Pittsfield Charter Township

6201 West Michigan Avenue, Ann Arbor, MI 48108
Phone: 734.822.3135 ● Fax: 734.944.6103
Website: www.pittsfield-mi.gov

Office of the Supervisor

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

Contact: Mandy Grewal, Supervisor
grewalm@pittsfield-mi.gov, 734.822.3135

Pittsfield Township Joins the Fight Against the Opioid Epidemic

Pittsfield Township, MI (February 28, 2019): At its February 27th Board of Trustees meeting, Pittsfield Township unanimously adopted a resolution to join a multi-district litigation that targets the largest manufacturers and distributers of opioid drugs in the United States. The National Prescription Opiate Litigation, MDL No. 2804, Case No. 17-md-02804, is assigned to the Northern District of Ohio's (Eastern Division) U.S. District Court with Judge Dan Aaron Polster.

The opioid epidemic, while existent in minority communities for decades, has spread to include other communities to such an extent that opioid-related deaths are now the leading cause of death for those 50 years or younger in the United States. Michigan ranks 15th in the nation when it comes to opioid-related deaths, with Washtenaw County witnessing one opioid overdose every day and one opioid-related death every week. Pittsfield Township has witnessed a 22% increase in opioid-related overdoses and deaths just in the last year (2017-2018).

"We are hopeful this lawsuit will help Pittsfield Township recover some of the enormous taxpayer costs we spend combating this epidemic that could otherwise be used to better solve crimes and protect our community. Every dime we can recover will go back into our public safety operations along with addiction and mental health treatment programming to help residents in Pittsfield Township and Washtenaw County turn their lives around," stated Supervisor Mandy Grewal.

Grewal further states that, "As elected officials, our community and residents look to us to protect and fight for their safety. For years, the manufacturers and distributors of such opioids as Oxycodone and Fentanyl have made obscene amounts of profits by preying on the mental and physical ailments of our residents. I would find it unconscionable to sit around and do nothing while these folks continue to profit. We must act now to both control the spread of this epidemic and to force the profit-hungry pharmaceutical companies to redirect their profits for the purpose of addressing mental health and public safety in our local communities."

For supporting documents and more information, please visit: www.pittsfield-mi.gov/press.

Pittsfield Charter Township

6201 West Michigan Avenue, Ann Arbor, MI 48108
Phone: (734) 822-3135 • Fax: (734) 944-6103
Website: www.pittsfield-mi.gov

Office of the Supervisor

MEMORANDUM

TO: Pittsfield Charter Township Board of Trustees

THROUGH: N/A

FROM: Mandy Grewal Ph.D., Supervisor

DATE: February 27, 2019

SUBJECT: Adopt a Resolution Declaring that the Unlawful Distribution of Prescription Controlled Substances has Created a Public Nuisance and a Serious Public Health and Safety Crisis for the Citizens of Pittsfield Charter Township, Resolution #19-07

BOARD ACTION REQUESTED:
Adopt a Resolution Declaring that the Unlawful Distribution of Prescription Controlled Substances has Created a Public Nuisance and a Serious Public Health and Safety Crisis for the Citizens of Pittsfield Charter Township, Resolution #19-07.

BACKGROUND:
For the first time in our nation's history, opioid use and overdose is the leading cause of death for those 50 years or younger. In Pittsfield Township, opioid-related overdoses/deaths increased from 18 in 2017 to 22 in 2018, an increase of over 20% in just one year.

Research and experts point to large pharmaceutical companies as being a key player in perpetuating and sustaining the opioid epidemic. Given the significant negative impacts of this opioid epidemic to the mental and public health of our community, I find it incumbent upon myself to propose taking action and calling out those responsible for causing such pain and suffering, not to mention increased mortality. As such, please find enclosed a resolution that seeks to investigate, at no cost to Pittsfield Township, manufacturers and wholesale distributors of controlled substances to determine if there is illicit diversion of controlled substances that both contributes towards and sustains the opioid crises in our community.

As the opioid epidemic continues to attack the fabric of our communities, I feel it critical to take action not just to address the added burden on our public safety resources needed to combat the epidemic but also to fight for the safety and public health of all members of our community.

By becoming part of this class action lawsuit, Pittsfield Township will join the fight against the opioid epidemic and become part of many other municipalities throughout the nation including some in Michigan, such as Canton Township, Clinton Township, City of Dearborn, and City of Livonia to protect the mental health and public safety of all in our communities.

IMPACT ON TOWNSHIP'S HUMAN RESOURCES:
No impact

IMPACT ON TOWNSHIP'S BUDGET:
No impact

IMPACT ON INDIRECT COSTS:
No impact

IMPACT ON OTHER TOWNSHIP DEPARTMENTS OR OUTSIDE AGENCIES:
No impact

CONFORMITY TO TOWNSHIP POLICIES:
Conforms

ATTACHMENTS:

Opioid Litigation Resolution, #19-07
Authority to Represent
Complaint and Demand for Trial by Jury
Firm Proposal for Pittsfield Township
Professional Services Agreement
Representative List of Governmental Clients
Resumes

PITTSFIELD CHARTER TOWNSHIP
WASHTENAW COUNTY, MICHIGAN
RES #19-07

RESOLUTION DECLARING THAT THE UNLAWFUL DISTRIBUTION OF PRESCRIPTION CONTROLLED SUBSTANCES HAS CREATED A PUBLIC NUISANCE AND A SERIOUS PUBLIC HEALTH AND SAFETY CRISIS FOR THE CITIZENS OF PITTSFIELD CHARTER TOWNSHIP

February 27, 2019

At a Regular Meeting of the Township Board of Pittsfield Charter Township, Washtenaw County, Michigan, held at the Township Administration Building located at 6201 W. Michigan Avenue, in said Township, on the 27th day of February, 2019 at 6:30 p.m.

Present: Grewal, Anzaldi, Scribner, Edwards-Brown, Ralph
Absent: Jaffer, Krone

The following preamble and resolution were offered by Clerk Anzaldi and supported by Trustee Edwards-Brown.

WHEREAS, Pursuant to MCL 42.5(1), the legislative power of the Township is vested in the Board of Trustees; and

WHEREAS, The Board of Trustees has the authority to adopt resolutions regarding the internal affairs of the Township, including those relating to budgetary concerns; and

WHEREAS, There exists a serious public health and safety crisis involving opiate and opioid abuse, addiction, morbidity, and mortality in Pittsfield Charter Township; and

WHEREAS, The diversion of legally produced controlled substances into the illicit market causes or contributes to the serious public health and safety crisis involving opiate and opioid abuse, addiction, morbidity, and mortality in Pittsfield Charter Township; and

WHEREAS, The violation of any laws of Michigan or of the United States of America controlling the distribution of a controlled substance is inimical, harmful, and adverse to the public welfare of the citizens of Pittsfield Charter Township and constitutes a public nuisance; and

WHEREAS, Pittsfield Charter Township has the authority to abate, or cause to be abated, any public nuisance including those acts that significantly interfere with the public health, safety, and welfare of the citizens of Pittsfield Charter Township; and

WHEREAS, Pittsfield Charter Township has expended, is expending, and will continue to expend in the future Township public funds to respond to the serious public health and safety crisis involving opiate and opioid abuse, addiction, morbidity, and mortality in Pittsfield Charter Township; and

WHEREAS, The Board of Trustees may sue to obtain any money due Pittsfield Charter Township; and

WHEREAS, Pittsfield Charter Township has received information that indicates that the manufacturers and wholesale distributors of controlled substances dispensed or otherwise diverted opioids to Pittsfield

Charter Township which may have violated Federal and State laws and regulations that were enacted to prevent the diversion of legally produced controlled substances into the illicit market; and

WHEREAS, The residents of Pittsfield Charter Township will benefit from the retention of special outside counsel to investigate and pursue, if appropriate, the Township's claims against the manufacturers and wholesale distributors of controlled substances that dispensed in or otherwise directed opioids to Pittsfield Charter Township on a contingent fee basis, and

NOW THEREFORE BE IT RESOLVED, By the Board of Trustees of Pittsfield Charter Township, Washtenaw County, Michigan with a majority of the Board concurring as follows:

1. That Pittsfield Charter Township finds that opiate and opioid abuse, addiction, morbidity and mortality has created a serious public health and safety crisis in Pittsfield Charter Township, Washtenaw County, Michigan, and is a public nuisance;
2. The Supervisor and Clerk are authorized to contract with special outside counsel on a contingent fee basis for the purposes described above.

ROLL CALL VOTE:

AYES: Grewal, Anzaldi, Scribner, Edwards-Brown, Ralph
NAYS: None
ABSENT: Jaffer, Krone
ABSTAIN: None

RESOLUTION DECLARED ADOPTED.

Mandy Grewal, Supervisor
Pittsfield Charter Township

DATED: February 28, 2019

CERTIFICATE

I, Michelle L. Anzaldi, hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and complete copy of a resolution adopted by the Township Board of Pittsfield Charter Township, County of Washtenaw, State of Michigan, at a Regular Meeting held on February 27, 2019, and that said meeting was conducted and public notice of said meeting was given pursuant to and in full compliance with the Open Meetings Act, being Act 267, Public Acts of Michigan, 1976, and that the minutes of said meeting were kept and will be or have been made available as required by said Act.

Michelle L. Anzaldi, Clerk
Pittsfield Charter Township

DATED: February 28, 2019

AUTHORITY TO REPRESENT

RE: Charter Township of Pittsfield, Michigan civil suit against those legally responsible for the wrongful marketing, sale and distribution of prescription opiates/opioids and damages caused thereby.

The Charter Township of Pittsfield (hereinafter "CLIENT") hereby retains the law firm of SOMMERS SCHWARTZ, P.C., pursuant to the Michigan Rules of Professional Conduct, on a contingent fee basis, to pursue ***all*** civil remedies against those in the chain of distribution of prescription opiates responsible for the opioid epidemic which is plaguing the Charter Township of Pittsfield (Michigan) including, but not limited to, filing a claim for public nuisance to abate the damages caused thereby. **ROBERT SICKELS, Esq. (Michigan P#29086)** of the law firm SOMMERS SCHWARTZ, P.C., shall serve as LEAD COUNSEL. CLIENT authorizes lead counsel to employ and/or associate additional counsel, with consent of CLIENT, to assist LEAD COUNSEL in the just prosecution of the case. CLIENT consents to the participation of the following firms:

SOMMERS SCHWARTZ, P.C.
1 Towne Square, Suite 1700
Southfield, Michigan 48076

GREENE, KETCHUM, FARRELL, BAILEY & TWEEL, LLP
419 11st Street
Huntington, West Virginia 25701

LEVIN, PAPANTONIO, THOMAS, MITCHELL, RAFFERTY & PROCTOR, PA
316 South Baylen Street
Pensacola, Florida 32502

BARON & BUDD, P.C.
3102 Oak Lawn Avenue, #1100
Dallas, Texas 75219

HILL PETERSON CARPER BEE & DEITZLER, PLLC
500 Tracy Way
Charleston, West Virginia 25311

MCHUGH FULLER LAW GROUP
97 Elias Whiddon Road
Hattiesburg, Mississippi 39402

In consideration, CLIENT agrees to pay twenty-five (25%) percent of the total recovery (gross) in favor of the CLIENT as an attorney fee whether the claim is resolved by compromise, settlement, or trial and verdict (and appeal). The gross recovery shall be calculated on the amount obtained before the deduction of costs and expenses. CLIENT grants Attorneys an interest in a fee based on the gross recovery. If a court awards attorneys' fees, Attorneys shall receive the "greater of" the gross recovery-based contingent fee or the attorneys' fees awarded. There is no fee if there is no recovery. To alleviate any concerns about high costs, and in lieu of calculation of our fee on net recovery, we commit to cap our total costs and legal fees at 35% of the recovery. Therefore, in the event that prolonged and hard-fought litigation results in costs, which, when combined with fees, exceed 35% of the recovery to the CLIENT, our Legal Team would forgive costs and/or reduce its fee, so that the CLIENT receives at least 65% of the total recovery.

SOMMERS SCHWARTZ, P.C., and the other law firms, hereinafter referred to as the "Attorneys," agree to advance all necessary litigation expenses necessary to prosecute these claims. All such litigation expenses, including the reasonable internal costs of electronically stored information (ESI) and electronic discovery generally or the direct costs incurred from any outside contractor for those services, will be deducted from any recovery after the contingent fee is calculated.

The CLIENT acknowledges this fee is reasonable given the time and labor required, the novelty and difficulty of the questions involved, and the skill requisite to perform the legal service properly, the likelihood this employment will preclude other employment by the Attorneys, the fee customarily charged in the locality for similar legal services, the anticipated (contingent) litigation expenses and the anticipated results obtained, the experience, reputation, and ability of the lawyer or lawyers performing the services and the fact that the fee is contingent upon a successful recovery.

This litigation is intended to address a significant problem in the community. The litigation focuses on the manufacturers and wholesale distributors and their role in the diversion of millions of prescription opiates/opioids into the illicit market which has resulted in opioid addiction, abuse, morbidity and mortality. There is no easy solution and no precedent for such an action against this sector of the industry. Many of the facts of the case are locked behind closed doors. The billion dollar industry denies liability. The litigation will be very expensive and the litigation expenses will be advanced by the Attorneys pursuant to the Michigan Rules of Professional Conduct. The outcome is uncertain, as is all civil litigation, with compensation contingent upon a successful recovery. Consequently, there must be a clear understanding between the CLIENT and the Attorneys regarding the definition of a "successful recovery."

The Attorneys intend to present a damage model designed to abate the public health and safety crisis. This damage model may take the form of money damages or equitable

remedies (e.g., abatement fund). The purpose of the lawsuit is to seek reimbursement of the costs incurred in the past fighting the opioid epidemic and/or recover the funds necessary to abate the health and safety crisis caused by the unlawful conduct of the wholesale distributors and manufacturers. The CLIENT agrees to compensate the Attorneys, contingent upon prevailing, by paying twenty-five (25%) percent of any settlement/resolution/judgment, in favor of the CLIENT, whether it takes the form of monetary damages or equitable relief. For instance, if the remedy is in the form of monetary damages, CLIENT agrees to pay twenty-five (25%) percent of the gross amount to Attorneys as compensation and then reimburse the reasonable litigation expenses. If the remedy is in the form of equitable relief (e.g., abatement fund), CLIENT agrees to pay twenty-five (25%) percent of the gross value of the equitable relief to the Attorneys as compensation and then reimburse the reasonable litigation expenses. To be clear, Attorneys shall not be paid nor receive reimbursement from public funds under any circumstances, even if the only judgment or award in Client's favor is injunctive relief. However, any judgment arising from successful prosecution of the case, or any consideration arising from a settlement of the matter, whether monetary or equitable, shall not be considered public funds for purposes of calculating the contingent fee. Under no circumstances shall the CLIENT be obligated to pay any Attorneys fee or any litigation expenses from any public funds. The fees and costs would come from moneys expended by defendant(s) pursuant to the resolution of the CLIENT'S claims. If the defendant(s) expend their own resources to abate the public health and safety crisis in exchange for a release of liability, then the Attorneys will be paid the designated contingent fee from the resources expended by the defendant(s). CLIENT acknowledges this is a necessary condition required by the Attorneys to dedicate their time and invest their resources on a contingent basis to this enormous project. If the defendant(s) negotiate a release of liability, then the Attorneys should be compensated based upon the consideration offered to induce the dismissal of the lawsuit.

The division of fees, expenses and labor between the Attorneys will be decided by private agreement between the law firms and subject to approval by the CLIENT. Any division of fees will be governed by the Michigan Rules of Professional Conduct including: (1) the division of fees is in proportion to the services performed by each lawyer or each lawyer assumes joint responsibility for the representation and agrees to be available for consultation with the CLIENT; (2) the CLIENT has given *written* consent after full disclosure of the identity of each lawyer, that the fees will be divided, and that the division offers will be in proportion to the services to be performed by each lawyer or that each lawyer will assume joint responsibility for the representation; (3) except where court approval of the fee division is obtained, the *written* closing statement and remittance in a case involving a contingent fee shall be signed by the CLIENT and each lawyer and shall comply with the terms of Rule 1.5 of the Michigan Rules of Professional Conduct; and (4) the total fee is *reasonable*.

LEAD COUNSEL shall appoint a contact person to keep the CLIENT reasonably informed about the status of the matter in a manner deemed appropriate by the CLIENT. The CLIENT at all times shall retain the authority to decide the disposition of the case and maintain absolute control of the litigation.

Upon conclusion of this matter, LEAD COUNSEL shall provide the CLIENT with a written statement stating the outcome of the matter and, if there is a recovery, showing the remittance to the CLIENT and the method of its determination. The closing statement shall specify the manner in which the compensation was determined under the agreement, any costs and expenses deducted by the lawyer from the judgment or settlement involved, and, if applicable, the actual division of the lawyers' fees with a lawyer not in the same firm, as required in Rule 1.5(e) of the Michigan Rules of Professional Conduct. The closing statement shall be signed by the CLIENT and each attorney among whom the fee is being divided.

Nothing in this Agreement and nothing in the Attorneys' statement to the CLIENT may be construed as a promise or guarantee about the outcome of this matter. The Attorneys make no such promises or guarantees. Attorneys' comments about the outcome of this matter are expressions of opinion only and the Attorneys make no guarantee as to the outcome of any litigation, settlement or trial proceedings.

SIGNED, this ____ day of _____, 2018.

Pittsfield Charter Township

_____

ACCEPTED:

SOMMERS SCHWARTZ, P.C.
1 Towne Square, Suite 1700
Southfield, MI 48076

By: _____
Lead Counsel

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE WESTERN DISTRICT OF MICHIGAN SOUTHERN DIVISION

MUSKEGON COUNTY, MICHIGAN,

Plaintiff,

vs.

PURDUE PHARMA L.P., PURDUE PHARMA INC., THE PURDUE FREDERICK COMPANY, INC., ENDO HEALTH SOLUTIONS INC., ENDO PHARMACEUTICALS, INC., PAR PHARMACEUTICAL, INC., PAR PHARMACEUTICAL COMPANIES, INC., JANSSEN PHARMACEUTICALS, INC., JANSSEN PHARMACEUTICA, INC. n/k/a JANSSEN PHARMACEUTICALS, INC., NORAMCO, INC., ORTHO-MCNEIL-JANSSEN PHARMACEUTICALS, INC. n/k/a JANSSEN PHARMACEUTICALS, INC., JOHNSON & JOHNSON, TEVA PHARMACEUTICAL INDUSTRIES LTD., TEVA PHARMACEUTICALS USA, INC., CEPHALON, INC., ALLERGAN PLC f/k/a ACTAVIS PLC, ALLERGAN FINANCE LLC f/k/a ACTAVIS, INC. f/k/a WATSON PHARMACEUTICALS, INC., WATSON LABORATORIES, INC., ACTAVIS LLC, ACTAVIS PHARMA, INC. f/k/a WATSON PHARMA, INC., INSYS THERAPEUTICS, INC., MALLINCKRODT PLC, MALLINCKRODT LLC, SPECGX LLC, CARDINAL HEALTH, INC., McKESSON CORPORATION, AMERISOURCEBERGEN DRUG CORPORATION, AMERISOURCEBERGEN CORPORATION, WALGREEN CO., WALGREEN EASTERN, CO., WALMART INC. F/K/A WAL-MART STORES, INC., THE KROGER CO., RITE AID OF MARYLAND, INC. D/B/A RITE AID MID-ATLANTIC

Case No. _____

COMPLAINT

DEMAND FOR JURY TRIAL

CUSTOMER SUPPORT CENTER, INC., AND
CVS INDIANA, L.L.C.,

Defendants.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page

INTRODUCTION 1
JURISDICTION AND VENUE 7
PARTIES 7
I. PLAINTIFF 7
II. DEFENDANTS 8
A. Marketing Defendants 8
1. Purdue Entities 9
2. Actavis Entities 10
3. Cephalon Entities 11
4. Janssen Entities 12
5. Endo Entities 15
6. Insys Therapeutics, Inc. 16
7. Mallinckrodt Entities 17
B. Distributor Defendants 20
1. Cardinal Health, Inc. 20
2. McKesson Corporation 21
3. AmerisourceBergen Drug Corporation 21
4. CVS Health Corporation 21
5. The Kroger Co. 22
6. Rite Aid 22
7. Walgreens Boots Alliance, Inc. 22
8. Walmart Inc. 23
C. Agency and Authority 23
FACTUAL ALLEGATIONS 24
I. Facts Common to All Claims 24
A. Opioids and Their Effects 24
B. The Resurgence of Opioid Use in the United States 28
1. The Sackler Family Integrated Advertising and Medicine 28
2. Purdue and the Development of OxyContin 30
3. Other Marketing Defendants Leapt at the Opioid Opportunity 34

TABLE OF CONTENTS
(continued)

Page

C. Defendants' Conduct Created an Abatable Public Nuisance 37

D. The Marketing Defendants' Multi-Pronged Scheme to Change Prescriber Habits and Public Perception and Increase Demand for Opioids 38

1. The Marketing Defendants Promoted Multiple Falsehoods About Opioids 39

a. Falsehood #1: The risk of addiction from chronic opioid therapy is low 40

i. Purdue's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk 41

ii. Endo's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk 47

iii. Janssen's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk 49

iv. Cephalon's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk 50

v. Actavis's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk 51

vi. Mallinckrodt's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk 52

b. Falsehood #2: To the extent there is a risk of addiction, it can be easily identified and managed 54

c. Falsehood #3: Signs of addictive behavior are "pseudoaddiction," requiring more opioids 57

d. Falsehood #4: Opioid withdrawal can be avoided by tapering 60

e. Falsehood #5: Opioid doses can be increased without limit or greater risks 61

f. Falsehood #6: Long-term opioid use improves functioning 63

g. Falsehood #7: Alternative forms of pain relief pose greater risks than opioids 69

h. Falsehood #8: OxyContin provides twelve hours of pain relief 72

i. Falsehood #9: New formulations of certain opioids successfully deter abuse 77

i. Purdue's deceptive marketing of reformulated OxyContin and Hysingla ER 78

TABLE OF CONTENTS
(continued)

Page

ii. Endo's deceptive marketing of reformulated Opana ER 81

iii. Other Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations regarding abuse deterrence 87

2. The Marketing Defendants Disseminated Their Misleading Messages About Opioids Through Multiple Channels 89

a. The Marketing Defendants Directed Front Groups to Deceptively Promote Opioid Use 89

i. American Pain Foundation 92

ii. American Academy of Pain Medicine and the American Pain Society 94

iii. FSMB 98

iv. The Alliance for Patient Access 99

v. The U.S. Pain Foundation 103

vi. American Geriatrics Society 104

b. The Marketing Defendants Paid Key Opinion Leaders to Deceptively Promote Opioid Use 105

i. Dr. Russell Portenoy 107

ii. Dr. Lynn Webster 110

iii. Dr. Perry Fine 112

iv. Dr. Scott Fishman 115

c. The Marketing Defendants Disseminated Their Misrepresentations Through Continuing Medical Education Programs 116

d. The Marketing Defendants Used "Branded" Advertising to Promote Their Products to Doctors and Consumers 119

e. The Marketing Defendants Used "Unbranded" Advertising to Promote Opioid Use for Chronic Pain Without FDA Review 120

f. The Marketing Defendants Funded, Edited and Distributed Publications That Supported Their Misrepresentations 121

g. The Marketing Defendants Used Detailing to Directly Disseminate Their Misrepresentations to Prescribers 123

TABLE OF CONTENTS
(continued)

Page

h. Marketing Defendants Used Speakers' Bureaus and Programs to Spread Their Deceptive Messages..... 127

3. The Marketing Defendants Targeted Vulnerable Populations..... 128

4. Insys Employed Fraudulent, Illegal, and Misleading Marketing Schemes to Promote Subsys 129

5. The Marketing Defendants' Scheme Succeeded, Creating a Public Health Epidemic..... 134

a. Marketing Defendants Dramatically Expanded Opioid Prescribing and Use 134

b. Marketing Defendants' Deception in Expanding Their Market Created and Fueled the Opioid Epidemic..... 137

E. Defendants Throughout the Supply Chain Deliberately Disregarded Their Duties to Maintain Effective Controls and to Identify, Report, and Take Steps to Halt Suspicious Orders..... 138

1. All Defendants Have a Duty to Report Suspicious Orders and Not to Ship Those Orders Unless Due Diligence Disproves Their Suspicions 140

2. Defendants Were Aware of and Have Acknowledged Their Obligations to Prevent Diversion and to Report and Take Steps to Halt Suspicious Orders 146

3. Defendants Worked Together to Inflate the Quotas of Opioids They Could Distribute..... 149

4. Defendants Kept Careful Track of Prescribing Data and Knew About Suspicious Orders and Prescribers..... 157

5. Defendants Failed to Report Suspicious Orders or Otherwise Act to Prevent Diversion 165

6. Defendants Delayed a Response to the Opioid Crisis by Pretending to Cooperate with Law Enforcement 168

7. The National Retail Pharmacies Were on Notice of and Contributed to Illegal Diversion of Prescription Opioids..... 172

a. The National Retail Pharmacies Have a Duty to Prevent Diversion..... 173

b. Multiple Enforcement Actions against the National Retail Pharmacies Confirms their Compliance Failures. 177

i. CVS..... 177

ii. Walgreens 180

TABLE OF CONTENTS
(continued)

Page

iii. Rite Aid 183

F. The Opioids the Defendants Sold Migrated into Other Jurisdictions 185

G. Michigan-Specific Facts 189

1. Defendants Breached Their Duties in Michigan 189

2. The Devastating Effects of the Opioid Crisis in Michigan and Muskegon County 198

H. The Defendants Conspired To Engage In The Wrongful Conduct Complained Of Herein and Intended To Benefit Both Independently and Jointly From Their Conspiracy 203

1. Conspiracy Among Marketing Defendants 203

2. Conspiracy Among All Defendants 207

I. Statutes Of Limitations Are Tolled and Defendants Are Estopped From Asserting Statutes Of Limitations As Defenses 208

1. Continuing Conduct 208

2. Equitable Estoppel and Fraudulent Concealment 209

J. Facts Pertaining to Exemplary Damages 212

1. The Marketing Defendants Persisted in Their Fraudulent Scheme Despite Repeated Admonitions, Warnings, and Even Prosecutions 213

a. FDA Warnings to Janssen Failed to Deter Janssen's Misleading Promotion of Duragesic 213

b. Governmental Action, Including Large Monetary Fines, Failed to Stop Cephalon from Falsely Marketing Actiq for Off-Label Uses 214

c. FDA Warnings Did Not Prevent Cephalon from Continuing False and Off-Label Marketing of Fentora 214

d. A Guilty Plea and a Large Fine Did Not Deter Purdue from Continuing Its Fraudulent Marketing of OxyContin 215

2. Repeated Admonishments and Fines Did Not Stop Defendants from Ignoring Their Obligations to Control the Supply Chain and Prevent Diversion 216

II. Facts Pertaining to Claims Under Racketeer-Influenced and Corrupt Organizations ("RICO") Act 223

A. The Opioid Marketing Enterprise 223

TABLE OF CONTENTS
(continued)

Page

1. The Common Purpose and Scheme of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise 223
2. The Conduct of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise Violated Civil RICO 227
3. The RICO Marketing Defendants Controlled and Paid Front Groups and KOLs to Promote and Maximize Opioid Use 231
4. Pattern of Racketeering Activity 232

B. The Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise 235

CLAIMS FOR RELIEF 247

FIRST CLAIM FOR RELIEF Violation of RICO, 18 U.S.C. § 1961, *et seq*. – Opioid Marketing Enterprise (Against Defendants Purdue, Cephalon, Janssen, Endo, and Mallinckrodt (the "RICO Marketing Defendants")) 247

SECOND CLAIM FOR RELIEF Violation of RICO, 18 U.S.C. § 1961, *et seq*. – Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise (Against Defendants Purdue, Cephalon, Endo, Mallinckrodt, Actavis, McKesson, Cardinal, and AmerisourceBergen (the "RICO Supply Chain Defendants")) 259

THIRD CLAIM FOR RELIEF Violation of Michigan Consumer Protection Act, Mich. Comp. Laws §445.901, *et seq*. (Against Defendants) 267

FOURTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF Public Nuisance (Against Defendants) 269

FIFTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF Negligence (Against Defendants) 271

SIXTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF Unjust Enrichment (Against Defendants) 273

SEVENTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF Fraud and Fraudulent Concealment (Against Defendants) 275

EIGHTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF Civil Conspiracy (Against Defendants) 279

PRAYER FOR RELIEF 281

JURY DEMAND 282

1. Plaintiff, Muskegon County, Michigan, brings this action to prevent future harm and to redress past wrongs, against Defendants: Purdue Pharma, L.P.; Purdue Pharma, Inc.; The Purdue Frederick Company, Inc.; Endo Health Solutions Inc.; Endo Pharmaceuticals, Inc.; Par Pharmaceutical, Inc., Par Pharmaceutical Companies, Inc. f/k/a Par Pharmaceutical Holdings, Inc.; Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc.; Janssen Pharmaceutica, Inc. n/k/a Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc.; Noramco, Inc.; Ortho-Mcneil-Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc., n/k/a Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc.; Johnson & Johnson; Teva Pharmaceutical Industries, Ltd.; Teva Pharmaceuticals USA, Inc.; Cephalon, Inc.; Allergan plc f/k/a Actavis plc; Allergan Finance, LLC, f/k/a Actavis, Inc., f/k/a Watson Pharmaceuticals, Inc.; Watson Laboratories, Inc.; Actavis LLC; Actavis Pharma, Inc. f/k/a Watson Pharma, Inc.; Insys Therapeutics, Inc., Mallinckrodt plc; Mallinckrodt LLC; SpecGx LLC; Cardinal Health, Inc.; McKesson Corporation; AmerisourceBergen Drug Corporation; CVS Indiana, LLC; The Kroger Co.; Rite Aid of Maryland, Inc. d/b/a Rite Aid Mid-Atlantic Customer Support Center, Inc.; Walgreen Co. and Walgreen Eastern Co.; and Walmart Inc. f/k/a Wal-Mart Stores, Inc. Plaintiff asserts two categories of claims: (1) claims against the pharmaceutical manufacturers of prescription opioid drugs that engaged in a massive false marketing campaign to drastically expand the market for such drugs and their own market share, and (2) claims against manufacturer and distributor entities in the supply chain that reaped enormous financial rewards by refusing to monitor and restrict the improper distribution of those drugs.

INTRODUCTION

2. This case arises from the worst man-made epidemic in modern medical history—the misuse, abuse, and over-prescription of opioids.[1]

[1] Unless otherwise indicated, as used herein, the term "opioid" refers to the entire family of opiate drugs including natural, synthetic, and semi-synthetic opiates.

3. By now, most Americans have been affected, either directly or indirectly, by the opioid disaster. But few realize that this crisis arose from the opioid manufacturers' deliberately deceptive marketing strategy to expand opioid use, together with the distributors' equally deliberate efforts to evade restrictions on opioid distribution. Manufacturers and distributors alike acted without regard for the lives that would be trammeled in pursuit of profit.

4. Since the push to expand prescription opioid use began in the late 1990s, the death toll has steadily climbed, with no sign of slowing. The number of opioid overdoses in the United States rose from 8,000 in 1999 to over 20,000 in 2009, and over 33,000 in 2015.[2] In the twelve months that ended in September 2017, opioid overdoses claimed 45,000 lives.

5. From 1999 through 2016, overdoses killed more than 350,000 Americans.[3] Over 200,000 of them, more than were killed in the Vietnam War, died from opioids prescribed by doctors to treat pain.[4] These opioids include brand-name prescription medications such as OxyContin, Opana ER, Vicodin, Subsys, and Duragesic, as well as generics like oxycodone, hydrocodone, and fentanyl.

6. Most of the overdoses from non-prescription opioids are also directly related to prescription pills. Many opioid users, having become addicted to but no longer able to obtain prescription opioids, have turned to heroin. According to the American Society of Addiction Medicine, 80% of people who initiated heroin use in the past decade started with prescription opioids—which, at the molecular level and in their effect, closely resemble heroin. In fact,

---

[2] *Overdose Death Rates*, NIH Nat'l Inst. on Drug Abuse, https://www.drugabuse.gov/related-topics/trends-statistics/overdose-death-rates (revised Sept. 2017).

[3] *Understanding the Epidemic*, Ctrs. for Disease Control and Prevention, https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/epidemic/index.html (last updated Aug. 30, 2017).

[4] *Prescription Opioid Overdose Data*, Ctrs. for Disease Control and Prevention, https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/data/overdose.html (last updated Aug. 1, 2017).

people who are addicted to prescription opioids are 40 times more likely to become addicted to heroin, and the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention ("CDC") identified addiction to prescription opioids as the strongest risk factor for heroin addiction.

7. As a result, in part, of the proliferation of opioid pharmaceuticals between the late 1990s and 2015, the life expectancy for Americans decreased for the first time in recorded history. Drug overdoses are now the leading cause of death for Americans under 50.

8. In the words of Robert Anderson, who oversees death statistics at the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, "I don't think we've ever seen anything like this. Certainly not in modern times." On October 27, 2017, the President declared the opioid epidemic a public health emergency.

9. This suit takes aim at the two primary causes of the opioid crisis: (a) a marketing scheme involving the false and deceptive marketing of prescription opioids, which was designed to dramatically increase the demand for and sale of opioids and opioid prescriptions; and (b) a supply chain scheme, pursuant to which the various entities in the supply chain failed to design and operate systems to identify suspicious orders of prescription opioids, maintain effective controls against diversion, and halt suspicious orders when they were identified, thereby contributing to the oversupply of such drugs and fueling an illegal secondary market.

10. On the demand side, the crisis was precipitated by the defendants who manufacture, sell, and market prescription opioids ("Marketing Defendants"). Through a massive marketing campaign premised on false and incomplete information, the Marketing Defendants engineered a dramatic shift in how and when opioids are prescribed by the medical community and used by patients. The Marketing Defendants relentlessly and methodically, but

untruthfully, asserted that the risk of addiction was low when opioids were used to treat chronic pain, and overstated the benefits and trivialized the risk of the long-term use of opioids.

11. The Marketing Defendants' goal was simple: to dramatically increase sales by convincing doctors to prescribe opioids not only for the kind of severe pain associated with cancer or short-term post-operative pain, but also for common chronic pains, such as back pain and arthritis. They did this even though they knew that opioids were addictive and subject to abuse, and that their other claims regarding the risks, benefits, and superiority of opioids for long-term use were untrue and unfounded.

12. The Marketing Defendants' push to increase opioid sales worked. Through their publications and websites, endless stream of sales representatives, "education" programs, and other means, Marketing Defendants dramatically increased their sales of prescription opioids and reaped billions of dollars of profit as a result. Since 1999, the amount of prescription opioids sold in the U.S. nearly quadrupled. In 2016, 289 million prescriptions for opioids were filled in the U.S.—enough to medicate every adult in America around the clock for a month.

13. Meanwhile, the Defendants made blockbuster profits. In 2012 alone, opioids generated $8 billion in revenue for drug companies. By 2015, sales of opioids grew to approximately $9.6 billion.

14. On the supply side, the crisis was fueled and sustained by those involved in the supply chain of opioids, including manufacturers, distributors, and pharmacies (together, "Defendants"), who failed to maintain effective controls over the distribution of prescription opioids, and who instead have actively sought to evade such controls. Defendants have contributed substantially to the opioid crisis by selling and distributing far greater quantities of prescription opioids than they know could be necessary for legitimate medical uses, while failing

to report, and to take steps to halt suspicious orders when they were identified, thereby exacerbating the oversupply of such drugs and fueling an illegal secondary market.

15. From the day they made the pills to the day those pills were consumed in our community, these manufacturers have had control over the information regarding addiction they chose to spread and emphasize as part of their massive marketing campaign. By providing misleading information to doctors about addiction being rare and opioids being safe even in high doses, then pressuring doctors into prescribing their products by arguing, among other things, that no one should be in pain, the Marketing Defendants created a population of addicted patients who sought opioids at never-before-seen rates. The scheme worked, and through it the Marketing Defendants caused their profits to soar as more and more people became dependent on opioids. Today, as many as 1 in 4 patients who receive prescription opioids long-term for chronic pain in a primary care setting struggles with addiction. And as of 2017, overdose death rates involving prescription opioids were five times higher than they were in 1999.

16. As millions became addicted to opioids, "pill mills," often styled as "pain clinics," sprouted nationwide and rogue prescribers stepped in to supply prescriptions for non-medical use. These pill mills, typically under the auspices of licensed medical professionals, issue high volumes of opioid prescriptions under the guise of medical treatment. Prescription opioid pill mills and rogue prescribers cannot channel opioids for illicit use without at least the tacit support and willful blindness of the Defendants, if not their knowing support.

17. As a direct and foreseeable result of Defendants' conduct, cities and counties across the nation, including Plaintiff, are now swept up in what the CDC has called a "public

health epidemic" and what the U.S. Surgeon General has deemed an "urgent health crisis."[5] The increased volume of opioid prescribing correlates directly to skyrocketing addiction, overdose and death; black markets for diverted prescription opioids; and a concomitant rise in heroin and fentanyl abuse by individuals who could no longer legally acquire – or simply could not afford – prescription opioids.

18. Thus, rather than compassionately helping patients in pain, this explosion in opioid use – and Defendants' profits – has come at the expense of patients and the Plaintiff and has caused ongoing harm and damages to the Plaintiff. As the CDC director concluded in 2014: "We know of no other medication routinely used for a nonfatal condition that kills patients so frequently."[6]

19. Defendants' conduct in promoting opioid use has had severe and far-reaching public health, social services, and criminal justice consequences, including the fueling of addiction, overdose, and death from illicit drugs such as heroin. The costs are borne by Plaintiff and other governmental entities. These necessary and costly responses to the opioid crisis include the handling of emergency responses to overdoses, providing addiction treatment, handling opioid-related investigations, arrests, adjudications, and incarcerations, treating opioid-addicted newborns in neonatal intensive care units, and burying the dead, among others.

20. The burdens imposed on Plaintiff are not the normal or typical burdens of governmental programs and services. Rather, these are extraordinary costs and losses that are directly related to Defendants' illegal actions. The Defendants' conduct has created a public

---

[5] *Examining the Growing Problems of Prescription Drug and Heroin Abuse* (Apr. 29, 2014), http://www.cdc.gov/washington/testimony/2014/t20140429.htm; Vivek H. Murthy, Letter from the Surgeon General, August 2016, http://turnthetiderx.org.

[6] *Id.*

nuisance and a blight. Governmental entities, and the services they provide their citizens, have been strained to the breaking point by this public health crisis.

21. Defendants have not changed their ways or corrected their past misconduct but instead are continuing to fuel the crisis.

22. Within the next hour, six Americans will die from opioid overdoses; two babies will be born dependent on opioids and begin to go through withdrawal; and drug manufacturers will earn over $2.7 million from the sale of opioids.

23. Plaintiff brings this suit to bring the devastating march of this epidemic to a halt and to hold Defendants responsible for the crisis they caused.

JURISDICTION AND VENUE

24. This Court has jurisdiction over this action pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1331 because Plaintiff's claims under the Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act ("RICO"), 18 U.S.C. § 1961 *et seq.*, raise a federal question. This Court also has diversity jurisdiction pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1332.

PARTIES

I. PLAINTIFF

25. Plaintiff, Muskegon County, Michigan, ("Muskegon", "Plaintiff", "Plaintiff's Community" is a is a county in the state of Michigan, which may sue and plead in its own name. Mich. Comp. Laws §45.3.

26. Plaintiff is responsible for the public health, safety and welfare of its citizens.

27. Plaintiff is also self-insured for certain of its employees' health benefits.

28. Plaintiff has declared, *inter alia*, that opioid abuse, addiction, morbidity and mortality has created a serious public health and safety crisis, and is a public nuisance, and that

the diversion of legally produced controlled substances into the illicit market causes or contributes to this public nuisance.

29. The distribution and diversion of opioids into Michigan and into Muskegon County and surrounding areas (collectively, "Plaintiff's Community"), created the foreseeable opioid crisis and opioid public nuisance for which Plaintiff here seeks relief.

30. Plaintiff directly and foreseeably sustained all economic damages alleged herein. Defendants' conduct has exacted a financial burden for which the Plaintiff seeks relief. These damages have been suffered, and continue to be suffered directly, by the Plaintiff.

31. Plaintiff also seeks the means to abate the epidemic created by Defendants' wrongful and/or unlawful conduct.

32. Plaintiff has standing to bring an action for the opioid epidemic nuisance created by Defendants.

33. Plaintiff has standing to recover damages incurred as a result of Defendants' actions and omissions. Plaintiff has standing to bring all claims pled herein, including, *inter alia*, to bring claims under the federal RICO statute, pursuant to 18 U.S.C. § 1961(3) ("persons" include entities which can hold legal title to property) and 18 U.S.C. § 1964 ("persons" have standing).

II. DEFENDANTS

A. Marketing Defendants

34. At all relevant times, the Marketing Defendants each of whom is defined below, have packaged, distributed, supplied, sold, placed into the stream of commerce, labeled, described, marketed, advertised, promoted, and purported to warn or purported to inform prescribers and users regarding the benefits and risks associated with the use of the prescription

opioid drugs. The Marketing Defendants, at all times, have manufactured and sold prescription opioids without fulfilling their legal duty to prevent diversion and report suspicious orders.

1. Purdue Entities

35. Defendant Purdue Pharma L.P. ("PPL") is a limited partnership organized under the laws of Delaware with its principal place of business in Stamford, Connecticut. None of PPL's partners have citizenship in the state of Michigan.

36. Defendant Purdue Pharma Inc. ("PPI") is a New York corporation with its principal place of business in Stamford, Connecticut.

37. Defendant The Purdue Frederick Company, Inc. ("PFC") is a New York corporation with its principal place of business in Stamford, Connecticut.

38. PPL, PPI, PFC, and their DEA registrant subsidiaries and affiliates (collectively, "Purdue") are engaged in the manufacture, promotion, distribution, and sale of opioids nationally, and in Muskegon County, including the following:

Product Name	**Chemical Name**	**Schedule**[7]
OxyContin	Oxycodone hydrochloride, extended release	Schedule II
MS Contin	Morphine sulfate, extended release	Schedule II
Dilaudid	Hydromorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II

[7] Since passage of the Comprehensive Drug Abuse Prevention and Control Act of 1970, 21 U.S.C. § 801, *et seq.* ("Controlled Substances Act" or "CSA"), opioids have been regulated as controlled substances. As controlled substances, they are categorized in five schedules, ranked in order of their potential for abuse, with Schedule I being the most dangerous. The CSA imposes a hierarchy of restrictions on prescribing and dispensing drugs based on their medicinal value, likelihood of addiction or abuse, and safety. Opioids generally had been categorized as Schedule II or Schedule III drugs; hydrocodone and tapentadol were recently reclassified from Schedule III to Schedule II. Schedule II drugs have a high potential for abuse, and may lead to severe psychological or physical dependence. Schedule III drugs are deemed to have a lower potential for abuse, but their abuse still may lead to moderate or low physical dependence or high psychological dependence.

Product Name	**Chemical Name**	**Schedule**[7]
Dilaudid-HP	Hydromorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Butrans	Buprenorphine	Schedule III
Hysingla ER	Hydrocodone bitrate	Schedule II
Targiniq ER	Oxycodone hydrochloride and naloxone hydrochloride	Schedule II

39. Purdue made thousands of payments to physicians nationwide, including in Michigan, ostensibly for activities including participating on speakers' bureaus, providing consulting services, assisting in post-marketing safety surveillance and other services, but in fact to deceptively promote and maximize the use of opioids.

40. OxyContin is Purdue's largest-selling opioid. Since 2009, Purdue's national annual sales of OxyContin have fluctuated between $2.47 billion and $3.1 billion, up four-fold from 2006 sales of $800 million. OxyContin constitutes roughly 30% of the entire market for analgesic drugs (*i.e.*, painkillers). Sales of OxyContin (launched in 1996) went from a mere $49 million in its first full year on the market to $1.6 billion in 2002.

41. In 2007, Purdue settled criminal and civil charges against it for misbranding OxyContin and agreed to pay the United States $635 million – at the time, one of the largest settlements with a drug company for marketing misconduct. None of this stopped Purdue. In fact, Purdue continued to create the false perception that opioids were safe and effective for long term use, even after being caught, by using unbranded marketing methods to circumvent the system. In short, Purdue paid the fine when caught and then continued business as usual, deceptively marketing and selling billions of dollars of opioids each year.

2. <u>Actavis Entities</u>

42. Allergan plc is a public limited company incorporated in Ireland with its principal place of business in Dublin, Ireland. Actavis plc acquired Allergan plc in March 2015, and the

combined company changed its name to Allergan plc in January 2013. Defendant Actavis, Inc. was acquired by Watson Pharmaceuticals, Inc. in October 2012, and the combined company changed its name to Actavis, Inc. as of January 2013 and then Actavis plc in October 2013. Defendant Watson Laboratories, Inc. is a Nevada corporation with its principal place of business in Corona, California, and is a wholly owned subsidiary of Allergan plc (Allergan Finance LLC, f/k/a Actavis, Inc., f/k/a Watson Pharmaceuticals, Inc.). Defendant Actavis Pharma, Inc. is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business in New Jersey and was formerly known as Watson Pharma, Inc. Defendant Actavis LLC is a Delaware limited liability company with its principal place of business in Parsippany, New Jersey. Each of these defendants and entities is owned by Defendant Allergan plc, which uses them to market and sell its drugs in the United States. Collectively, these defendants and entities, and their DEA registrant subsidiaries and affiliates, are referred to herein as "Actavis."

43. Actavis manufactures or has manufactured the following drugs as well as generic[8] versions of Kadian, Duragesic, and Opana in the United States:

Product Name	**Chemical Name**	**Schedule**
Kadian	Morphine sulfate, extended release	Schedule II
Norco	Hydrocodone bitartate and acetaminophen	Schedule II

3. <u>Cephalon Entities</u>

44. Defendant Teva Pharmaceuticals USA, Inc. ("Teva USA") is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business in North Wales, Pennsylvania. Teva USA was in

[8] In August 2016, Actavis' global generics business was acquired by Teva Pharmaceutical Industries Ltd. Allergan plc, Annual Report (Form 10-K), 3 (Feb. 16, 2018) https://www.sec.gov/Archives/edgar/data/1578845/000156459018002345/agn-10k_20171231.htm.

the business of selling generic opioids, including a generic form of OxyContin from 2005 to 2009. Teva USA is a wholly owned subsidiary of Defendant Teva Pharmaceutical Industries, Ltd. ("Teva Ltd."), an Israeli corporation (collectively "Teva").

45. Defendant Cephalon, Inc. is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business in Frazer, Pennsylvania. In 2011, Teva Ltd. acquired Cephalon, Inc.

46. Teva USA, Cephalon, Inc., and their DEA registrant subsidiaries and affiliates (collectively, "Cephalon") work together to manufacture, promote, distribute and sell both brand name and generic versions of opioids including the following:

Product Name	**Chemical Name**	**Schedule**
Actiq	Fentanyl citrate	Schedule II
Fentora	Fentanyl buccal	Schedule II

47. From 2000 forward, Cephalon has made thousands of payments to physicians nationwide, including in Michigan, ostensibly for activities including participating on speakers' bureaus, providing consulting services, assisting in post-marketing safety surveillance and other services, many of whom were not oncologists and did not treat cancer pain, but in fact to deceptively promote and maximize the use of opioids.

4. <u>Janssen Entities</u>

48. Defendant Johnson & Johnson ("J&J") is a New Jersey corporation with its principal place of business in New Brunswick, New Jersey.

49. Defendant Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc. ("Janssen Pharmaceuticals") is a Pennsylvania corporation with its principal place of business in Titusville, New Jersey, and is a wholly owned subsidiary of J&J. J&J corresponds with the FDA regarding Janssen's products. Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc. was formerly known as Ortho-McNeil-Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc., which in turn was formerly known as Janssen Pharmaceutica, Inc.

50. Defendant Noramco, Inc. ("Noramco") is a Delaware company headquartered in Wilmington, Delaware and was a wholly owned subsidiary of J&J and its manufacturer of active pharmaceutical ingredients until July 2016 when J&J sold its interests to SK Capital.

51. Defendant Ortho-McNeil-Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc. ("OMP"), now known as Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc., is a Pennsylvania corporation with its principal place of business in Titusville, New Jersey.

52. Defendant Janssen Pharmaceutica, Inc. ("Janssen Pharmaceutica"), now known as Janssen Pharmaceuticals, Inc., is a Pennsylvania corporation with its principal place of business in Titusville, New Jersey.

53. J&J, Janssen Pharmaceuticals, OMP, Janssen Pharmaceutica, and their DEA registrant subsidiaries and affiliates (collectively, "Janssen") are or have been engaged in the manufacture, promotion, distribution, and sale of opioids nationally, and in Muskegon County. Among the drugs Janssen manufactures or manufactured are the following:

Product Name	**Chemical Name**	**Schedule**
Duragesic	Fentanyl	Schedule II
Nucynta[9]	Tapentadol hydrochloride, immediate release	Schedule II
Nucynta ER	Tapentadol hydrochloride, extended release	Schedule II

54. Janssen made thousands of payments to physicians nationwide, including in Michigan, ostensibly for activities including participating on speakers' bureaus, providing consulting services, assisting in post-marketing safety surveillance and other services, but in fact to deceptively promote and maximize the use of opioids. Together, Nucynta and Nucynta ER

[9] Depomed, Inc. acquired the rights to Nucynta and Nucynta ER from Janssen in 2015.

accounted for $172 million in sales in 2014. Prior to 2009, Duragesic accounted for at least $1 billion in annual sales.

55. Information from the U.S. Department of Justice's Office of the Inspector General shows that J&J made payments to prescribers but does not indicate which drug was being promoted when J&J made these payments. At least one prescriber who previously served on Janssen's speaker's bureau received payment for speaking fees, meals, and travel from J&J. Upon information and belief, J&J would have similarly made payments to other participants in Janssen's speaker's bureau.

56. Janssen, like many other companies, has a corporate code of conduct, which clarifies the organization's mission, values and principles. Janssen's employees are required to read, understand and follow its Code of Conduct for Health Care Compliance. J&J imposes this code of conduct on Janssen Pharmaceuticals as a pharmaceutical subsidiary of J&J. Documents posted on J&J's and Janssen Pharmaceuticals's websites confirm J&J's control of the development and marketing of opioids by Janssen Pharmaceuticals. Janssen Pharmaceuticals's website "Ethical Code for the Conduct of Research and Development," names only J&J and does not mention Janssen Pharmaceuticals anywhere within the document. The "Ethical Code for the Conduct of Research and Development" posted on the Janssen Pharmaceuticals website is J&J's company-wide Ethical Code, which it requires all of its subsidiaries to follow.

57. The "Every Day Health Care Compliance Code of Conduct" posted on Janssen Pharmaceuticals's website is a J&J company-wide document that describes Janssen Pharmaceuticals as one of the "Pharmaceutical Companies of Johnson & Johnson" and as one of the "Johnson & Johnson Pharmaceutical Affiliates." It governs how "[a]ll employees of Johnson & Johnson Pharmaceutical Affiliates," including those of Janssen Pharmaceuticals, "market, sell,

promote, research, develop, inform and advertise Johnson & Johnson Pharmaceutical Affiliates' products." All Janssen Pharmaceuticals officers, directors, employees, sales associates must certify that they have "read, understood and will abide by" the code. The code governs all of the forms of marketing at issue in this case.

5. Endo Entities

58. Defendant Endo Health Solutions Inc. ("EHS") is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business in Malvern, Pennsylvania.

59. Defendant Endo Pharmaceuticals, Inc. ("EPI") is a wholly owned subsidiary of EHS and is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business in Malvern, Pennsylvania.

60. Defendant Par Pharmaceutical, Inc. is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business located in Chestnut Ridge, New York. Par Pharmaceutical, Inc. is a wholly owned subsidiary of Par Pharmaceutical Companies, Inc. f/k/a Par Pharmaceutical Holdings, Inc. Defendant Par Pharmaceutical Companies, Inc. is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business located in Chestnut Ridge, New York (Par Pharmaceutical, Inc. and Par Pharmaceutical Companies, Inc. collectively "Par Pharmaceutical"). Par Pharmaceutical was acquired by Endo International plc. in September 2015 and is an operating company of Endo International plc. EHS, EPI, Par Pharmaceutical, and their DEA registrant subsidiaries and affiliates (collectively, "Endo") manufacture opioids sold nationally, and in Muskegon County. Among the drugs Endo manufactures or manufactured are the following:

Product Name	**Chemical Name**	**Schedule**
Opana ER	Oxymorphone hydrochloride, extended release	Schedule II
Opana	Oxymorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Percodan	Oxymorphone hydrochloride and aspirin	Schedule II
Percocet	Oxymorphone hydrochloride and acetaminophen	Schedule II
Generic	Oxycodone	Schedule II

Product Name	Chemical Name	Schedule
Generic	Oxymorphone	Schedule II
Generic	Hydromorphone	Schedule II
Generic	Hydrocodone	Schedule II

61. Endo made thousands of payments to physicians nationwide, including in Michigan, ostensibly for activities including participating on speakers' bureaus, providing consulting services, assisting in post-marketing safety surveillance and other services, but in fact to deceptively promote and maximize the use of opioids.

62. Opioids made up roughly $403 million of Endo's overall revenues of $3 billion in 2012, accounting for over 10% of Endo's total revenue; Opana ER yielded revenue of $1.15 billion from 2010 to 2013. Endo also manufactures and sells generic opioids, both directly and through its subsidiaries, Par Pharmaceutical and Qualitest Pharmaceuticals, Inc., including generic oxycodone, oxymorphone, hydromorphone, and hydrocodone products.

63. The Food and Drug Administration ("FDA") requested that Endo remove Opana ER from the market in June 2017. The FDA relied on post-marketing data in reaching its conclusion based on risk of abuse.[10]

6. <u>Insys Therapeutics, Inc.</u>

64. Insys Therapeutics, Inc. is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business in Chandler, Arizona. Insys's principal product and source of revenue is Subsys:

Product Name	Chemical Name	Schedule
Subsys	Fentanyl	Schedule II

[10] Press Release, U.S. Food and Drug Admin. FDA Requests Removal of Opana ER for Risks Related to Abuse (June 8, 2017).

65. Insys made thousands of payments to physicians nationwide, including in Michigan, ostensibly for activities including participating on speakers' bureaus, providing consulting services, assisting in post-marketing safety surveillance and other services, but in fact to deceptively promote and maximize the use of opioids.

66. Subsys is a transmucosal immediate-release formulation (TIRF) of fentanyl, contained in a single-dose spray device intended for oral, under-the-tongue administration. Subsys was approved by the FDA solely for the treatment of breakthrough cancer pain.

67. In 2016, Insys made approximately $330 million in net revenue from Subsys. Insys promotes, sells, and distributes Subsys throughout the United States, and in Muskegon County.

68. Insys's founder and owner was recently arrested and charged, along with other Insys executives, with multiple felonies in connection with an alleged conspiracy to bribe practitioners to prescribe Subsys and defraud insurance companies. Other Insys executives and managers were previously indicted.

7. <u>Mallinckrodt Entities</u>

69. Defendant Mallinckrodt plc is an Irish public limited company with its headquarters in Staines-Upon-Thames, Surrey, United Kingdom. Mallinckrodt plc was incorporated in January 2013 for the purpose of holding the pharmaceuticals business of Covidien plc, which was fully transferred to Mallinckrodt plc in June of that year. Mallinckrodt plc also operates under the registered business name Mallinckrodt Pharmaceuticals, with its U.S. headquarters in Hazelwood, Missouri. Defendant Mallinckrodt LLC is a Delaware corporation with its headquarters in Hazelwood, Missouri. Defendant SpecGx LLC is a Delaware limited liability company with its headquarters in Clayton, Missouri and is a wholly owned subsidiary of Mallinckrodt plc. Mallinckrodt plc, Mallinckrodt LLC, SpecGX LLC, and their DEA registrant

subsidiaries and affiliates (together, "Mallinckrodt") manufacture, market, sell, and distribute pharmaceutical drugs throughout the United States, and in Muskegon County. Mallinckrodt is the largest U.S. supplier of opioid pain medications and among the top ten generic pharmaceutical manufacturers in the United States, based on prescriptions.

70. Mallinckrodt manufactures and markets two branded opioids: Exalgo, which is extended-release hydromorphone, sold in 8, 12, 16, and 32 mg dosage strengths, and Roxicodone, which is oxycodone, sold in 15 and 30 mg dosage strengths. In 2009, Mallinckrodt Inc., a subsidiary of Covidien plc, acquired the U.S. rights to Exalgo. The FDA approved Exalgo for treatment of chronic pain in 2012. Mallinckrodt further expanded its branded opioid portfolio in 2012 by purchasing Roxicodone from Xanodyne Pharmaceuticals. In addition, Mallinckrodt developed Xartemis XR, an extended-release combination of oxycodone and acetaminophen, which the FDA approved in March 2014, and which Mallinckrodt has since discontinued. Mallinckrodt promoted its branded opioid products with its own direct sales force.

71. While it has sought to develop its branded opioid products, Mallinckrodt has long been a leading manufacturer of generic opioids. Mallinckrodt estimated that in 2015 it received approximately 25% of the U.S. Drug Enforcement Administration's ("DEA") entire annual quota for controlled substances that it manufactures. Mallinckrodt also estimated, based on IMS Health data for the same period, that its generics claimed an approximately 23% market share of DEA Schedules II and III opioid and oral solid dose medications.[11]

72. Mallinckrodt operates a vertically integrated business in the United States: (1) importing raw opioid materials, (2) manufacturing generic opioid products, primarily at its

[11] Mallinckrodt plc, Annual Report (Form 10-K), at 5 (Nov. 29, 2016), https://www.sec.gov/Archives/edgar/data/1567892/000156789216000098/0001567892-16-000098-index.htm.

facility in Hobart, New York, and (3) marketing and selling its products to drug distributors, specialty pharmaceutical distributors, retail pharmacy chains, pharmaceutical benefit managers that have mail-order pharmacies, and hospital buying groups.

73. Among the drugs Mallinckrodt manufactures or has manufactured are the following:

Product Name	**Chemical Name**	**Schedule**
Exalgo	Hydromorphone hydrochloride, extended release	Schedule II
Roxicodone	Oxycodone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Xartemis XR	Oxycodone hydrochloride and acetaminophen	Schedule II
Methadose	Methadone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Generic	Morphine sulfate, extended release	Schedule II
Generic	Morphine sulfate oral solution	Schedule II
Generic	Fentanyl transdermal system	Schedule II
Generic	Oral transmucosal fentanyl citrate	Schedule II
Generic	Oxycodone and acetaminophen	Schedule II
Generic	Hydrocodone bitartrate and acetaminophen	Schedule II
Generic	Hydromorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Generic	Hydromorphone hydrochloride, extended release	Schedule II
Generic	Naltrexone hydrochloride	unscheduled
Generic	Oxymorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Generic	Methadone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Generic	Oxycodone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Generic	Buprenorphine and naloxone	Schedule III

74. Mallinckrodt made thousands of payments to physicians nationwide, including in Michigan, ostensibly for activities including participating on speakers' bureaus, providing consulting services, assisting in post-marketing safety surveillance and other services, but in fact to deceptively promote and maximize the use of opioids.

75. Collectively, Purdue, Actavis, Cephalon, Janssen, Endo, Insys, and Mallinckrodt are referred to as "Marketing Defendants."[12]

B. Distributor Defendants

76. The Distributor Defendants are defined below. At all relevant times, the Distributor Defendants have distributed, supplied, sold, and placed into the stream of commerce the prescription opioids, without fulfilling the fundamental duty of wholesale drug distributors to detect and warn of diversion of dangerous drugs for non-medical purposes. The Distributor Defendants universally failed to comply with federal and/or state law. The Distributor Defendants are engaged in "wholesale distribution," as defined under state and federal law. Plaintiff alleges the unlawful conduct by the Distributor Defendants is a substantial cause for the volume of prescription opioids plaguing Plaintiff's Community.

1. Cardinal Health, Inc.

77. Cardinal Health, Inc. ("Cardinal") describes itself as a "global, integrated health care services and products company," and is the fifteenth largest company by revenue in the U.S., with annual revenue of $121 billion in 2016. Through its various DEA registered subsidiaries and affiliated entities, Cardinal distributes pharmaceutical drugs, including opioids, throughout the country. Cardinal is an Ohio corporation and is headquartered in Dublin, Ohio. Based on Defendant Cardinal's own estimates, one of every six pharmaceutical products dispensed to United States patients travels through the Cardinal Health network.

[12] Together, Purdue, Cephalon, Janssen, Endo, and Mallinckrodt are also sometimes referred to as "RICO Marketing Defendants."

2. McKesson Corporation

78. McKesson Corporation ("McKesson") is fifth on the list of Fortune 500 companies, ranking immediately after Apple and ExxonMobil, with annual revenue of $191 billion in 2016. McKesson, through its various DEA registered subsidiaries and affiliated entities, is a wholesaler of pharmaceutical drugs that distributes opioids throughout the country. McKesson is incorporated in Delaware, with its principal place of business in San Francisco, California.

79. In January 2017, McKesson paid a record $150 million to resolve an investigation by the U.S. Department of Justice ("DOJ") for failing to report suspicious orders of certain drugs, including opioids. In addition to the monetary penalty, the DOJ required McKesson to suspend sales of controlled substances from distribution centers in Ohio, Florida, Michigan and Colorado. The DOJ described these "staged suspensions" as "among the most severe sanctions ever agreed to by a [Drug Enforcement Administration] registered distributor."

3. AmerisourceBergen Drug Corporation

80. AmerisourceBergen Drug Corporation ("AmerisourceBergen"), through its various DEA registered subsidiaries and affiliated entities, is a wholesaler of pharmaceutical drugs that distributes opioids throughout the country. AmerisourceBergen is the eleventh largest company by revenue in the United States, with annual revenue of $147 billion in 2016. AmerisourceBergen's principal place of business is located in Chesterbrook, Pennsylvania, and it is incorporated in Delaware.

4. CVS Health Corporation

81. Defendant CVS Health Corporation ("CVS") is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business in Rhode Island. At all times relevant to this Complaint, CVS,

through its DEA registered subsidiaries and affiliated entities, distributed prescription opioids throughout the United States, including in Michigan and Muskegon County specifically.

5. The Kroger Co.

82. Defendant The Kroger Co. ("Kroger") is an Ohio corporation with headquarters in Cincinnati, OH. Kroger operates 2,268 pharmacies in the United States, including in Michigan. At all times relevant to this Complaint, Kroger, through its various DEA registered subsidiaries and affiliated entities, distributed prescription opioids throughout the United States, including in Michigan and Muskegon County specifically.

6. Rite Aid

83. Defendant Rite Aid Corporation is a Delaware corporation with its principal office located in Camp Hill, Pennsylvania, and Defendant Rite Aid of Maryland, Inc., d/b/a Rite Aid Mid-Atlantic Customer Support Center, Inc. is a Maryland corporation with its principal office located in Camp Hill, Pennsylvania (collectively, "Rite Aid"). At all times relevant to this Complaint, Rite Aid, through its various DEA registered subsidiaries and affiliated entities, distributed prescription opioids throughout the United States, including in Michigan and Muskegon County specifically.

7. Walgreens Boots Alliance, Inc.

84. Defendant Walgreens Boots Alliance, Inc. ("Walgreens") is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business in Illinois. At all times relevant to this Complaint, Walgreens, through its various DEA registered subsidiaries and affiliated entities, distributed prescription opioids throughout the United States, including in Michigan and Muskegon County specifically.

8. Walmart Inc.

85. Defendant Walmart Inc. ("Walmart"), formerly known as Walmart Stores, Inc., is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business in Bentonville, Arkansas. At all times relevant to this Complaint, Walmart, through its various DEA registered subsidiaries and affiliated entities, distributed prescription opioids throughout the United States, including in Michigan and Muskegon County specifically.

86. Collectively, Defendants CVS, Kroger, Rite Aid, Walgreens, and Walmart are referred to as "National Retail Pharmacies."

87. Cardinal, McKesson, AmerisourceBergen, and the National Retail Pharmacies are collectively referred to as the "Distributor Defendants."[13]

88. "Defendants" include the above referenced entities, as well as their predecessors, successors, affiliates, subsidiaries, partnerships, and divisions, to the extent that they are engaged in the manufacture, promotion, distribution sale and/or dispensing of opioids.

C. Agency and Authority

89. All of the actions described in this Complaint are part of, and in furtherance of, the unlawful conduct alleged herein, and were authorized, ordered, and/or done by Defendants' officers, agents, employees, or other representatives while actively engaged in the management of Defendants' affairs within the course and scope of their duties and employment, and/or with Defendants' actual, apparent, and/or ostensible authority.

[13] Together, Purdue, Actavis, Cephalon, Endo, Mallinckrodt, Cardinal, McKesson, and AmerisourceBergen are sometimes referred to as the "RICO Supply Chain Defendants."

FACTUAL ALLEGATIONS

I. FACTS COMMON TO ALL CLAIMS[14]

A. Opioids and Their Effects

90. Opioids are a class of drugs that bind with opioid receptors in the brain and includes natural, synthetic, and semi-synthetic opioids. Natural opioids are derived from the opium poppy. Generally used to treat pain, opioids produce multiple effects on the human body, the most significant of which are analgesia, euphoria, and respiratory depression.

91. The medicinal properties of opioids have been recognized for millennia—as has their potential for abuse and addiction. The opium poppy contains various opium alkaloids, three of which are used in the pharmaceutical industry today: morphine, codeine, and thebaine. Early use of opium in Western medicine was with a tincture of opium and alcohol called laudanum, which contains all of the opium alkaloids and is still available by prescription today. Chemists first isolated the morphine and codeine alkaloids in the early 1800s.

92. In 1827, the pharmaceutical company Merck began large-scale production and commercial marketing of morphine. During the American Civil War, field medics commonly used morphine, laudanum, and opium pills to treat the wounded, and many veterans were left with morphine addictions. By 1900, an estimated 300,000 people were addicted to opioids in the United States, and many doctors prescribed opioids solely to prevent their patients from suffering withdrawal symptoms. The nation's first Opium Commissioner, Hamilton Wright, remarked in 1911, "The habit has this nation in its grip to an astonishing extent. Our prisons and our hospitals

[14] The allegations in this complaint are made upon information and belief. Plaintiff reserves the right to seek leave to amend or correct this Complaint based upon analysis of the ARCOS, IMS Health, and other data and upon further investigation and discovery.

are full of victims of it, it has robbed ten thousand businessmen of moral sense and made them beasts who prey upon their fellows . . . it has become one of the most fertile causes of unhappiness and sin in the United States."[15]

93. Pharmaceutical companies tried to develop substitutes for opium and morphine that would provide the same analgesic effects without the addictive properties. In 1898, Bayer Pharmaceutical Company began marketing diacetylmorphine (obtained from acetylation of morphine) under the trade name "Heroin." Bayer advertised heroin as a non-addictive cough and cold remedy suitable for children, but as its addictive nature became clear, heroin distribution in the U.S. was limited to prescription only in 1914 and then banned altogether a decade later.

94. Although heroin and opium became classified as illicit drugs, there is little difference between them and prescription opioids. Prescription opioids are synthesized from the same plant as heroin, have similar molecular structures, and bind to the same receptors in the human brain.

95. Due to concerns about their addictive properties, prescription opioids have usually been regulated at the federal level as Schedule II controlled substances by the U.S. Drug Enforcement Administration ("DEA") since 1970.

96. Throughout the twentieth century, pharmaceutical companies continued to develop prescription opioids like Percodan, Percocet, and Vicodin, but these opioids were generally produced in combination with other drugs, with relatively low opioid content.

---

[15] Nick Miroff, *From Teddy Roosevelt to Trump: How Drug Companies Triggered an Opioid Crisis a Century Ago*, The Wash. Post (Oct. 17, 2017), https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/retropolis/wp/2017/09/29/the-greatest-drug-fiends-in-the-world-an-american-opioid-crisis-in-1908/?utm_term=.7832633fd7ca.

97. In contrast, OxyContin, the product whose launch in 1996 ushered in the modern opioid epidemic, is pure oxycodone. Purdue initially made it available in the following strengths: 10 mg, 15 mg, 20 mg, 30 mg, 40 mg, 60 mg, 80 mg, and 160 mg. The weakest OxyContin delivers as much narcotic as the strongest Percocet, and some OxyContin tablets delivered sixteen times that.

98. Medical professionals describe the strength of various opioids in terms of morphine milligram equivalents ("MME"). According to the CDC, doses at or above 50 MME/day double the risk of overdose compared to 20 MME/day, and one study found that patients who died of opioid overdose were prescribed an average of 98 MME/day.

99. Different opioids provide varying levels of MMEs. For example, just 33 mg of oxycodone provides 50 MME. Thus, at OxyContin's twice-daily dosing, the 50 MME/day threshold is nearly reached by a prescription of 15 mg twice daily. One 160 mg tablet of OxyContin, which Purdue took off the market in 2001, delivered 240 MME.

100. The wide variation in the MME strength of prescription opioids renders misleading any effort to capture "market share" by the number of pills or prescriptions attributed to Purdue or other manufacturers. Purdue, in particular, focuses its business on branded, highly potent pills, causing it to be responsible for a significant percentage of the total amount of MME in circulation, even though it currently claims to have a small percent of the market share in terms of pills or prescriptions.

101. Fentanyl is a synthetic opioid that is 100 times stronger than morphine and 50 times stronger than heroin. First developed in 1959, fentanyl is showing up more and more often in the market for opioids created by Marketing Defendants' promotion, with particularly lethal consequences.

102. The effects of opioids vary by duration. Long-acting opioids, such as Purdue's OxyContin and MS Contin, Janssen's Nucynta ER and Duragesic, Endo's Opana ER, and Actavis's Kadian, are designed to be taken once or twice daily and are purported to provide continuous opioid therapy for, in general, 12 hours. Short-acting opioids, such as Cephalon's Actiq and Fentora, are designed to be taken in addition to long-acting opioids to address "episodic pain" (also referred to as "breakthrough pain") and provide fast-acting, supplemental opioid therapy lasting approximately 4 to 6 hours. Still other short-term opioids, such as Insys's Subsys, are designed to be taken in addition to long-acting opioids to specifically address breakthrough cancer pain, excruciating pain suffered by some patients with end-stage cancer. The Marketing Defendants promoted the idea that pain should be treated by taking long-acting opioids continuously and supplementing them by also taking short-acting, rapid-onset opioids for episodic or "breakthrough" pain.

103. Patients develop tolerance to the analgesic effect of opioids relatively quickly. As tolerance increases, a patient typically requires progressively higher doses in order to obtain the same perceived level of pain reduction. The same is true of the euphoric effects of opioids—the "high." However, opioids depress respiration, and at very high doses can and often do arrest respiration altogether. At higher doses, the effects of withdrawal are more severe. Long-term opioid use can also cause hyperalgesia, a heightened sensitivity to pain.

104. Discontinuing opioids after more than just a few weeks of therapy will cause most patients to experience withdrawal symptoms. These withdrawal symptoms include: severe anxiety, nausea, vomiting, headaches, agitation, insomnia, tremors, hallucinations, delirium, pain, and other serious symptoms, which may persist for months after a complete withdrawal from opioids, depending on how long the opioids were used.

105. As a leading pain specialist doctor put it, the widespread, long-term use of opioids "was a *de* facto experiment on the population of the United States. It wasn't randomized, it wasn't controlled, and no data was collected until they started gathering death statistics."

B. <u>The Resurgence of Opioid Use in the United States</u>

1. <u>The Sackler Family Integrated Advertising and Medicine</u>

106. Given the history of opioid abuse in the U.S. and the medical profession's resulting wariness, the commercial success of the Marketing Defendants' prescription opioids would not have been possible without a fundamental shift in prescribers' perception of the risks and benefits of long-term opioid use.

107. As it turned out, Purdue Pharma was uniquely positioned to execute just such a maneuver, thanks to the legacy of a man named Arthur Sackler. The Sackler family is the sole owner of Purdue and one of the wealthiest families in America, with a net worth of $13 billion as of 2016. The company's profits go to Sackler family trusts and entities.[16] Yet the Sacklers have avoided publicly associating themselves with Purdue, letting others serve as the spokespeople for the company.

108. The Sackler brothers—Arthur, Mortimer, and Raymond—purchased a small patent-medicine company called the Purdue Frederick Company in 1952. It was Arthur Sackler who created the pharmaceutical advertising industry as we know it, laying the groundwork for the OxyContin promotion that would make the Sacklers billionaires.

109. Arthur Sackler was both a psychiatrist and a marketing executive. He pioneered both print advertising in medical journals and promotion through physician "education" in the

[16] David Armstrong, *The man at the center of the secret OxyContin files*, STAT News (May 12, 2016), https://www.statnews.com/2016/05/12/man-center-secret-oxycontin-files/.

form of seminars and continuing medical education courses. He also understood the persuasive power of recommendations from fellow physicians, and did not hesitate to manipulate information when necessary. For example, one promotional brochure produced by his firm for Pfizer showed business cards of physicians from various cities as if they were testimonials for the drug, but when a journalist tried to contact these doctors, he discovered that they did not exist.[17]

110. It was Arthur Sackler who, in the 1960s, made Valium into the first $100-million drug, so popular it became known as "Mother's Little Helper." When Arthur's client, Roche, developed Valium, it already had a similar drug, Librium, another benzodiazepine, on the market for treatment of anxiety. So Arthur invented a condition he called "psychic tension"—essentially stress—and pitched Valium as the solution.[18] The campaign, for which Arthur was compensated based on volume of pills sold,[19] was a remarkable success.

111. Arthur Sackler created not only the advertising for his clients but also the vehicle to bring their advertisements to doctors—a biweekly newspaper called the *Medical Tribune*, which was distributed for free to doctors nationwide. Arthur also conceived a company now called IMS Health Holdings Inc., which monitors prescribing practices of every doctor in the U.S. and sells this valuable data to pharmaceutical companies like Marketing Defendants, who utilize it to target and tailor their sales pitches to individual physicians.

---

[17] Barry Meier, *Pain Killer: A "Wonder" Drug's Trail of Addiction and Death* (Rodale 2003) (hereinafter "Meier"), at 204.

[18] *Id.* at 202; *see also One Family Reaped Billions From Opioids*, WBUR On Point (Oct. 23, 2017), http://www.wbur.org/onpoint/2017/10/23/one-family-reaped-billions-from-opioids.

[19] Meier, *supra*, at 201-203.

2. Purdue and the Development of OxyContin

112. After the Sackler brothers acquired the Purdue Frederick Company in 1952, Purdue sold products ranging from earwax remover to antiseptic, and it became a profitable business. As an advertising executive, Arthur Sackler was not involved, on paper at least, in running Purdue, which would have been a conflict of interest. Raymond Sackler became Purdue's head executive, while Mortimer Sackler ran Purdue's UK affiliate.

113. In the 1980s, Purdue, through its UK affiliate, acquired a Scottish drug producer that had developed a sustained-release technology suitable for morphine. Purdue marketed this extended-release morphine as MS Contin, and it quickly became Purdue's bestseller. As the patent expiration for MS Contin loomed, Purdue searched for a drug to replace it. Around that time, Raymond's oldest son, Richard Sackler, who was also a trained physician, became more involved in the management of the company. Richard had grand ambitions for the company; according to a long-time Purdue sales representative, "Richard really wanted Purdue to be big—I mean *really* big."[20] Richard believed Purdue should develop another use for its "Contin" timed-release system.

114. In 1990, Purdue's Vice President of clinical research, Robert Kaiko, sent a memo to Richard and other executives recommending that the company work on a pill containing oxycodone. At the time, oxycodone was perceived as less potent than morphine, largely because it was most commonly prescribed as Percocet, a relatively weak oxycodone-acetaminophen combination pill. MS Contin was not only approaching patent expiration but had always been limited by the stigma associated with morphine. Oxycodone did not have that problem, and

[20] Christopher Glazek, *The Secretive Family Making Billions from the Opioid Crisis*, Esquire (Oct. 16, 2017), http://www.esquire.com/news-politics/a12775932/sackler-family-oxycontin/.

what's more, it was sometimes mistakenly called "oxycodeine," which also contributed to the perception of relatively lower potency, because codeine is weaker than morphine. Purdue acknowledged using this to its advantage when it later pled guilty to criminal charges of "misbranding" in 2007, admitting that it was "well aware of the incorrect view held by many physicians that oxycodone was weaker than morphine" and "did not want to do anything 'to make physicians think that oxycodone was stronger or equal to morphine' or to 'take any steps . . . that would affect the unique position that OxyContin'" held among physicians.[21]

115. For Purdue and OxyContin to be "*really* big," Purdue needed to both distance its new product from the traditional view of narcotic addiction risk, and broaden the drug's uses beyond cancer pain and hospice care. A marketing memo sent to Purdue's top sales executives in March 1995 recommended that if Purdue could show that the risk of abuse was lower with OxyContin than with traditional immediate-release narcotics, sales would increase.[22] As discussed below, Purdue did not find or generate any such evidence, but this did not stop Purdue from making that claim regardless.

116. Armed with this and other misrepresentations about the risks and benefits of its new drug, Purdue was able to open an enormous untapped market: patients with non-end-of-life, non-acute, everyday aches and pains. As Dr. David Haddox, a Senior Medical Director at Purdue, declared on the Early Show, a CBS morning talk program, "There are 50 million patients in this country who have chronic pain that's not being managed appropriately every single day. OxyContin is one of the choices that doctors have available to them to treat that."[23]

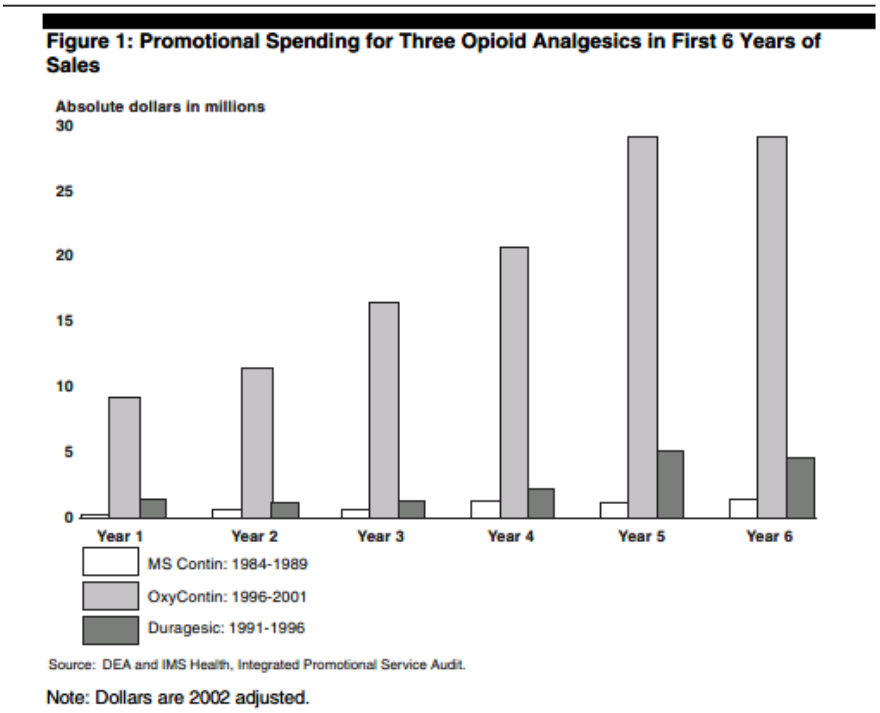
---

[21] *Id.*

[22] Meier, *supra*, at 269.

[23] *Id.* at 156.

117. In pursuit of these 50 million potential customers, Purdue poured resources into OxyContin's sales force and advertising, particularly to a far broader audience of primary care physicians who treated patients with chronic pain complaints. The graph below shows how promotional spending in the first six years following OxyContin's launch dwarfed Purdue's spending on MS Contin or Defendant Janssen's spending on Duragesic: [24]



118. Prior to Purdue's launch of OxyContin, no drug company had ever promoted such a pure, high-strength Schedule II narcotic to so wide an audience of general practitioners.

119. Purdue has generated estimated sales of more than $35 billion from opioids since 1996, raking in more than $3 billion in 2015 alone. Remarkably, its opioid sales continued to climb even after a period of media attention and government inquiries regarding OxyContin

[24] U.S. General Accounting, *OxyContin Abuse and Diversion and Efforts to Address the Problem*, Office Report to Congressional Requesters, 22 (Dec. 2003), http://www.gao.gov/new.items/d04110.pdf.

abuse in the early 2000s and a criminal investigation culminating in guilty pleas in 2007. Purdue proved itself skilled at evading full responsibility and continuing to sell through the controversy. The company's annual opioid sales of $3 billion in 2015 represent a four-fold increase from its 2006 sales of $800 million.

120. One might imagine that Richard Sackler's ambitions have been realized. But in the best tradition of family patriarch Arthur Sackler, Purdue has its eyes on even greater profits. Under the name of Mundipharma, the Sacklers are looking to new markets for their opioids—employing the exact same playbook in South America, China, and India as they did in the United States.

121. In May 2017, a dozen members of Congress sent a letter to the World Health Organization, warning it of the deceptive practices Purdue is unleashing on the rest of the world through Mundipharma:

> We write to warn the international community of the deceptive and dangerous practices of Mundipharma International—an arm of Purdue Pharmaceuticals. The greed and recklessness of one company and its partners helped spark a public health crisis in the United States that will take generations to fully repair. We urge the World Health Organization (WHO) to do everything in its power to avoid allowing the same people to begin a worldwide opioid epidemic. Please learn from our experience and do not allow Mundipharma to carry on Purdue's deadly legacy on a global stage. . . .
>
> Internal documents revealed in court proceedings now tell us that since the early development of OxyContin, Purdue was aware of the high risk of addiction it carried. Combined with the misleading and aggressive marketing of the drug by its partner, Abbott Laboratories, Purdue began the opioid crisis that has devastated American communities since the end of the 1990s. Today, Mundipharma is using many of the same deceptive and reckless practices to sell OxyContin abroad. . . .
>
> In response to the growing scrutiny and diminished U.S. sales, the Sacklers have simply moved on. On December 18, the Los Angeles Times published an extremely troubling report detailing

> how in spite of the scores of lawsuits against Purdue for its role in the U.S. opioid crisis, and tens of thousands of overdose deaths, Mundipharma now aggressively markets OxyContin internationally. In fact, Mundipharma uses many of the same tactics that caused the opioid epidemic to flourish in the U.S., though now in countries with far fewer resources to devote to the fallout.[25]

122. Purdue's recent pivot to untapped markets—after extracting substantial profits from American communities and leaving local governments to address the devastating and still growing damage the company caused—only serves to underscore that Purdue's actions have been knowing, intentional, and motivated by profits throughout this entire story.

3. Other Marketing Defendants Leapt at the Opioid Opportunity

123. Purdue created a market for the use of opioids for a range of common aches and pains by misrepresenting the risks and benefits of its opioids, but it was not alone. The other Marketing Defendants—already manufacturers of prescription opioids—positioned themselves to take advantage of the opportunity Purdue created, developing both branded and generic opioids to compete with OxyContin, while, together with Purdue and each other, misrepresenting the safety and efficacy of their products. These misrepresentations are described in greater detail in Section D below.

124. Endo, which already sold Percocet and Percodan, was the first to submit an application for a generic extended-release oxycodone to compete with OxyContin. At the same time, Endo sought FDA approval for another potent opioid, immediate-release and extended-release oxymorphone, branded as Opana and Opana ER. Oxymorphone, like OxyContin's active ingredient oxycodone, is not a new drug; it was first synthesized in Germany in 1914 and sold in

[25] Letter from Members of Congress to Dr. Margaret Chan, Director-General, World Health Organization (May 3, 2017), http://katherineclark.house.gov/_cache/files/a577bd3c-29ec-4bb9-bdba-1ca71c784113/mundipharma-letter-signatures.pdf.

the U.S. by Endo beginning in 1959 under the trade name Numorphan. But Numorphan tablets proved highly susceptible to abuse. Called "blues" after the light blue color of the 10 mg pills, Numorphan provoked, according to some users, a more euphoric high than heroin. As the National Institute on Drug Abuse observed in its 1974 report, "Drugs and Addict Lifestyle," Numorphan was extremely popular among addicts for its quick and sustained effect.[26] Endo withdrew oral Numorphan from the market in 1979.[27]

125. Two decades later, however, as communities around the U.S. were first sounding the alarm about prescription opioids and Purdue executives were being called to testify before Congress about the risks of OxyContin, Endo essentially reached back into its inventory, dusted off a product it had previously shelved after widespread abuse, and pushed it into the marketplace with a new trade name, Opana.

126. The clinical trials submitted with Endo's first application for approval of Opana were insufficient to demonstrate efficacy, and some subjects in the trials overdosed and had to be revived with naloxone. Endo then submitted new "enriched enrollment" clinical trials, in which trial subjects who do not respond to the drug are excluded from the trial, and obtained approval. Endo began marketing Opana and Opana ER in 2006.

127. Like Numorphan, Opana ER was highly susceptible to abuse. On June 8, 2017, the FDA sought removal of Opana ER. In its press release, the FDA indicated that this is the first time the agency has taken steps to remove a currently marketed opioid pain medication from sale

---

[26] John Fauber & Kristina Fiore, *Abandoned Painkiller Makes a Comeback*, MedPage Today (May 10, 2015), https://www.medpagetoday.com/psychiatry/addictions/51448.

[27] *Id*.

due to the public health consequences of abuse."[28] On July 6, 2017, Endo agreed to withdraw Opana ER from the market.[29]

128. Janssen, which already marketed the Duragesic (fentanyl) patch for severe pain, also joined Purdue in pursuit of the broader chronic pain market. It sought to expand the use of Duragesic through, for example, advertisements proclaiming, "It's not just for end stage cancer anymore!" This claim earned Janssen a warning letter from the FDA, for representing that Duragesic was "more useful in a broader range of conditions or patients than has been demonstrated by substantial evidence."[30]

129. Janssen also developed a new opioid compound called tapentadol in 2009, marketed as Nucynta for the treatment of moderate to severe pain. Janssen launched the extended-release version, Nucynta ER, for treatment of chronic pain in 2011.

130. By adding additional opioids or expanding the use of their existing opioid products, the other Marketing Defendants took advantage of the market created by Purdue's aggressive promotion of OxyContin and reaped enormous profits. For example, Opana ER alone generated more than $1 billion in revenue for Endo in 2010 and again in 2013. Janssen also passed the $1 billion mark in sales of Duragesic in 2009.

---

[28] Press Release, U.S. Food & Drug Administration, *FDA Requests Removal of Opana ER for Risks Related to Abuse* (June 8, 2017),

https://www.fda.gov/NewsEvents/Newsroom/PressAnnouncements/ucm562401.htm.

[29] *Endo Pulls Opioid as U.S. Seeks to Tackle Abuse Epidemic*, Reuters (July 6, 2017, 9:59am), https://www.reuters.com/article/us-endo-intl-opana-idUSKBN19R2II.

[30] Letter from FDA to Janssen (March 30, 2000), http://wayback.archive-it.org/7993/20170112070823/http://www.fda.gov/downloads/Drugs/GuidanceComplianceRegulatoryInformation/EnforcementActivitiesbyFDA/WarningLettersandNoticeofViolationLetterstoPharmaceuticalCompanies/UCM165395.pdf.

C. **Defendants' Conduct Created an Abatable Public Nuisance**

131. As alleged throughout this Complaint, Defendants' conduct created a public health crisis and a public nuisance.

132. The public nuisance—*i.e.*, the opioid epidemic—created, perpetuated, and maintained by Defendants can be abated and further recurrence of such harm and inconvenience can be abated by, inter alia, (a) educating prescribers (especially primary care physicians and the most prolific prescribers of opioids) and patients regarding the true risks and benefits of opioids, including the risk of addiction, in order to prevent the next cycle of addiction; (b) providing addiction treatment to patients who are already addicted to opioids; and (c) making naloxone widely available so that overdoses are less frequently fatal.

133. Defendants have the ability to act to abate the public nuisance, and the law recognizes that they are uniquely well positioned to do so. It is the manufacturer of a drug that has primary responsibility to assure the safety, efficacy, and appropriateness of a drug's labeling, marketing, and promotion. And, all companies in the supply chain of a controlled substance are primarily responsible for ensuring that such drugs are only distributed and dispensed to appropriate patients and not diverted. These responsibilities exist independent of any FDA or DEA regulation, to ensure that their products and practices meet both federal and state consumer protection laws and regulations. As registered manufacturers and distributors of controlled substances, Defendants are placed in a position of special trust and responsibility and are uniquely positioned, based on their knowledge of prescribers and orders, to act as a first line of defense.

D. The Marketing Defendants' Multi-Pronged Scheme to Change Prescriber Habits and Public Perception and Increase Demand for Opioids

134. In order to accomplish the fundamental shift in perception that was key to successfully marketing their opioids, the Marketing Defendants designed and implemented a sophisticated and deceptive marketing strategy. Lacking legitimate scientific research to support their claims, the Marketing Defendants turned to the marketing techniques first pioneered by Arthur Sackler to create a series of misperceptions in the medical community and ultimately reverse the long-settled understanding of the relative risks and benefits of opioids.

135. The Marketing Defendants promoted, and profited from, their misrepresentations about the risks and benefits of opioids for chronic pain even though they knew that their marketing was false and misleading. The history of opioids, as well as research and clinical experience over the last 20 years, established that opioids were highly addictive and responsible for a long list of very serious adverse outcomes. The FDA and other regulators warned Marketing Defendants of these risks. The Marketing Defendants had access to scientific studies, detailed prescription data, and reports of adverse events, including reports of addiction, hospitalization, and deaths—all of which made clear the harms from long-term opioid use and that patients are suffering from addiction, overdoses, and death in alarming numbers. More recently, the FDA and CDC issued pronouncements based on existing medical evidence that conclusively expose the known falsity of these Defendants' misrepresentations.

136. The marketing scheme to increase opioid prescriptions centered around nine categories of misrepresentations, which are discussed in detail below. The Marketing Defendants disseminated these misrepresentations through various channels, including through advertising, sales representatives, purportedly independent organizations these defendants funded and

controlled, "Front Groups," so-called industry "Key Opinion Leaders," and Continuing Medical Education ("CME") programs discussed subsequently below.

1. The Marketing Defendants Promoted Multiple Falsehoods About Opioids

137. The Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations fall into the following nine categories:

a. The risk of addiction from chronic opioid therapy is low

b. To the extent there is a risk of addiction, it can be easily identified and managed

c. Signs of addictive behavior are "pseudoaddiction," requiring more opioids

d. Opioid withdrawal can be avoided by tapering

e. Opioid doses can be increased without limit or greater risks

f. Long-term opioid use improves functioning

g. Alternative forms of pain relief pose greater risks than opioids

h. OxyContin provides twelve hours of pain relief

i. New formulations of certain opioids successfully deter abuse

138. Each of these propositions was false. The Marketing Defendants knew this, but they nonetheless set out to convince physicians, patients, and the public at large of the truth of each of these propositions in order to expand the market for their opioids.

139. The categories of misrepresentations are offered to organize the numerous statements the Marketing Defendants made and to explain their role in the overall marketing effort, not as a checklist for assessing each Marketing Defendant's liability. While each Marketing Defendant deceptively promoted their opioids specifically, and, together with other Marketing Defendants, opioids generally, not every Marketing Defendant propagated (or needed to propagate) each misrepresentation. Each Marketing Defendant's conduct, and each

misrepresentation, contributed to an overall narrative that aimed to—and did—mislead doctors, patients, and payors about the risk and benefits of opioids. While this Complaint endeavors to document examples of each Marketing Defendant's misrepresentations and the manner in which they were disseminated, they are just that—examples. The Complaint is not, especially prior to discovery, an exhaustive catalog of the nature and manner of each deceptive statement by each Marketing Defendant.

a. Falsehood #1: The risk of addiction from chronic opioid therapy is low

140. Central to the Marketing Defendants' promotional scheme was the misrepresentation that opioids are rarely addictive when taken for chronic pain. Through their marketing efforts, the Marketing Defendants advanced the idea that the risk of addiction is low when opioids are taken as prescribed by "legitimate" pain patients. That, in turn, directly led to the expected and intended result that doctors prescribed more opioids to more patients—thereby enriching the Marketing Defendants and substantially contributing to the opioid epidemic.

141. Each of the Marketing Defendants claimed that the potential for addiction from its opioids was relatively small or non-existent, even though there was no scientific evidence to support those claims. None of them have acknowledged, retracted, or corrected their false statements.

142. In fact, studies have shown that a substantial percentage of long-term users of opioids experience addiction. Addiction can result from the use of any opioid, "even at

recommended dose,"[31] and the risk substantially increases with more than three months of use. [32] As the CDC Guideline states, "[o]pioid pain medication use presents serious risks, including overdose and opioid use disorder" (a diagnostic term for addiction).[33]

i. Purdue's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk

143. When it launched OxyContin, Purdue knew it would need data to overcome decades of wariness regarding opioid use. It needed some sort of research to back up its messaging. But Purdue had not conducted any studies about abuse potential or addiction risk as part of its application for FDA approval for OxyContin. Purdue (and, later, the other Defendants) found this "research" in the form of a one-paragraph letter to the editor published in the *New England Journal of Medicine* (NEJM) in 1980.

144. This letter, by Dr. Hershel Jick and Jane Porter, declared the incidence of addiction "rare" for patients treated with opioids.[34] They had analyzed a database of hospitalized patients who were given opioids in a controlled setting to ease suffering from acute pain. Porter

---

[31] *FDA Announces Safety Labeling Changes and Postmarket Study Requirements for Extended-Release and Long-Acting Opioid Analgesics*, MagMutual (Aug. 18, 2016), https://www.magmutual.com/learning/article/fda-announces-safety-labeling-changes-and-postmarket-study-requirements-opioids; *see also* Press Release, U.S. Food & Drug Admin., *FDA Announces Enhanced Warnings For Immediate-Release Opioid Pain Medications Related to Risks of Misuse, Abuse, Addiction, Overdose and Death, FDA (Mar. 22, 2016), https://www.fda.gov/NewsEvents/Newsroom/PressAnnouncements/ucm491739.htm*.

[32] Deborah Dowell, M.D. et al., *CDC Guideline for Prescribing Opioids for Chronic Pain – United States 2016*, 65(1) Morbidity & Mortality Wkly. Rep. 1, 21 (Mar. 18, 2016) (hereinafter "CDC Guideline").

[33] *Id.* at 2.

[34] Jane Porter & Herschel Jick, MD, *Addiction Rare in Patients Treated with Narcotics*, 302(2) New Engl. J. Med. 123 (Jan. 10, 1980), http://www.nejm.org/doi/pdf/10.1056/NEJM198001103020221.

and Jick considered a patient not addicted if there was no sign of addiction noted in patients' records.

ADDICTION RARE IN PATIENTS TREATED WITH NARCOTICS

To the Editor: Recently, we examined our current files to determine the incidence of narcotic addiction in 39,946 hospitalized medical patients[1] who were monitored consecutively. Although there were 11,882 patients who received at least one narcotic preparation, there were only four cases of reasonably well documented addiction in patients who had no history of addiction. The addiction was considered major in only one instance. The drugs implicated were meperidine in two patients,[2] Percodan in one, and hydromorphone in one. We conclude that despite widespread use of narcotic drugs in hospitals, the development of addiction is rare in medical patients with no history of addiction.

JANE PORTER
HERSHEL JICK, M.D.
Boston Collaborative Drug Surveillance Program
Boston University Medical Center
Waltham, MA 02154

1. Jick H, Miettinen OS, Shapiro S, Lewis GP, Siskind Y, Slone D. Comprehensive drug surveillance. JAMA. 1970; 213:1455-60.
2. Miller RR, Jick H. Clinical effects of meperidine in hospitalized medical patients. J Clin Pharmacol. 1978; 18:180-8.

145. As Dr. Jick explained to a journalist years later, he submitted the statistics to NEJM as a letter because the data were not robust enough to be published as a study.[35]

146. Purdue nonetheless began repeatedly citing this letter in promotional and educational materials as evidence of the low risk of addiction, while failing to disclose that its source was a letter to the editor, not a peer-reviewed paper.[36] Citation of the letter, which was largely ignored for more than a decade, significantly increased after the introduction of OxyContin. While first Purdue and then other Marketing Defendants used it to assert that their

[35] Meier, *supra*, at 174.

[36] J. Porter & H. Jick, *Addiction Rare in Patients Treated with Narcotics*, *supra*.

opioids were not addictive, "that's not in any shape or form what we suggested in our letter," according to Dr. Jick.

147. Purdue specifically used the Porter and Jick letter in its 1998 promotional video "I got my life back," in which Dr. Alan Spanos says "In fact, the rate of addiction amongst pain patients who are treated by doctors *is much less than 1%*."[37] Purdue trained its sales representatives to tell prescribers that fewer than 1% of patients who took OxyContin became addicted. (In 1999, a Purdue-funded study of patients who used OxyContin for headaches found that the addiction rate was thirteen per cent.)"[38]

148. Other Marketing Defendants relied on and disseminated the same distorted messaging. The enormous impact of Marketing Defendants' misleading amplification of this letter was well documented in another letter published in the NEJM on June 1, 2017, describing the way the one-paragraph 1980 letter had been irresponsibly cited and in some cases "grossly misrepresented." In particular, the authors of this letter explained:

> [W]e found that a five-sentence letter published in the *Journal* in 1980 was heavily and uncritically cited as evidence that addiction was rare with long-term opioid therapy. We believe that this citation pattern contributed to the North American opioid crisis by helping to shape a narrative that allayed prescribers' concerns about the risk of addiction associated with long-term opioid therapy . . .[39]

---

[37] *Our Amazing World, Purdue Pharma OxyContin Commercial*, https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Er78Dj5hyeI.

[38] Patrick R. Keefe, *The Family That Built an Empire of Pain*, The New Yorker (Oct. 30, 2017) (hereinafter, "Keefe, *Empire of Pain*").

[39] Pamela T.M. Leung, B.Sc. Pharm., *et al.*, *A 1980 Letter on the Risk of Opioid Addiction*, 376 New Engl. J. Med. 2194-95 (June 1, 2017), http://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMc1700150.

149. "It's difficult to overstate the role of this letter," said Dr. David Juurlink of the University of Toronto, who led the analysis. "It was the key bit of literature that helped the opiate manufacturers convince front-line doctors that addiction is not a concern."[40]

150. Alongside its use of the Porter and Jick letter, Purdue also crafted its own materials and spread its deceptive message through numerous additional channels. In its 1996 press release announcing the release of OxyContin, for example, Purdue declared, "The fear of addiction is exaggerated."[41]

151. At a hearing before the House of Representatives' Subcommittee on Oversight and Investigations of the Committee on Energy and Commerce in August 2001, Purdue emphasized "legitimate" treatment, dismissing cases of overdose and death as something that would not befall "legitimate" patients: "Virtually all of these reports involve people who are abusing the medication, not patients with legitimate medical needs under the treatment of a healthcare professional."[42]

152. Purdue spun this baseless "legitimate use" distinction out even further in a patient brochure about OxyContin, called "A Guide to Your New Pain Medicine and How to Become a Partner Against Pain." In response to the question "Aren't opioid pain medications like

---

[40] *Marilynn Marchione, Assoc. Press, Painful Words: How a 1980 Letter Fueled the Opioid Epidemic, STAT News (May 31, 2017), https://www.statnews.com/2017/05/31/opioid-epidemic-nejm-letter/.*

[41] Press Release, Purdue Pharma L.P., *New Hope for Millions of Americans Suffering from Persistent Pain: Long-Acting OxyContin Tablets Now Available to Relieve Pain* (May 31, 1996, 3:47pm), http://documents.latimes.com/oxycontin-press-release-1996/.

[42] *Oxycontin: Its Use and Abuse: Hearing Before the House Subcomm. on Oversight and Investigations of the Comm. on Energy and Commerce, 107th Cong. 1 (Aug. 28, 2001) (Statement of Michael Friedman, Executive Vice President, Chief Operating Officer, Purdue Pharma, L.P.), https://www.gpo.gov/fdsys/pkg/CHRG-107hhrg75754/html/CHRG-107hhrg75754.htm.*

OxyContin Tablets 'addicting'?," Purdue claimed that there was no need to worry about addiction if taking opioids for legitimate, "medical" purposes:

> Drug addiction means using a drug to get "high" rather than to relieve pain. You are taking opioid pain medication for medical purposes. The medical purposes are clear and the effects are beneficial, not harmful. [43]

153. Sales representatives marketed OxyContin as a product "'to start with and to stay with.'"[44] Sales representatives also received training in overcoming doctors' concerns about addiction with talking points they knew to be untrue about the drug's abuse potential. One of Purdue's early training memos compared doctor visits to "firing at a target," declaring that "[a]s you prepare to fire your 'message,' you need to know where to aim and what you want to hit!" [45] According to the memo, the target is physician resistance based on concern about addiction: "The physician wants pain relief for these patients without addicting them to an opioid." [46]

154. Purdue, through its unbranded website *Partners Against Pain*, stated the following: "Current Myth: Opioid addiction (psychological dependence) is an important clinical problem in patients with moderate to severe pain treated with opioids. Fact: Fears about psychological dependence are exaggerated when treating appropriate pain patients with opioids."

---

[43] *Partners Against Pain* consists of both a website, styled as an "advocacy community" for better pain care, and a set of medical education resources distributed to prescribers by sales representatives. It has existed since at least the early 2000s and has been a vehicle for Purdue to downplay the risks of addiction from long-term opioid use. One early pamphlet, for example, answered concerns about OxyContin's addictiveness by claiming: "Drug addiction means using a drug to get 'high' rather than to relieve pain. You are taking opioid pain medication for medical purposes. The medical purposes are clear and the effects are beneficial, not harmful."

[44] Keefe, *Empire of Pain*, *supra*.

[45] Meier, *supra*, at 102.

[46] *Id*.

"Addiction risk also appears to be low when opioids are dosed properly for chronic, noncancer pain."

155. Former sales representative Steven May, who worked for Purdue from 1999 to 2005, explained to a journalist how he and his coworkers were trained to overcome doctors' objections to prescribing opioids. The most common objection he heard about prescribing OxyContin was that "it's just too addictive."[47] May and his coworkers were trained to "refocus" doctors on "legitimate" pain patients, and to represent that "legitimate" patients would not become addicted. In addition, they were trained to say that the 12-hour dosing made the extended-release opioids less "habit-forming" than painkillers that need to be taken every four hours.

156. According to interviews with prescribers and former Purdue sales representatives, Purdue has continued to distort or omit the risk of addiction while failing to correct its earlier misrepresentations, leaving many doctors with the false impression that pain patients will only rarely become addicted to opioids.

157. With regard to addiction, Purdue's label for OxyContin has not sufficiently disclosed the true risks to, and experience of, its patients. Until 2014, the OxyContin label stated in a black-box warning that opioids have "abuse potential" and that the "risk of abuse is increased in patients with a personal or family history of substance abuse."

158. However, the FDA made clear to Purdue as early as 2001 that the disclosures in its OxyContin label were insufficient.

159. In 2001, Purdue revised the indication and warnings for OxyContin.

---

[47] David Remnick, *How OxyContin Was Sold to the Masses* (Steven May interview with Patrick Radden Keefe), The New Yorker (Oct. 27, 2017), https://www.newyorker.com/podcast/the-new-yorker-radio-hour/how-oxycontin-was-sold-to-the-masses.

160. In the end, Purdue narrowed the recommended use of OxyContin to situations when "a continuous, around-the-clock analgesic is needed for an extended period of time" and added a warning that "[t]aking broken, chewed, or crushed OxyContin tablets" could lead to a "potentially fatal dose." However, Purdue did not, until 2014, change the label to indicate that OxyContin should not be the first therapy, or even the first opioid, used, and did not disclose the incidence or risk of overdose and death even when OxyContin was not abused. Purdue announced the label changes in a letter to health care providers.

ii. Endo's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk

161. Endo also falsely represented that addiction is rare in patients who are prescribed opioids.

162. Until April 2012, Endo's website for Opana, *www.opana.com*, stated that "[m]ost healthcare providers who treat patients with pain agree that patients treated with prolonged opioid medicines usually do not become addicted."

163. Upon information and belief, Endo improperly instructed its sales representatives to diminish and distort the risk of addiction associated with Opana ER. Endo's training materials for its sales representatives in 2011 also prompted sales representatives to answer "true" to the statement that addiction to opioids is not common.

164. One of the Front Groups with which Endo worked most closely was the American Pain Foundation ("APF"), described more fully below. Endo provided substantial assistance to, and exercised editorial control, over the deceptive and misleading messages that APF conveyed through its National Initiative on Pain Control ("NIPC")[48] and its website

[48] Endo was one of the APF's biggest financial supporters, providing more than half of the $10 million APF received from opioid manufacturers during its lifespan. Endo was the sole funder of NIPC and selected APF to manage NIPC. Internal Endo documents indicate that Endo was

www.painknowledge.com, which claimed that "[p]eople who take opioids as prescribed usually do not become addicted."

165. Another Endo website, www.*PainAction.com*, stated: "Did you know? Most chronic pain patients do not become addicted to the opioid medications that are prescribed for them."

166. A brochure available on *www.painknowledge.com* titled "*Pain: Opioid Facts*," Endo-sponsored NIPC stated that "people who have no history of drug abuse, including tobacco, and use their opioid medication as directed will probably not become addicted." In numerous patient education pamphlets, Endo repeated this deceptive message.

- In a patient education pamphlet titled "*Understanding Your Pain: Taking Oral Opioid Analgesics*," Endo answers the hypothetical patient question – "What should I know about opioids and addiction?" – by focusing on explaining what addiction is ("a chronic brain disease") and is not ("Taking opioids for pain relief"). It goes on to explain that "[a]ddicts take opioids for other reasons, such as unbearable emotional problems. Taking opioids as prescribed for pain relief is not addiction." This publication is still available online.

167. An Endo publication, *Living with Someone with Chronic Pain*, stated, "Most health care providers who treat people with pain agree that most people do not develop an addiction problem." A similar statement appeared on the Endo website, www.opana.com, until at least April 2012.

168. In addition, a 2009 patient education publication, *Pain: Opioid Therapy*, funded by Endo and posted on *www.painknowledge.com*, omitted addiction from the "common risks" of opioids, as shown below:

---

responsible for NIPC curriculum development, web posting, and workshops, developed and reviewed NIPC content, and took a substantial role in distributing NIPC and APF materials. Endo projected that it would be able to reach tens of thousands of prescribers nationwide through the distribution of NIPC materials.

As with any medication, there are some side effects that are associated with opioid therapy. The most common side effects that occur with opioid use include the following:

- Constipation
- Drowsiness
- Confusion
- Nausea
- Itching
- Dizziness
- Shortness of breath

Your healthcare provider can help to address and, in some cases, prevent side effects that may occur as a result of opioid treatment. Less severe side effects, including nausea, itching, or drowsiness, typically go away within a few days without the need for further treatment. If you experience any side effects, you should let your healthcare provider know immediately.

iii. Janssen's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk.

169. Janssen likewise misrepresented the addiction risk of opioids on its websites and print materials. One website, *Let's Talk Pain*, states, among other things, that "the stigma of drug addiction and abuse" associated with the use of opioids stemmed from a "lack of understanding about addiction." (Although Janssen described the website internally as an unbranded third-party program, it carried Janssen's trademark and copy approved by Janssen.)

170. The *Let's Talk Pain* website also perpetuated the concept of pseudoaddiction, associating patient behaviors such as "drug seeking," "clock watching," and "even illicit drug use or deception" with undertreated pain which can be resolved with "effective pain management."

171. A Janssen unbranded website, *PrescribeResponsibly.com*, states that concerns about opioid addiction are "overestimated" and that "true addiction occurs only in a small percentage of patients."[49]

[49] Keith Candiotti, M.D., *Use of Opioid Analgesics in Pain Management*, Prescribe Responsibly, http://www.prescriberesponsibly.com/articles/opioid-pain-management.

172. Janssen reviewed, edited, approved, and distributed a patient education guide entitled *Finding Relief: Pain Management for Older Adults*, which, as seen below, described as "myth" the claim that opioids are addictive, and asserted as fact that "[m]any studies show that opioids are rarely addictive when used properly for the management of chronic pain." Until recently, this guide was still available online.

173. Janssen's website for Duragesic included a section addressing "Your Right to Pain Relief" and a hypothetical patient's fear that "I'm afraid I'll become a drug addict." The website's response: "Addiction is relatively rare when patients take opioids appropriately."

iv. Cephalon's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk.

174. Cephalon sponsored and facilitated the development of a guidebook, *Opioid Medications and REMS: A Patient's Guide*, which included claims that "patients without a history of abuse or a family history of abuse do not commonly become addicted to opioids." Similarly, Cephalon sponsored APF's *Treatment Options: A Guide for People Living with Pain* (2007), which taught that addiction is rare and limited to extreme cases of unauthorized dose escalations, obtaining opioids from multiple sources, or theft.

175. For example, a 2003 Cephalon-sponsored CME presentation titled *Pharmacologic Management of Breakthrough or Incident Pain*, posted on Medscape in February 2003, teaches:

> [C]hronic pain is often undertreated, particularly in the noncancer patient population. . . . The continued stigmatization of opioids and their prescription, coupled with often unfounded and self-imposed physician fear of dealing with the highly regulated distribution system for opioid analgesics, remains a barrier to effective pain management and must be addressed. Clinicians intimately involved with the treatment of patients with chronic pain recognize that the majority of suffering patients lack interest in substance abuse. In fact, patient fears of developing substance abuse behaviors such as addiction often lead to undertreatment of pain. The concern about patients with chronic pain becoming addicted to opioids during long-term opioid therapy may stem from confusion between physical dependence (tolerance) and psychological dependence (addiction) that manifests as drug abuse.[50]

v. Actavis's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk.

176. Through its "Learn More about customized pain control with Kadian," material, Actavis claimed that it is possible to become addicted to morphine-based drugs like Kadian, but that it is "less likely" to happen in those who "have never had an addiction problem." The piece goes on to advise that a need for a "dose adjustment" is the result of tolerance, and "not addiction."

177. Training for Actavis sales representatives deceptively minimizes the risk of addiction by: (i) attributing addiction to "predisposing factors" like family history of addiction or psychiatric disorders; (ii) repeatedly emphasizing the difference between substance dependence and substance abuse; and (iii) using the term pseudoaddiction, which, as described below, dismisses evidence of addiction as the undertreatment of pain and, dangerously, counsels doctors to respond to its signs with more opioids.

178. Actavis conducted a market study on takeaways from prescribers' interactions with Kadian sales representatives. The doctors had a strong recollection of the sales

[50] Michael J. Brennan, et al., *Pharmacologic Management of Breakthrough or Incident Pain*, Medscape, http://www.medscape.org/viewarticle/449803 (behind paywall).

representatives' discussion of the low-abuse potential. Actavis' sales representatives' misstatements on the low-abuse potential was considered an important factor to doctors, and was most likely repeated and reinforced to their patients. Additionally, doctors reviewed visual aids that the Kadian sales representatives use during the visits, and Actavis noted that doctors associate Kadian with less abuse and no highs, in comparison to other opioids. Numerous marketing surveys of doctors in 2010 and 2012, for example, confirmed Actavis's messaging about Kadian's purported low addiction potential, and that it had less abuse potential than other similar opioids.

179. A guide for prescribers under Actavis's copyright deceptively represents that Kadian is more difficult to abuse and less addictive than other opioids. The guide includes the following statements: 1) "unique pharmaceutical formulation of KADIAN may offer some protection from extraction of morphine sulfate for intravenous use by illicit users," and 2) KADIAN may be less likely to be abused by health care providers and illicit users" because of "Slow onset of action," "Lower peak plasma morphine levels than equivalent doses of other formulations of morphine," "Long duration of action," and "Minimal fluctuations in peak to trough plasma levels of morphine at steady state." These statements convey both that (1) Kadian does not cause euphoria and therefore is less addictive and that (2) Kadian is less prone to tampering and abuse, even though Kadian was not approved by the FDA as abuse deterrent, and, upon information and belief, Actavis had no studies to suggest it was.

vi. Mallinckrodt's misrepresentations regarding addiction risk

180. As described below, Mallinckrodt promoted its branded opioids Exalgo and Xartemis XR, and opioids generally, in a campaign that consistently mischaracterized the risk of addiction. Mallinckrodt did so through its website and sales force, as well as through unbranded communications distributed through the "C.A.R.E.S. Alliance" it created and led.

181. Mallinckrodt in 2010 created the C.A.R.E.S. (Collaborating and Acting Responsibly to Ensure Safety) Alliance, which it describes as "a coalition of national patient safety, provider and drug diversion organizations that are focused on reducing opioid pain medication abuse and increasing responsible prescribing habits." The "C.A.R.E.S. Alliance" itself is a service mark of Mallinckrodt LLC (and was previously a service mark of Mallinckrodt, Inc.) copyrighted and registered as a trademark by Covidien, its former parent company. Materials distributed by the C.A.R.E.S. Alliance, however, include unbranded publications that do not disclose a link to Mallinckrodt.

182. By 2012, Mallinckrodt, through the C.A.R.E.S. Alliance, was promoting a book titled *Defeat Chronic Pain Now!* This book is still available online. The false claims and misrepresentations in this book include the following statements:

- "Only rarely does opioid medication cause a true addiction when prescribed appropriately to a chronic pain patient who does not have a prior history of addiction."
- "It is currently recommended that every chronic pain patient suffering from moderate to severe pain be viewed as a potential candidate for opioid therapy."
- "When chronic pain patients take opioids to treat their pain, they rarely develop a true addiction and drug craving."
- "Only a minority of chronic pain patients who are taking long-term opioids develop tolerance."
- "**The bottom line:** Only rarely does opioid medication cause a true addiction when prescribed appropriately to a chronic pain patient who does not have a prior history of addiction."
- "Here are the facts. It is very uncommon for a person with chronic pain to become 'addicted' to narcotics IF (1) he doesn't have a prior history of any addiction and (2) he only takes the medication to treat pain."

- "Studies have shown that many chronic pain patients can experience significant pain relief with tolerable side effects from opioid narcotic medication when taken daily and no addiction."

183. In a 2013 *Mallinckrodt Pharmaceuticals Policy Statement Regarding the Treatment of Pain and Control of Opioid Abuse*, which is still available online, Mallinckrodt stated that, "[s]adly, even today, pain frequently remains undiagnosed and either untreated or undertreated" and cites to a report that concludes that "the majority of people with pain use their prescription drugs properly, are not a source of misuse, and should not be stigmatized or denied access because of the misdeeds or carelessness of others."

184. Marketing Defendants' suggestions that the opioid epidemic is the result of bad patients who manipulate doctors to obtain opioids illicitly helped further their marketing scheme, but is at odds with the facts. While there are certainly patients who unlawfully obtain opioids, they are a small minority. For example, patients who "doctor-shop"—i.e., visit multiple prescribers to obtain opioid prescriptions—are responsible for roughly 2% of opioid prescriptions. The epidemic of opioid addiction and abuse is overwhelmingly a problem of false marketing (and unconstrained distribution) of the drugs, not problem patients.

b. <u>Falsehood #2: To the extent there is a risk of addiction, it can be easily identified and managed</u>

185. While continuing to maintain that most patients can safely take opioids long-term for chronic pain without becoming addicted, the Marketing Defendants assert that to the extent that *some* patients are at risk of opioid addiction, doctors can effectively identify and manage that risk by using screening tools or questionnaires. In materials they produced, sponsored, or controlled, Defendants instructed patients and prescribers that screening tools can identify patients predisposed to addiction, thus making doctors feel more comfortable prescribing opioids to their patients and patients more comfortable starting opioid therapy for chronic pain. These

tools, they say, identify those with higher addiction risks (stemming from personal or family histories of substance use, mental illness, trauma, or abuse) so that doctors can then more closely monitor those patients.

186. Purdue shared its *Partners Against Pain* "Pain Management Kit," which contains several screening tools and catalogues of Purdue materials, which included these tools, with prescribers. Janssen, on its website www.PrescribeResponsibly.com, states that the risk of opioid addiction "can usually be managed" through tools such as opioid agreements between patients and doctors.[51] The website, which directly provides screening tools to prescribers for risk assessments,[52] includes a "[f]our question screener" to purportedly help physicians identify and address possible opioid misuse.[53]

187. Purdue and Cephalon sponsored the APF's *Treatment Options: A Guide for People Living with Pain* (2007), which also falsely reassured patients that opioid agreements between doctors and patients can "ensure that you take the opioid as prescribed."

188. Purdue sponsored a 2011 webinar taught by Dr. Webster, entitled *Managing Patient's Opioid Use: Balancing the Need and Risk*. This publication misleadingly taught prescribers that screening tools, urine tests, and patient agreements have the effect of preventing "overuse of prescriptions" and "overdose deaths."

---

[51] Howard A. Heit, MD, FACP, FASAM and Douglas L. Gourlay, MD, MSc, FRCPC, FASAM, What a Prescriber Should Know Before Writing the First Prescription, Prescribe Responsibly, http://www.prescriberesponsibly.com/articles/before-prescribing-opioids# (last modified July 2, 2015) (hereinafter, "Heit & Gourlay").

[52] Risk Assessment Resources, Prescribe Responsibly, http://www.prescriberesponsibly.com/risk-assessment-resources (last modified July 2, 3015).

[53] *Id.*

189. Purdue sponsored a 2011 CME program titled *Managing Patient's Opioid Use: Balancing the Need and Risk*. This presentation deceptively instructed prescribers that screening tools, patient agreements, and urine tests prevented "overuse of prescriptions" and "overdose deaths."

190. Purdue also funded a 2012 CME program called *Chronic Pain Management and Opioid Use: Easing Fears, Managing Risks, and Improving Outcomes*. The presentation deceptively instructed doctors that, through the use of screening tools, more frequent refills, and other techniques, even high-risk patients showing signs of addiction could be treated with opioids.

191. Endo paid for a 2007 supplement available for continuing education credit in the *Journal of Family Practice* written by a doctor who became a member of Endo's speaker's bureau in 2010. This publication, entitled *Pain Management Dilemmas in Primary Care: Use of Opioids*, (i) recommended screening patients using tools like (a) the *Opioid Risk Tool* created by Dr. Webster and linked to Janssen or (b) the *Screener and Opioid Assessment for Patients with Pain*, and (ii) taught that patients at high risk of addiction could safely receive chronic opioid therapy using a "maximally structured approach" involving toxicology screens and pill counts. The ORT was linked to by Endo-supported websites, as well.

192. There are three fundamental flaws in the Marketing Defendants' representations that doctors can consistently identify and manage the risk of addiction. First, there is no reliable scientific evidence that doctors can depend on the screening tools currently available to materially limit the risk of addiction. Second, there is no reliable scientific evidence that high-risk patients identified through screening can take opioids long-term without triggering addiction, even with enhanced monitoring. Third, there is no reliable scientific evidence that

patients who are not identified through such screening can take opioids long-term without significant danger of addiction.

c. Falsehood #3: Signs of addictive behavior are "pseudoaddiction," requiring more opioids

193. The Marketing Defendants instructed patients and prescribers that signs of addiction are actually indications of untreated pain, such that the appropriate response is to prescribe even more opioids. Dr. David Haddox, who later became a Senior Medical Director for Purdue, published a study in 1989 coining the term "pseudoaddiction," which he characterized as "the iatrogenic syndrome of abnormal behavior developing as a direct consequence of inadequate pain management."[54] In other words, people on prescription opioids who exhibited classic signs of addiction— for example, asking for more and higher doses of opioids, self-escalating their doses, or claiming to have lost prescriptions in order to get more opioids—were not addicted, but rather simply suffering from undertreatment of their pain.

194. In the materials and outreach they produced, sponsored, or controlled, Marketing Defendants made each of these misrepresentations and omissions, and have never acknowledged, retracted, or corrected them.

195. Cephalon, Endo, and Purdue sponsored the Federation of State Medical Boards' *Responsible Opioid Prescribing* (2007), written by Dr. Fishman and discussed in more detail below, which taught that behaviors such as "requesting drugs by name," "demanding or manipulative behavior," seeing more than one doctor to obtain opioids, and hoarding, which are signs of genuine addiction, are all really signs of "pseudoaddiction."

---

[54] David E. Weissman & J. David Haddox, *Opioid Pseudoaddiction—An Iatrogenic Syndrome*, 36(3) Pain 363-66 (Mar. 1989), https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/2710565 ("Iatrogenic" describes a condition induced by medical treatment.).

196. Purdue posted an unbranded pamphlet entitled *Clinical Issues in Opioid Prescribing* on its unbranded website, *PartnersAgainstPain.com*, in 2005, and circulated this pamphlet through at least 2007 and on its website through at least 2013. The pamphlet listed conduct including "illicit drug use and deception" that it claimed was not evidence of true addiction but "pseudoaddiction" caused by untreated pain.

197. According to documents provided by a former Purdue detailer, sales representatives were trained and tested on the meaning of pseudoaddiction, from which it can be inferred that sales representatives were directed to, and did, describe pseudoaddiction to prescribers. Purdue's Pain Management Kit is another example of publication used by Purdue's sales force that endorses pseudoaddiction by claiming that "pain-relief seeking behavior can be mistaken for drug-seeking behavior." Upon information and belief, the kit was in use from roughly 2011 through at least June 2016.

198. Similarly, internal documents show that Endo trained its sales representatives to promote the concept of pseudoaddiction. A training module taught sales representatives that addiction and pseudoaddiction were commonly confused. The module went on to state that: "The physician can differentiate addiction from pseudoaddiction by speaking to the patient about his/her pain and increasing the patient's opioid dose to increase pain relief

199. Endo also sponsored a NIPC CME program in 2009 titled *Chronic Opioid Therapy: Understanding Risk While Maximizing Analgesia*, which promoted pseudoaddiction and listed "[d]ifferentiation among states of physical dependence, tolerance, pseudoaddiction, and addiction" as an element to be considered in awarding grants to CME providers.

200. Upon information and belief, Endo itself has repudiated the concept of pseudoaddiction. In finding that "[t]he pseudoaddiction concept has never been empirically

validated and in fact has been abandoned by some of its proponents," the New York Attorney General, in a 2016 settlement with Endo, reported that "Endo's Vice President for Pharmacovigilance and Risk Management testified to [the NY AG] that he was not aware of any research validating the 'pseudoaddiction' concept" and acknowledged the difficulty in distinguishing "between addiction and 'pseudoaddiction.'"[55] Endo thereafter agreed not to "use the term 'pseudoaddiction' in any training or marketing" in New York.

201. Janssen sponsored, funded, and edited a website called *Let's Talk Pain*, which in 2009 stated "pseudoaddiction . . . refers to patient behaviors that may occur when *pain is undertreated* . . . . Pseudoaddiction is different from true addiction because such behaviors can be resolved with effective pain management." This website was accessible online until at least May 2012.

202. Janssen also currently runs a website, *Prescriberesponsibly.com*, which claims that concerns about opioid addiction are "overestimated," and describes pseudoaddiction as "a syndrome that causes patients to seek additional medications due to inadequate pharmacotherapy being prescribed. Typically, when the pain is treated appropriately the inappropriate behavior ceases."[56]

203. The CDC Guideline nowhere recommends attempting to provide more opioids to patients exhibiting symptoms of addiction. Dr. Lynn Webster, a so-called "key opinion leader" ("KOL") discussed below, admitted that pseudoaddiction "is already something we are

---

[55] Attorney General of the State of New York, *In the Matter of Endo Health Solutions Inc. & Endo Pharmaceuticals Inc.*, Assurance No.:15-228, Assurance of Discontinuance Under Executive Law Section 63. Subdivision 15 at 7, https://ag.ny.gov/pdfs/Endo_AOD_030116-Fully_Executed.pdf.

[56] Heit & Gourlay, *supra*.

debunking as a concept" and became "too much of an excuse to give patients more medication. It led us down a path that caused harm."

d. Falsehood #4: Opioid withdrawal can be avoided by tapering

204. In an effort to underplay the risk and impact of addiction, the Marketing Defendants falsely claimed that, while patients become physically dependent on opioids, physical dependence is not the same as addiction and can be easily addressed, if and when pain relief is no longer desired, by gradually tapering patients' dose to avoid the adverse effects of withdrawal. Marketing Defendants failed to disclose the extremely difficult and painful effects that patients can experience when they are removed from opioids – adverse effects that also make it less likely that patients will be able to stop using the drugs. Marketing Defendants also failed to disclose how difficult it is for patients to stop using opioids after they have used them for prolonged periods.

205. A non-credit educational program sponsored by Endo, *Persistent Pain in the Older Adult*, claimed that withdrawal symptoms, which make it difficult for patients to stop using opioids, could be avoided by simply tapering a patient's opioid dose over ten days. However, this claim is at odds with the experience of patients addicted to opioids. Most patients who have been taking opioids regularly will, upon stopping treatment, experience withdrawal, characterized by intense physical and psychological effects, including anxiety, nausea, headaches, and delirium, among others. This painful and arduous struggle to terminate use can leave many patients unwilling or unable to give up opioids and heightens the risk of addiction.

206. Purdue sponsored the American Pain Foundation's ("APF") *A Policymaker's Guide to Understanding Pain & Its Management*, which taught that "Symptoms of physical dependence can often be ameliorated by gradually decreasing the dose of medication during

discontinuation," but the guide did not disclose the significant hardships that often accompany cessation of use.

207. To this day, the Marketing Defendants have not corrected or retracted their misrepresentations regarding tapering as a solution to opioid withdrawal.

e. Falsehood #5: Opioid doses can be increased without limit or greater risks

208. In materials they produced, sponsored or controlled, Marketing Defendants instructed prescribers that they could safely increase a patient's dose to achieve pain relief. Each of the Marketing Defendants' claims was deceptive in that it omitted warnings of increased adverse effects that occur at higher doses, effects confirmed by scientific evidence.

209. These misrepresentations were integral to the Marketing Defendants' promotion of prescription opioids. As discussed above, patients develop a tolerance to opioids' analgesic effects, so that achieving long-term pain relief requires constantly increasing the dose.

210. In a 1996 sales memo regarding OxyContin, for example, a regional manager for Purdue instructed sales representatives to inform physicians that there is "no[] upward limit" for dosing and ask "if there are any reservations in using a dose of 240mg-320mg of OxyContin."[57]

211. In addition, sales representatives aggressively pushed doctors to prescribe stronger doses of opioids. For example, one Purdue sales representative wrote about how his regional manager would drill the sales team on their upselling tactics:

> It went something like this. "Doctor, what is the highest dose of OxyContin you have ever prescribed?" "20mg Q12h." "Doctor, if the patient tells you their pain score is still high you can increase the dose 100% to 40mg Q12h, will you do that?" "Okay." "Doctor, what if that patient them came back and said their pain score was

[57] Letter from Windell Fisher, Purdue Regional Manager, to B. Gergely, Purdue Employee (Nov. 7, 1996), http://documents.latimes.com/sales-manager-on12-hour-dosing-1996/ (last updated May 5, 2016) (hereinafter "Letter from Fisher").

> still high, did you know that you could increase the OxyContin dose to 80mg Q12h, would you do that?" "I don't know, maybe." "Doctor, but you do agree that you would at least Rx the 40mg dose, right?" "Yes."
>
> The next week the rep would see that same doctor and go through the same discussion with the goal of selling higher and higher doses of OxyContin.

212. These misrepresentations were particularly dangerous. As noted above, opioid doses at or above 50 MME/day double the risk of overdose compared to 20 MME/day, and 50 MME is equal to just 33 mg of oxycodone. The recommendation of 320 mg every twelve hours is ten times that.

213. In its 2010 Risk Evaluation and Mitigation Strategy ("REMS") for OxyContin, however, Purdue does not address the increased risk of respiratory depression and death from increasing dose, and instead advises prescribers that "dose adjustments may be made every 1-2 days"; "it is most appropriate to increase the q12h dose"; the "total daily dose can usually be increased by 25% to 50%"; and if "significant adverse reactions occur, treat them aggressively until they are under control, then resume upward titration."[58]

214. Endo sponsored a website, *www.painknowledge.com*, which claimed that opioids may be increased until "you are on the right dose of medication for your pain," at which point further dose increases would not be required.

215. Endo also published on its website a patient education pamphlet entitled *Understanding Your Pain: Taking Oral Opioid Analgesics*. In Q&A format, it asked, "If I take

[58] *OxyContin Risk Evaluation and Mitigation Strategy*, Purdue Pharma L.P., https://web.archive.org/web/20170215190303/https://www.fda.gov/downloads/Drugs/DrugSafety/PostmarketDrugSafetyInformationforPatientsandProviders/UCM220990.pdf (last modified Nov. 2010).

the opioid now, will it work later when I really need it?" The response is, "The dose can be increased . . . You won't 'run out' of pain relief."

216. Purdue and Cephalon sponsored APF's *Treatment Options: A Guide for People Living with Pai*n (2007), which taught patients that opioids have "no ceiling dose" and therefore are safer than NSAIDs.

217. Marketing Defendants were aware of the greater dangers high dose opioids posed. In 2013, the FDA acknowledged "that the available data do suggest a relationship between increasing opioid dose and risk of certain adverse events" and that studies "appear to credibly suggest a positive association between high-dose opioid use and the risk of overdose and/or overdose mortality." A study of patient data from the Veterans Health Administration, published in 2011, found that higher maximum prescribed daily opioid doses were associated with a higher risk of opioid overdose deaths.[59]

f. <u>Falsehood #6: Long-term opioid use improves functioning</u>

218. Despite the lack of evidence of improved function and the existence of evidence to the contrary, the Marketing Defendants consistently promoted opioids as capable of improving patients' function and quality of life because they viewed these claims as a critical part of their marketing strategies. In recalibrating the risk-benefit analysis for opioids, increasing the perceived benefits of treatment was necessary to overcome its risks.

219. Janssen, for example, promoted Duragesic as improving patients' functioning and work productivity through an ad campaign that included the following statements: "[w]ork,

[59] Amy S. B. Bohnert, Ph.D. et al., *Association Between Opioid Prescribing Patterns and Opioid Overdose-Related Deaths*, 305(13) J. of Am. Med. Assoc. 1315, 1315-1321 (Apr. 6, 2011), https://jamanetwork.com/journals/jama/fullarticle/896182.

uninterrupted," "[l]ife, uninterrupted," "[g]ame, uninterrupted," "[c]hronic pain relief that supports functionality," and "[i]mprove[s] . . . physical and social functioning."

220. Purdue noted the need to compete with this messaging, despite the lack of data supporting improvement in quality of life with OxyContin treatment:

> Janssen has been stressing decreased side effects, especially constipation, as well as patient quality of life, as supported by patient rating compared to sustained release morphine…We do not have such data to support OxyContin promotion. . . . In addition, Janssen has been using the "life uninterrupted" message in promotion of Duragesic for non-cancer pain, stressing that Duragesic "helps patients think less about their pain." This is a competitive advantage based on our inability to make any quality of life claims.[60]

221. Despite its acknowledgment that "[w]e do not have such data to support OxyContin promotion," Purdue ran a full-page ad for OxyContin in the Journal of the American Medical Association, proclaiming, "There Can Be Life With Relief," and showing a man happily fly-fishing alongside his grandson, implying that OxyContin would help users' function. This ad earned a warning letter from the FDA, which admonished, "It is particularly disturbing that your November ad would tout 'Life With Relief' yet fail to warn that patients can die from taking OxyContin."[61]

222. Purdue sponsored APF's *A Policymaker's Guide to Understanding Pain & Its Management*, which claimed that "multiple clinical studies" have shown that opioids are effective in improving daily function, psychological health, and health-related quality of life for chronic pain patients. But the article cited as support for this in fact stated the contrary, noting

---

[60] Meier, *supra*, at 281.

[61] Chris Adams, *FDA Orders Purdue Pharma To Pull Its OxyContin Ads*, Wall St. J. (Jan. 23, 2003, 12:01am), https://www.wsj.com/articles/SB1043259665976915824.

the absence of long-term studies and concluding, "[f]or functional outcomes, the other analgesics were significantly more effective than were opioids."

223. A series of medical journal advertisements for OxyContin in 2012 presented "Pain Vignettes"—case studies featuring patients with pain conditions persisting over several months—that implied functional improvement. For example, one advertisement described a "writer with osteoarthritis of the hands" and implied that OxyContin would help him work more effectively.

224. Similarly, since at least May of 2011, Endo has distributed and made available on its website, *www.opana.com*, a pamphlet promoting Opana ER with photographs depicting patients with physically demanding jobs like those of a construction worker or chef, misleadingly implying that the drug would provide long-term pain relief and functional improvement.

225. As noted above, Janssen sponsored and edited a patient education guide entitled *Finding Relief: Pain Management for Older Adults* (2009), which states as "a fact" that "opioids may make it easier for people to live normally." This guide features a man playing golf on the cover and lists examples of expected functional improvement from opioids, like sleeping through the night, returning to work, recreation, sex, walking, and climbing stairs. It assures patients that, "[u]sed properly, opioid medications can make it possible for people with chronic pain to 'return to normal.'" Similarly, *Responsible Opioid Prescribing* (2007), sponsored and distributed by Teva, Endo, and Purdue, taught that relief of pain by opioids, by itself, improved patients' function. The book remains for sale online.

226. In addition, Janssen's *Let's Talk Pain*, website featured a video interview, which was edited by Janssen personnel, claiming that opioids were what allowed a patient to "continue to function," falsely implying that her experience would be representative.

227. The APF's *Treatment Options: A Guide for People Living with Pain* (2007), sponsored by Purdue and Cephalon, counseled patients that opioids "give [pain patients] a quality of life we deserve." The guide was available online until APF shut its doors in May 2012.

228. Endo's NIPC website *www.painknowledge.com* claimed that with opioids, "your level of function should improve; you may find you are now able to participate in activities of daily living, such as work and hobbies, that you were not able to enjoy when your pain was worse." In addition to "improved function," the website touted improved quality of life as a benefit of opioid therapy. The grant request that Endo approved for this project specifically indicated NIPC's intent to make claims of functional improvement.

229. Endo was the sole sponsor, through NIPC, of a series of CMEs titled *Persistent Pain in the Older Patient*, which claimed that chronic opioid therapy has been "shown to reduce pain and improve depressive symptoms and cognitive functioning." The CME was disseminated via webcast.

230. Mallinckrodt's website, in a section on responsible use of opioids, claims that "[t]he effective pain management offered by our medicines helps enable patients to stay in the workplace, enjoy interactions with family and friends, and remain an active member of society."[62]

231. The Marketing Defendants' claims that long-term use of opioids improves patient function and quality of life are unsupported by clinical evidence. There are no controlled studies of the use of opioids beyond 16 weeks, and there is no evidence that opioids improve patients' pain and function long term. The FDA, for years, has made clear through warning letters to

[62] Mallinckrodt Pharmaceuticals, *Responsible Use*, http://www.mallinckrodt.com/corporate-responsibility/responsible-use.

manufacturers the lack of evidence for claims that the use of opioids for chronic pain improves patients' function and quality of life.[63] Based upon a review of the existing scientific evidence, the CDC Guideline concluded that "there is no good evidence that opioids improve pain or function with long-term use."[64]

232. Consistent with the CDC's findings, substantial evidence exists demonstrating that opioid drugs are ineffective for the treatment of chronic pain and worsen patients' health. For example, a 2006 study-of-studies found that opioids as a class did not demonstrate improvement in functional outcomes over other non-addicting treatments. The few longer-term studies of opioid use had "consistently poor results," and "several studies have showed that [using] opioids for chronic pain may actually worsen pain and functioning . . ."[65] along with general health, mental health, and social function. Over time, even high doses of potent opioids often fail to control pain, and patients exposed to such doses are unable to function normally.

233. On the contrary, the available evidence indicates opioids may worsen patients' health and pain. Increased duration of opioid use is strongly associated with increased

---

[63] The FDA has warned other drugmakers that claims of improved function and quality of life were misleading. *See* Warning Letter from Thomas Abrams, Dir., FDA Div. of Mktg., Adver., & Commc'ns, to Doug Boothe, CEO, Actavis Elizabeth LLC (Feb. 18, 2010), (rejecting claims that Actavis' opioid, Kadian, had an "overall positive impact on a patient's work, physical and mental functioning, daily activities, or enjoyment of life."); Warning Letter from Thomas Abrams, Dir., FDA Div. of Mktg., Adver., & Commc'ns, to Brian A. Markison, Chairman, President and Chief Executive Officer, King Pharmaceuticals, Inc. (March 24, 2008), (finding the claim that "patients who are treated with [Avinza (morphine sulfate ER)] experience an improvement in their overall function, social function, and ability to perform daily activities . . . has not been demonstrated by substantial evidence or substantial clinical experience."). The FDA's warning letters were available to Defendants on the FDA website.

[64] CDC Guideline, *supra*, at 20.

[65] Thomas R. Frieden and Debra Houry, *Reducing the Risks of Relief – The CDC Opioid-Prescribing Guideline*, New Eng. J. of Med., at 1503 (Apr. 21, 2016) (hereinafter, "Frieden & Houry").

prevalence of mental health disorders (depression, anxiety, post-traumatic stress disorder, and substance abuse), increased psychological distress, and greater health care utilization. The CDC Guideline concluded that "[w]hile benefits for pain relief, function and quality of life with long-term opioid use for chronic pain are uncertain, risks associated with long-term opioid use are clearer and significant."[66] According to the CDC, "for the vast majority of patients, the known, serious, and too-often-fatal risks far outweigh the unproven and transient benefits [of opioids for chronic pain]."[67]

234. As one pain specialist observed, "opioids may work acceptably well for a while, but over the long term, function generally declines, as does general health, mental health, and social functioning. Over time, even high doses of potent opioids often fail to control pain, and these patients are unable to function normally."[68] In fact, research such as a 2008 study in the journal *Spine* has shown that pain sufferers prescribed opioids long-term suffered addiction that made them more likely to be disabled and unable to work.[69] Another study demonstrated that injured workers who received a prescription opioid for more than seven days during the first six weeks after the injury were 2.2 times more likely to remain on work disability a year later than workers with similar injuries who received no opioids at all.[70] Moreover, the first randomized

---

[66] CDC Guideline, *supra*, at 2, 18.

[67] Frieden & Houry, *supra*, at 1503.

[68] Andrea Rubinstein, M.D., *Are We Making Pain Patients Worse?*, Sonoma Med. (Fall 2009), available at http://www.nbcms.org/about-us/sonoma-county-medical-association/magazine/sonoma-medicine-are-we-making-pain-patients-worse.aspx?pageid=144&tabid=747.

[69] Jeffrey Dersh, et al., *Prescription Opioid Dependence Is Associated with Poorer Outcomes In Disabling Spinal Disorders*, 33(20) Spine 2219-27 (Sept. 15, 2008).

[70] Franklin, GM, Stover, BD, Turner, JA, Fulton-Kehoe, D, Wickizer, TM, *Early Opioid Prescription and Subsequent Disability Among Workers with Back Injuries: The Disability Risk Identification Study Cohort*, 33 Spine 199, 201-202.

clinical trial designed to make head-to-head comparisons between opioids and other kinds of pain medications was recently published on March 6, 2018, in the Journal of the American Medical Association. The study reported that "[t]here was no significant difference in pain-related function between the 2 groups" – those whose pain was treated with opioids and those whose pain was treated with non-opioids, including acetaminophen and other non-steroidal anti-inflammatory drugs ("NSAIDs") like ibuprofen. Accordingly, the study concluded: "Treatment with opioids was not superior to treatment with nonopioid medications for improving pain-related function over 12 months."[71]

g. <u>Falsehood #7: Alternative forms of pain relief pose greater risks than opioids</u>

235. In materials they produced, sponsored or controlled, the Marketing Defendants omitted known risks of chronic opioid therapy and emphasized or exaggerated risks of competing products so that prescribers and patients would favor opioids over other therapies such as over-the-counter acetaminophen or over-the-counter or prescription NSAIDs.

236. For example, in addition to failing to disclose in promotional materials the risks of addiction, overdose, and death, the Marketing Defendants routinely ignored the risks of hyperalgesia, a "known serious risk associated with chronic opioid analgesic therapy in which the patient becomes more sensitive to certain painful stimuli over time;"[72] hormonal

---

[71] EE Krebs, *et al.*, *Effect of Opioid vs Nonopioid Medications on Pain-Related Function in Patients With Chronic Back Pain or Hip or Knee Osteoarthritis Pain: The SPACE Randomized Clinical Trial*, 319(9) J. Am. Med. Ass'n. 872 (Mar. 6, 2018).

[72] Letter from Janet Woodcock, M.D., Dir., Ctr. For Drug Eval. & Res., to Andrew Kolodny, M.D., Pres. *Physicians for Responsible Opioid Prescribing*, Re Docket No. FDA-2012-P-0818 (Sept. 10, 2013).

dysfunction;[73] decline in immune function; mental clouding, confusion, and dizziness; increased falls and fractures in the elderly;[74] neonatal abstinence syndrome (when an infant exposed to opioids prenatally suffers withdrawal after birth), and potentially fatal interactions with alcohol or with benzodiazepines, which are used to treat anxiety and may be co-prescribed with opioids, particularly to veterans suffering from pain.[75]

237. The APF's *Treatment Options: A Guide for People Living with Pai*n, sponsored by Purdue and Cephalon, warned that risks of NSAIDs increase if "taken for more than a period of months," with no corresponding warning about opioids. The publication falsely attributed 10,000 to 20,000 deaths annually to NSAID overdoses, when the figure is closer to 3,200.[76]

238. Janssen sponsored *Finding Relief: Pain Management for Older Adults* (2009), that listed dose limitations as "disadvantages" of other pain medicines but omitted any discussion of risks of increased doses from opioids. *Finding Relief* described the advantages and disadvantages of NSAIDs on one page, and the "myths/facts" of opioids on the facing page. The disadvantages of NSAIDs are described as involving "stomach upset or bleeding," "kidney or liver damage if taken at high doses or for a long time," "adverse reactions in people with asthma," and "can increase the risk of heart attack and stroke." The only adverse effects of

---

[73] H.W. Daniell, *Hypogonadism in Men Consuming Sustained-Action Oral Opioids*, 3(5) J. Pain 377-84 (2001).

[74] *See* Bernhard M. Kuschel, *The Risk of Fall Injury in Relation to Commonly Prescribed Medications Among Older People – a Swedish Case-Control Study*, Eur. J. Pub. H., 527, 527-32 (July 31, 2014).

[75] Karen H. Seal, *Association of Mental Health Disorders With Prescription Opioids and High-Risk Opioids in US Veterans of Iraq and Afghanistan*, 307(9) J. Am. Med. Ass'n 940-47 (2012).

[76] Robert E. Tarone, et al., *Nonselective Nonaspirin Nonsteroidal Anti-Inflammatory Drugs and Gastrointestinal Bleeding: Relative and Absolute Risk Estimates from Recent Epidemiologic Studies*, 11 Am. J. of Therapeutics 17-25 (2004).

opioids listed are "upset stomach or sleepiness," which the brochure claims will go away, and constipation.

239. Endo's NIPC website, *www.painknowledge.com*, which contained a flyer called "*Pain: Opioid Therapy*." This publication listed opioids' adverse effects but with significant omissions, including hyperalgesia, immune and hormone dysfunction, cognitive impairment, tolerance, dependence, addiction, and death.

240. As another example, the Endo-sponsored CME put on by NIPC, *Persistent Pain in the Older Adult*, discussed above, counseled that acetaminophen should be used only short-term and includes five slides on the FDA's restrictions on acetaminophen and its adverse effects, including severe liver injury and anaphylaxis (shock). In contrast, the CME downplays the risk of opioids, claiming opioids have "possibly less potential for abuse than in younger patients," and does not list overdose among the adverse effects. Some of those misrepresentations are described above; others are laid out below.

241. In April 2007, Endo sponsored an article aimed at prescribers, published in *Pain Medicine News*, titled "Case Challenges in Pain Management: Opioid Therapy for Chronic Pain."[77] The article asserted:

> Opioids represent a highly effective but controversial and often misunderstood class of analgesic medications for controlling both chronic and acute pain. The phenomenon of tolerance to opioids – the gradual waning of relief at a given dose – and fears of abuse, diversion, and misuse of these medications by patients have led many clinicians to be wary of prescribing these drugs, and/or to restrict dosages to levels that may be insufficient to provide meaningful relief.[78]

---

[77] Charles E. Argoff, *Case Challenges in Pain Management: Opioid Therapy for Chronic Pain*, Pain Med. News, https://www.painmedicinenews.com/download/BtoB_Opana_WM.pdf.

[78] *Id*., at 1.

242. To help allay these concerns, Endo emphasized the risks of NSAIDs as an alternative to opioids. The article included a case study that focused on the danger of extended use of NSAIDs, including that the subject was hospitalized with a massive upper gastrointestinal bleed believed to have resulted from his protracted NSAID use. In contrast, the article did not provide the same detail concerning the serious side effects associated with opioids.

243. Additionally, Purdue acting with Endo sponsored *Overview of Management Options*, a CME issued by the AMA in 2003, 2007, 2010, and 2013. The 2013 version remains available for CME credit. The CME taught that NSAIDs and other drugs, but not opioids, are unsafe at high doses.

244. As a result of the Marketing Defendants' deceptive promotion of opioids over safer and more effective drugs, opioid prescriptions increased even as the percentage of patients visiting a doctor for pain remained constant. A study of 7.8 million doctor visits between 2000 and 2010 found that opioid prescriptions increased from 11.3% to 19.6% of visits, as NSAID and acetaminophen prescriptions fell from 38% to 29%, driven primarily by the decline in NSAID prescribing.[79]

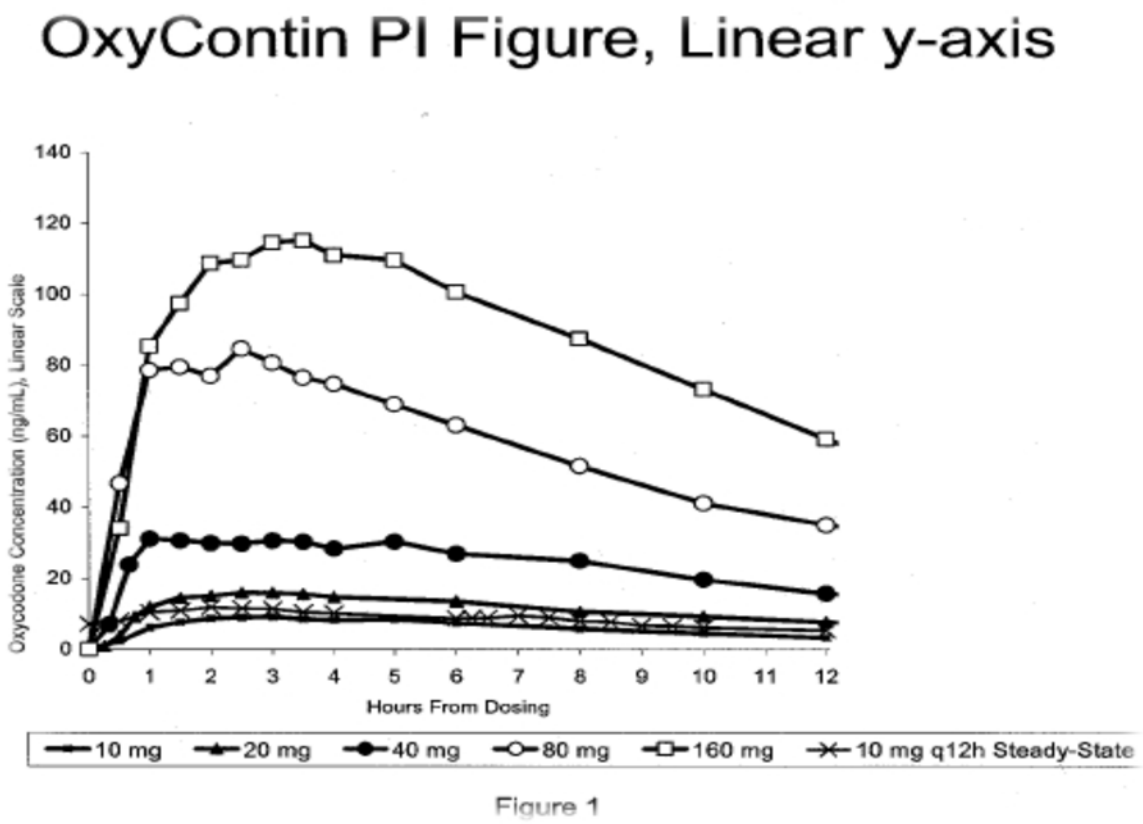
h. <u>Falsehood #8: OxyContin provides twelve hours of pain relief</u>

245. Purdue also dangerously misled doctors and patients about OxyContin's duration and onset of action, making the knowingly false claim that OxyContin would provide 12 hours of pain relief for most patients. As laid out below, Purdue made this claim for two reasons. First, it

[79] M. Daubresse, *et al.*, *Ambulatory Diagnosis and Treatment of Nonmalignant Pain in the United States, 2000-2010,* 51(*10)* Med. Care, 870-878 (2013). For back pain alone, the percentage of patients prescribed opioids increased from 19% to 29% between 1999 and 2010, even as the use of NSAIDs or acetaminophen declined from 39.9% to 24.5% of these visits; and referrals to physical therapy remained steady. *See also* J. Mafi, *et al.*, *Worsening Trends in the Management and Treatment of Back Pain*, 173(17) J. of the Am Med. Ass'n Internal Med. 1573, 1573 (2013).

provides the basis for both Purdue's patent and its market niche, allowing it to both protect and differentiate itself from competitors. Second, it allowed Purdue to imply or state outright that OxyContin had a more even, stable release mechanism that avoided peaks and valleys and therefore the rush that fostered addiction and attracted abusers.

246. Purdue promotes OxyContin as an extended-release opioid, but the oxycodone does not enter the body on a linear rate. OxyContin works by releasing a greater proportion of oxycodone into the body upon administration, and the release gradually tapers, as illustrated in the following chart, which was apparently adapted from Purdue's own sales materials:



247. The reduced release of the drug over time means that the oxycodone no longer provides the same level of pain relief; as a result, in many patients, OxyContin does not last for the twelve hours for which Purdue promotes it—a fact that Purdue has known at all times relevant to this action.

248. OxyContin tablets provide an initial absorption of approximately 40% of the active medicine. This has a two-fold effect. First, the initial rush of nearly half of the powerful opioid triggers a powerful psychological response. OxyContin thus behaves more like an immediate release opioid, which Purdue itself once claimed was more addicting in its original 1995 FDA-approved drug label. Second, the initial burst of oxycodone means that there is less of the drug at the end of the dosing period, which results in the drug not lasting for a full twelve hours and precipitates withdrawal symptoms in patients, a phenomenon known as "end of dose" failure. (The FDA found in 2008 that a "substantial number" of chronic pain patients will experience end-of-dose failure with OxyContin.)

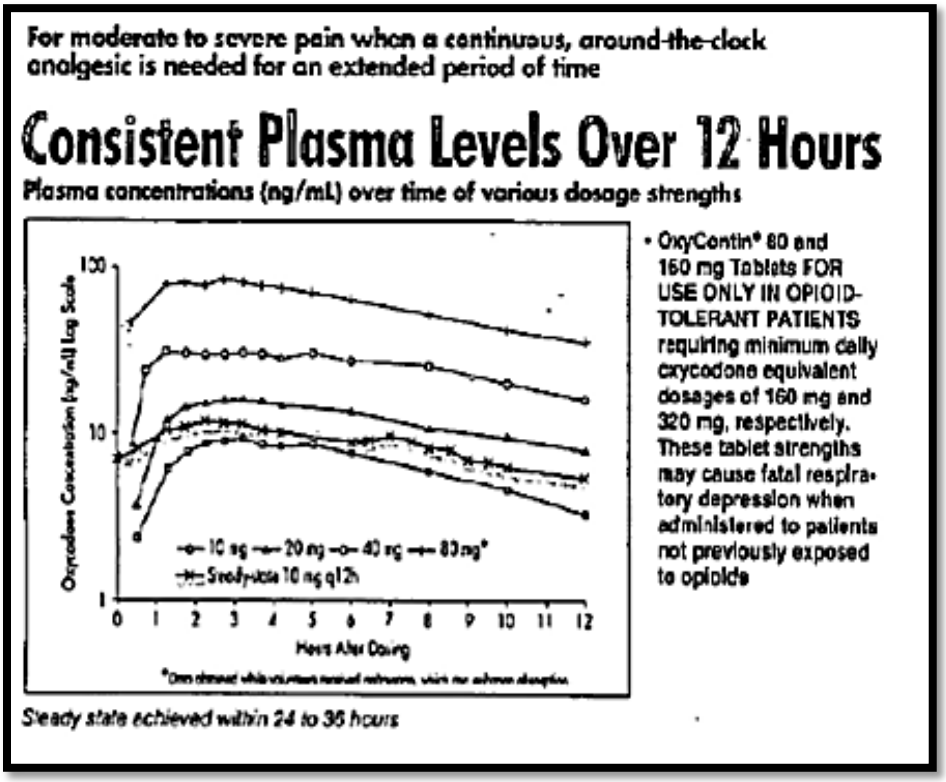
249. End-of-dose failure renders OxyContin even more dangerous because patients begin to experience withdrawal symptoms, followed by a euphoric rush with their next dose—a cycle that fuels a craving for OxyContin. For this reason, Dr. Theodore Cicero, a neuropharmacologist at the Washington University School of Medicine in St. Louis, has called OxyContin's 12-hour dosing "the perfect recipe for addiction."[80] Many patients will exacerbate this cycle by taking their next dose ahead of schedule or resorting to a rescue dose of another opioid, increasing the overall amount of opioids they are taking.

250. It was Purdue's decision to submit OxyContin for approval with 12-hour dosing. While the OxyContin label indicates that "[t]here are no well-controlled clinical studies evaluating the safety and efficacy with dosing more frequently than every 12 hours," that is because Purdue has conducted no such studies.

---

[80] Harriet Ryan, *et al.*, "'*You Want a Description of Hell?' OxyContin's 12-Hour Problem*," Los Angeles Times (May 5, 2016), http://www.latimes.com/projects/oxycontin-part1/ (hereinafter, "Ryan, *Description of Hell*").

251. Purdue nevertheless has falsely promoted OxyContin as if it were effective for a full twelve hours. Its advertising in 2000 included claims that OxyContin provides "Consistent Plasma Levels Over 12 Hours." That claim was accompanied by a chart, mirroring the chart on the previous page. However, this version of the chart deceptively minimized the rate of end-of-dose failure by depicting 10 mg in a way that it appeared to be half of 100 mg in the table's y-axis. That chart, shown below, depicts the same information as the chart above, but does so in a way that makes the absorption rate appear more consistent:



252. Purdue's 12-hour messaging was key to its competitive advantage over short-acting opioids that required patients to wake in the middle of the night to take their pills. Purdue advertisements also emphasized "Q12h" dosing. These include an advertisement in the February 2005 *Journal of Pain* and 2006 *Clinical Journal of Pain* featuring an OxyContin logo with two pill cups, reinforcing the twice-a-day message. A Purdue memo to the OxyContin launch team

stated that "OxyContin's positioning statement is 'all of the analgesic efficacy of immediate-release oxycodone, with convenient q12h dosing,'" and further that "[t]he convenience of q12h dosing was emphasized as the most important benefit."[81]

253. Purdue executives therefore maintained the messaging of twelve-hour dosing even when many reports surfaced that OxyContin did not last twelve hours. Instead of acknowledging a need for more frequent dosing, Purdue instructed its representatives to push higher-strength pills, even though higher dosing carries its own risks, as noted above. It also means that patients will experience higher highs and lower lows, increasing their craving for their next pill. (Urging higher doses to avoid end-of-dose failure is like advising a pilot to avoid a crash by flying higher.) Nationwide, based on an analysis by the *Los Angeles Times*, more than 52% of patients taking OxyContin longer than three months are on doses greater than 60 milligrams per day—which converts to the 90 MED that the CDC Guideline urges prescribers to "avoid" or "carefully justify."[82]

254. The information that OxyContin did not provide pain relief for a full twelve hours was known to Purdue, and Purdue's competitors, but was not disclosed to prescribers. Purdue's knowledge of some pain specialists' tendency to prescribe OxyContin three times per day instead of two was set out in Purdue's internal documents as early as 1999 and is apparent from MEDWATCH Adverse Event reports for OxyContin.

255. Even Purdue's competitor, Endo, was aware of the problem; Endo attempted to position its Opana ER drug as offering "durable" pain relief, which Endo understood to suggest a

---

[81] Memorandum from Lydia Johnson, Marketing Executive at Purdue, to members of OxycontinLaunch Team (Apr. 4, 1995), http://documents.latimes.com/oxycontin-launch-1995/ (last updated May 5, 2016).

[82] CDC Guideline, *supra*, at 16.

contrast to OxyContin. Opana ER advisory board meetings featured pain specialists citing lack of 12-hour dosing as a disadvantage of OxyContin. Endo even ran advertisements for Opana ER referring to "real" 12-hour dosing.

256. For example, in a 1996 sales strategy memo from a Purdue regional manager, the manager emphasized that representatives should "convinc[e] the physician that there is no need" for prescribing OxyContin in shorter intervals than the recommended 12-hour interval, and instead the solution is prescribing higher doses."[83] One sales manager instructed her team that anything shorter than 12-hour dosing "needs to be nipped in the bud. NOW!!"[84]

257. Purdue's failure to disclose the prevalence of end-of-dose failure meant that prescribers were misinformed about the advantages of OxyContin in a manner that preserved Purdue's competitive advantage and profits, at the expense of patients, who were placed at greater risk of overdose, addiction, and other adverse effects.

i. **Falsehood #9: New formulations of certain opioids successfully deter abuse**

258. Rather than take the widespread abuse and addiction to opioids as reason to cease their untruthful marketing efforts, Marketing Defendants Purdue and Endo seized them as a competitive opportunity. These companies developed and oversold "abuse-deterrent formulations" ("ADF") opioids as a solution to opioid abuse and as a reason that doctors could continue to safely prescribe their opioids, as well as an advantage of these expensive branded drugs over other opioids. These Defendants' false and misleading marketing of the benefits of their ADF opioids preserved and expanded their sales and falsely reassured prescribers thereby

---

[83] *Sales manager on 12-hour dosing*, Los Angeles Times (May 5, 2016), http://documents.latimes.com/sales-manager-on12-hour-dosing-1996/.

[84] Ryan, *Description of Hell*, *supra*.

prolonging the opioid epidemic. Other Marketing Defendants, including Actavis and Mallinckrodt, also promoted their branded opioids as formulated to be less addictive or less subject to abuse than other opioids.

259. The CDC Guideline confirms that "[n]o studies" support the notion that "abuse-deterrent technologies [are] a risk mitigation strategy for deterring or preventing abuse," noting that the technologies "do not prevent opioid abuse through oral intake, the most common route of opioid abuse, and can still be abused by non-oral routes." Tom Frieden, the former Director of the CDC, reported that his staff could not find "any evidence showing the updated opioids [ADF opioids] actually reduce rates of addiction, overdoses, or death."

i. Purdue's deceptive marketing of reformulated OxyContin and Hysingla ER

260. Reformulated ADF OxyContin was approved by the FDA in April 2010. It was not until 2013 that the FDA, in response to a citizen petition filed by Purdue, permitted reference to the abuse-deterrent properties in its label. When Hysingla ER (extended-release hydrocodone) launched in 2014, the product included similar abuse-deterrent properties and limitations. But in the beginning, the FDA made clear the limited claims that could be made about ADF, noting that no evidence supported claims that ADF prevented tampering, oral abuse, or overall rates of abuse.

261. It is unlikely a coincidence that reformulated OxyContin was introduced shortly before generic versions of OxyContin were to become available, threatening to erode Purdue's market share and the price it could charge. Purdue nonetheless touted its introduction of ADF opioids as evidence of its good corporate citizenship and commitment to address the opioid crisis.

262. Despite its self-proclaimed good intention, Purdue merely incorporated its generally deceptive tactics with respect to ADF. Purdue sales representatives regularly overstated and misstated the evidence for and impact of the abuse-deterrent features of these opioids. Specifically, Purdue sales representatives:

- claimed that Purdue's ADF opioids prevent tampering and that its ADFs could not be crushed or snorted;
- claimed that Purdue's ADF opioids reduce opioid abuse and diversion;
- asserted or suggested that its ADF opioids are non-addictive or less addictive,
- asserted or suggested that Purdue's ADF opioids are safer than other opioids, could not be abused or tampered with, and were not sought out for diversion; and
- failed to disclose that Purdue's ADF opioids do not impact oral abuse or misuse.

263. If pressed, Purdue acknowledged that perhaps some "extreme" patients might still abuse the drug, but claimed the ADF features protect the majority of patients. These misrepresentations and omissions are misleading and contrary to Purdue's ADF labels, Purdue's own information, and publicly available data.

264. Purdue knew or should have known that reformulated OxyContin is not more tamper-resistant than the original OxyContin and is still regularly tampered with and abused.

265. In 2009, the FDA noted in permitting ADF labeling that "the tamper-resistant properties will have no effect on abuse by the oral route (the most common mode of abuse)". In the 2012 medical office review of Purdue's application to include an abuse-deterrence claim in its label for OxyContin, the FDA noted that the overwhelming majority of deaths linked to OxyContin were associated with oral consumption, and that only 2% of deaths were associated with recent injection and only 0.2% with snorting the drug.

266. The FDA's Director of the Division of Epidemiology stated in September 2015 that no data that she had seen suggested the reformulation of OxyContin "actually made a

reduction in abuse," between continued oral abuse, shifts to injection of other drugs (including heroin), and defeat of the ADF mechanism. Even Purdue's own funded research shows that half of OxyContin abusers continued to abuse OxyContin orally after the reformulation rather than shift to other drugs.

267. A 2013 article presented by Purdue employees based on review of data from poison control centers, concluded that ADF OxyContin can reduce abuse, but it ignored important negative findings. The study revealed that abuse merely shifted to other drugs and that, when the actual incidence of harmful exposures was calculated, there were *more* harmful exposures to opioids after the reformulation of OxyContin. In short, the article deceptively emphasized the advantages and ignored the disadvantages of ADF OxyContin.

268. Websites and message boards used by drug abusers, such as bluelight.org and reddit.com, report a variety of ways to tamper with OxyContin and Hysingla ER, including through grinding, microwaving then freezing, or drinking soda or fruit juice in which a tablet is dissolved. Purdue has been aware of these methods of abuse for more than a decade.

269. One-third of the patients in a 2015 study defeated the ADF mechanism and were able to continue inhaling or injecting the drug. To the extent that the abuse of Purdue's ADF opioids was reduced, there was no meaningful reduction in opioid abuse overall, as many users simply shifted to other opioids such as heroin.

270. In 2015, claiming a need to further assess its data, Purdue abruptly withdrew a supplemental new drug application related to reformulated OxyContin one day before FDA staff was to release its assessment of the application. The staff review preceded an FDA advisory committee meeting related to new studies by Purdue "evaluating the misuse and/or abuse of reformulated OxyContin" and whether those studies "have demonstrated that the reformulated

product has a meaningful impact on abuse."[85] Upon information and belief, Purdue never presented the data to the FDA because the data would not have supported claims that OxyContin's ADF properties reduced abuse or misuse.

271. Despite its own evidence of abuse, and the lack of evidence regarding the benefit of Purdue's ADF opioids in reducing abuse, Dr. J. David Haddox, the Vice President of Health Policy for Purdue, falsely claimed in 2016 that the evidence does not show that Purdue's ADF opioids are being abused in large numbers. Purdue's recent advertisements in national newspapers also continues to claim its ADF opioids as evidence of its efforts to reduce opioid abuse, continuing to mislead prescribers, patients, payors, and the public about the efficacy of its actions.

ii. Endo's deceptive marketing of reformulated Opana ER

272. As the expiration of its patent exclusivity for Opana ER neared, Endo also made abuse-deterrence a key to its marketing strategy.

273. Opana ER was particularly likely to be tampered with and abused. That is because Opana ER has lower "bioavailability" than other opioids, meaning that the active pharmaceutical ingredient (the "API" or opioid) does not absorb into the bloodstream as rapidly as other opioids when taken orally. Additionally, when swallowed whole, the extended-release mechanism remains intact, so that only 10% of Opana ER's API is released into the patient's bloodstream relative to injection; when it is taken intranasally, that rate increases to 43%. The larger gap between bioavailability when consumed orally versus snorting or injection, the greater the incentive for users to manipulate the drug's means of administration.

[85] Meeting Notice, Joint Meeting of the Drug Safety and Risk Management Advisory Committee and the Anesthetic and Analgesic Drug Products Advisory Committee; Notice of Meeting, May 25, 2015, 80 FR 30686.

274. Endo knew by July 2011 that "some newer statistics around abuse and diversion are not favorable to our product."

275. In December 2011, Endo obtained approval for a new formulation of Opana ER that added a hard coating that the company claimed made it crush-resistant.

276. Even prior to its approval, the FDA had advised Endo that it could not market the new Opana ER as abuse-deterrent. The FDA found that such promotional claims "may provide a false sense of security since the product may be chewed and ground for subsequent abuse." In other words, Opana ER was still crushable. Indeed, Endo's own studies dating from 2009 and 2010 showed that Opana ER could be crushed and ground, and, in its correspondence with the FDA, Endo admitted that "[i]t has not been established that this new formulation of Opana ER is less subject to misuse, abuse, diversion, overdose, or addiction."

277. Further, a January 4, 2011 FDA Discipline Review letter made clear to Endo that "[t]he totality of these claims and presentations suggest that, as a result of its new formulation, Opana ER offers a therapeutic advantage over the original formulation when this has not been demonstrated by substantial evidence or substantial clinical experience. In addition these claims misleadingly minimize the risks associated with Opana ER by suggesting that the new formulation's "INTAC" technology confers some form of abuse-deterrence properties when this has not been demonstrated by substantial evidence." The FDA acknowledged that while there is "evidence to support some limited improvement" provided by the new coating, but it would not let Endo promote any benefit because "there are several limitations to this data." Also, Endo was required to add language to its label specifically indicating that "Opana ER tablets may be abused by crushing, chewing, snorting, or injecting the product. These practices will result in

less controlled delivery of the opioid and pose a significant risk to the abuser that could result in overdose and death."

278. The FDA expressed similar concerns in nearly identical language in a May 7, 2012 letter to Endo responding to a February 2, 2012, "request … for comments on a launch Draft Professional Detail Aid … for Opana ER." The FDA's May 2012 letter also includes a full two pages of comments regarding "Omissions of material facts" that Endo left out of the promotional materials.

279. Endo consciously chose not to do any post-approval studies that might satisfy the FDA. According to internal documents, the company decided, by the time its studies would be done, generics would be on the market and "any advantages for commercials will have disappeared. However, this lack of evidence did not deter Endo from marketing Opana ER as ADF while its commercial window remained open.

280. Nonetheless, in August of 2012, Endo submitted a citizen petition asking the FDA for permission to change its label to indicate that Opana ER was abuse-resistant, both in that it was less able to be crushed and snorted and that it was resistant injection by syringe. Borrowing a page from Purdue's playbook, Endo announced it would withdraw original Opana ER from the market and sought a determination that its decision was made for safety reasons (its lack of abuse-deterrence), which would prevent generic copies of original Opana ER.

281. Endo then sued the FDA, seeking to force expedited consideration of its citizen petition. The court filings confirmed Endo's true motives: in a declaration submitted with its lawsuit, Endo's chief operating officer indicated that a generic version of Opana ER would decrease the company's revenue by up to $135 million per year. Endo also claimed that if the FDA did not block generic competition, $125 million, which Endo spent on developing the

reformulated drug to "promote the public welfare" would be lost.[86] The FDA responded that: "Endo's true interest in expedited FDA consideration stems from business concerns rather than protection of the public health."[87]

282. Despite Endo's purported concern with public safety, not only did Endo continue to distribute original, admittedly unsafe Opana ER for nine months after the reformulated version became available, it declined to recall original Opana ER despite its dangers. In fact, Endo claimed in September 2012 to be "proud" that "almost all remaining inventory" of the original Opana ER had "been utilized."[88]

283. In its citizen petition, Endo asserted that redesigned Opana ER had "safety advantages." Endo even relied on its rejected assertion that Opana was less crushable to argue that it developed Opana ER for patient safety reasons and that the new formulation would help, for example, "where children unintentionally chew the tablets prior to an accidental ingestion."[89]

284. However, in rejecting the petition in a 2013 decision, the FDA found that "study data show that the reformulated version's extended-release features can be compromised when subjected to ... cutting, grinding, or chewing." The FDA also determined that "reformulated Opana ER" could also be "readily prepared for injections and more easily injected[.]" In fact, the FDA warned that preliminary data—including in Endo's own studies—suggested that a

---

[86] Plf.'s Opp. to Defs.' and Intervenor's Motions to Dismiss and Plf.'s Reply in Supp. of Motion for Prelim. Inj. ("Endo Br."), [ECF No. 23], *Endo Pharms, Inc. v. U.S. Food and Drug Admin., et al.*, No. 1:12-cv-01936, at 20 (D.D.C. Dec. 14, 2012).

[87] Defs.' Resp. to the Court's Nov. 30, 2012 Order, [ECF No. 9], *Endo Pharms., Inc. v. U.S. Food and Drug Admin., et al.*, No. 1:12-cv-01936, at 6 (D.D.C. Dec. 3, 2012).

[88] *Id.; Endo News Release (Sept. 6, 2012) [ECF No. 18-4], Endo Pharms., Inc. v. U.S. Food and Drug Admin., et al., No. 1:12-cv-01936, Doc. 18-4(D.D.C. Dec. 9, 2012).*

[89] CP, FDA Docket 2012-8-0895, at 2, https://www.documentcloud.org/documents/2086687-endo-pharmaceuticals-inc-citizen-petition.html.

higher percentage of reformulated Opana ER abuse is via injection than was the case with the original formulation.

285. Meanwhile, in 2012, an internal memorandum to Endo account executives noted that abuse of Opana ER had "increased significantly" in the wake of the purportedly abuse-deterrent formulation. In February 2013, Endo received abuse data regarding Opana ER from Inflexxion, Inc., which gathers information from substance abusers entering treatment and reviews abuse-focused internet discussions, that confirmed continued abuse, particularly by injection.

286. In 2009, only 3% of Opana ER abuse was by intravenous means. Since the reformulation, injection of Opana ER increased by more than 500%. Endo's own data, presented in 2014, found between October 2012 and March 2014, 64% of abusers of Opana ER did so by injection, compared with 36% for the old formulation.[90] The transition into injection of Opana ER made the drug even less safe than the original formulation. Injection carries risks of HIV, Hepatitis C, and, in reformulated Opana ER's specific case, the blood-clotting disorder thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura (TTP), which can cause kidney failure.

287. Publicly, Endo sought to marginalize the problem. On a 2013 call with investors, when asked about an outbreak of TTP in Tennessee from injecting Opana ER, Endo sought to limit its import by assigning it to "a very, very distinct area of the country."

288. Despite its knowledge that Opana ER was widely abused and injected, Endo marketed the drug as tamper-resistant and abuse-deterrent. Upon information and belief, based

[90] Theresa Cassidy, *The Changing Abuse Ecology: Implications for Evaluating the Abuse Pattern of Extended-Release Oxymorphone and Abuse-Deterrent Opioid Formulations*, Pain Week Abstract 2014, https://www.painweek.org/assets/documents/general/724-painweek2014acceptedabstracts.pdf.

on the company's detailing elsewhere, Endo sales representatives informed doctors that Opana ER was abuse-deterrent, could not be tampered with, and was safe. In addition, sales representatives did not disclose evidence that Opana was easier to abuse intravenously and, if pressed by prescribers, claimed that while outlier patients might find a way to abuse the drug, most would be protected.

289. A review of national surveys of prescribers regarding their "take-aways" from pharmaceutical detailing confirms that prescribers remember being told Opana ER was tamper-resistant. Endo also tracked messages that doctors took from its in-person marketing. Among the advantages of Opana ER, according to participating doctors, was its "low abuse potential." An internal Endo document also notes that market research showed that, "[l]ow abuse potential continues as the primary factor influencing physicians' anticipated increase in use of Opana ER over the next 6 months."

290. In its written materials, Endo marketed Opana ER as having been designed to be crush-resistant, knowing that this would (falsely) imply that Opana ER actually was crush-resistant and that this crush-resistant quality would make Opana ER less likely to be abused. For example, a June 14, 2012 Endo press release announced, "the completion of the company's transition of its Opana ER franchise to the new formulation designed to be crush resistant."

291. The press release further stated that: "We firmly believe that the new formulation of Opana ER, coupled with our long-term commitment to awareness and education around appropriate use of opioids will benefit patients, physicians and payers. The press release described the old formulation of Opana as subject to abuse and misuse but failed to disclose the absence of evidence that reformulated Opana was any better. In September 2012, another Endo

press release stressed that reformulated Opana ER employed "INTAC Technology" and continued to describe the drug as "designed to be crush-resistant."

292. Similarly, journal advertisements that appeared in April 2013 stated Opana ER was "designed to be crush resistant." A January 2013 article in Pain Medicine News, based in part on an Endo press release, described Opana ER as "crush-resistant." This article was posted on the *Pain Medicine News* website, which was accessible to patients and prescribers.

293. Endo, upon information and belief, targeted particular geographies for the redesigned Opana ER where abuse was most rampant.

294. In March 2017, because Opana ER could be "readily prepared for injection" and was linked to outbreaks of HIV and TTP, an FDA advisory committee recommended that Opana be withdrawn from the market. The FDA adopted this recommendation on June 8, 2017.[91] Endo announced on July 6, 2017 that it would agree to stop marketing and selling Opana ER.[92] However, by this point, the damage had been done. Even then, Endo continued to insist, falsely, that it "has taken significant steps over the years to combat misuse and abuse."

iii. Other Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations regarding abuse deterrence

295. A guide for prescribers under Actavis's copyright deceptively represents that Kadian is more difficult to abuse and less addictive than other opioids. The guide declares that "unique pharmaceutical formulation of KADIAN may offer some protection from extraction of morphine sulfate for intravenous use by illicit users," and "KADIAN may be less likely to be abused by health care providers and illicit users" because of its "[s]low onset of action." Kadian,

---

[91] Press Release, "FDA requests removal of Opana ER for risks related to abuse," June 8, 2017, https://www.fda.gov/NewsEvents/Newsroom/PressAnnouncements/ucm562401.htm

[92] Press Release, "Endo Provides Update on Opana ER," July 6, 2017, http://www.endo.com/news-events/press-releases.

however, was not approved by the FDA as abuse deterrent, and, upon information and belief, Actavis had no studies to suggest it was.

296. Mallinckrodt promoted both Exalgo (extended-release hydromorphone) and Xartemis XR (oxycodone and acetaminophen) as specifically formulated to reduce abuse. For example, Mallinckrodt's promotional materials stated that "the physical properties of EXALGO may make it difficult to extract the active ingredient using common forms of physical and chemical tampering, including chewing, crushing and dissolving."[93] One member of the FDA's Controlled Substance Staff, however, noted in 2010 that hydromorphone has "a high abuse potential comparable to oxycodone" and further stated that "we predict that Exalgo will have high levels of abuse and diversion."[94]

297. With respect to Xartemis XR, Mallinckrodt's promotional materials stated that "XARTEMIS XR has technology that requires abusers to exert additional effort to extract the active ingredient from the large quantity of inactive and deterrent ingredients."[95] In anticipation of Xartemis XR's approval, Mallinckrodt added 150-200 sales representatives to promote it, and CEO Mark Trudeau said the drug could generate "hundreds of millions in revenue."[96]

298. While Marketing Defendants promote patented technology as the solution to opioid abuse and addiction, none of their "technology" addresses the most common form of

---

[93] Mallinckrodt Press Release, *FDA Approves Mallinckrodt's EXALGO® (hydromorphone HCl) Extended-Release Tablets 32 mg (CII) for Opioid-Tolerant Patients with Moderate-to-Severe Chronic Pain* (Aug. 27, 2012), available at http://newsroom.medtronic.com/phoenix.zhtml?c=251324&p=irol-newsArticle&ID=2004159.

[94] https://www.markey.senate.gov/imo/media/doc/2016-02-19-Markey-ADF-Opioid-timeline.pdf.

[95] Mallinckrodt, *Responsible Use of Opioid Pain Medications* (Mar. 7, 2014).

[96] Samantha Liss, *Mallinckrodt Banks on New Painkillers for Sales*, St. Louis Bus. J. (Dec. 30, 2013), available at http://argentcapital.com/mallinckrodt-banks-on-new-painkillers-for-sales/.

abuse—oral ingestion—and their statements regarding abuse-deterrent formulations give the misleading impression that these reformulated opioids can be prescribed safely.

299. In sum, each of the nine categories of misrepresentations discussed above regarding the use of opioids to treat chronic pain was not supported by or was contrary to the scientific evidence. In addition, the misrepresentations and omissions set forth above and elsewhere in this Complaint are misleading and contrary to the Marketing Defendants' products' labels.

2. The Marketing Defendants Disseminated Their Misleading Messages About Opioids Through Multiple Channels

300. The Marketing Defendants' false marketing campaign not only targeted the medical community who had to treat chronic pain, but also patients who experience chronic pain.

301. The Marketing Defendants utilized various channels to carry out their marketing scheme of targeting the medical community and patients with deceptive information about opioids: (1) "Front Groups" with the appearance of independence from the Marketing Defendants; (2) KOLs, that is, doctors who were paid by the Marketing Defendants to promote their pro-opioid message; (3) CME programs controlled and/or funded by the Marketing Defendants; (4) branded advertising; (5) unbranded advertising; (6) publications; (7) direct, targeted communications with prescribers by sales representatives or "detailers"; and (8) speakers bureaus and programs.

a. The Marketing Defendants Directed Front Groups to Deceptively Promote Opioid Use

302. Patient advocacy groups and professional associations also became vehicles to reach prescribers, patients, and policymakers. Marketing Defendants exerted influence and effective control over the messaging by these groups by providing major funding directly to them, as well as through KOLs who served on their boards. These "Front Groups" put out

patient education materials, treatment guidelines and CMEs that supported the use of opioids for chronic pain, overstated their benefits, and understated their risks.[97] Marketing Defendants funded these Front Groups in order to ensure supportive messages from these seemingly neutral and credible third parties, and their funding did, in fact, ensure such supportive messages—often at the expense of their own constituencies.

303. "Patient advocacy organizations and professional societies like the Front Groups 'play a significant role in shaping health policy debates, setting national guidelines for patient treatment, raising disease awareness, and educating the public.'"[98] "Even small organizations—with 'their large numbers and credibility with policymakers and the public'—have 'extensive influence in specific disease areas.' Larger organizations with extensive funding and outreach capabilities 'likely have a substantial effect on policies relevant to their industry sponsors.'"[99] Indeed, the U.S. Senate's report, *Fueling an Epidemic: Exposing the Financial Ties Between Opioid Manufacturers and Third Party Advocacy Groups*,[100] which arose out of a 2017 Senate investigation and, drawing on disclosures from Purdue, Janssen, Insys, and other opioid manufacturers, "provides the first comprehensive snapshot of the financial connections between opioid manufacturers and advocacy groups and professional societies operating in the area of

[97] U.S. Senate Homeland Security & Governmental Affairs Committee, Ranking Members' Office, *Fueling an Epidemic: Exposing the Financial Ties Between Opioid Manufacturers and Third Party Advocacy Groups* (February 12, 2018), https://www.hsdl.org/?view&did=808171 at 3 ("Fueling an Epidemic"), at 3.

[98] *Id*. at 2.

[99] *Id*.

[100] *Id*. at 3.

opioids policy,"[101] found that the Marketing Defendants gave millions of dollars in contributions to various Front Groups.[102]

304. The Marketing Defendants also "made substantial payments to individual group executives, staff members, board members, and advisory board members" affiliated with the Front Groups subject to the Senate Committee's study.[103]

305. As the Senate *Fueling an Epidemic* Report found, the Front Groups "amplified or issued messages that reinforce industry efforts to promote opioid prescription and use, including guidelines and policies minimizing the risk of addiction and promoting opioids for chronic pain."[104] They also "lobbied to change laws directed at curbing opioid use, strongly criticized landmark CDC guidelines on opioid prescribing, and challenged legal efforts to hold physicians and industry executives responsible for over prescription and misbranding."[105]

306. The Marketing Defendants took an active role in guiding, reviewing, and approving many of the false and misleading statements issued by the Front Groups, ensuring that Marketing Defendants were consistently in control of their content. By funding, directing, editing, approving, and distributing these materials, Marketing Defendants exercised control over and adopted their false and deceptive messages and acted in concert with the Front Groups and through the Front groups, with each other to deceptively promote the use of opioids for the treatment of chronic pain.

---

[101] *Id.* at 1.

[102] *Id*. at 3.

[103] *Id*. at 10.

[104] *Id*. at 12-15.

[105] *Id*. at 12.

i. American Pain Foundation

307. The most prominent of the Front Groups was the American Pain Foundation ("APF"). While APF held itself out as an independent patient advocacy organization, in reality it received 90% of its funding in 2010 from the drug and medical-device industry, including from defendants Purdue, Endo, Janssen and Cephalon. APF received more than $10 million in funding from opioid manufacturers from 2007 until it closed its doors in May 2012. By 2011, APF was entirely dependent on incoming grants from Defendants Purdue, Cephalon, Endo, and others to avoid using its line of credit. Endo was APF's largest donor and provided more than half of its $10 million in funding from 2007 to 2012.

308. For example, APF published a guide sponsored by Cephalon and Purdue titled *Treatment Options: A Guide for People Living with Pain* and distributed 17,200 copies of this guide in one year alone, according to its 2007 annual report. This guide contains multiple misrepresentations regarding opioid use which are discussed below.

309. APF also developed the National Initiative on Pain Control ("NIPC"), which ran a facially unaffiliated website, *www.painknowledge.com*. NIPC promoted itself as an education initiative led by its expert leadership team, including purported experts in the pain management field. NIPC published unaccredited prescriber education programs (accredited programs are reviewed by a third party and must meet certain requirements of independence from pharmaceutical companies), including a series of "dinner dialogues." But it was Endo that substantially controlled NIPC, by funding NIPC projects, developing, specifying, and reviewing its content, and distributing NIPC materials. Endo's control of NIPC was such that Endo listed it as one of its "professional education initiative[s]" in a plan Endo submitted to the FDA. Yet, Endo's involvement in NIPC was nowhere disclosed on the website pages describing NIPC or *www.painknowledge.org*. Endo estimated it would reach 60,000 prescribers through NIPC.

310. APF was often called upon to provide "patient representatives" for the Marketing Defendants' promotional activities, including for Purdue's "Partners Against Pain" and Janssen's "Let's Talk Pain." Although APF presented itself as a patient advocacy organization, it functioned largely as an advocate for the interests of the Marketing Defendants, not patients. As Purdue told APF in 2001, the basis of a grant to the organization was Purdue's desire to strategically align its investments in nonprofit organizations that share [its] business interests.

311. In practice, APF operated in close collaboration with Marketing Defendants, submitting grant proposals seeking to fund activities and publications suggested by Marketing Defendants and assisting in marketing projects for Marketing Defendants.

312. This alignment of interests was expressed most forcefully in the fact that Purdue hired APF to provide consulting services on its marketing initiatives. Purdue and APF entered into a "Master Consulting Services" Agreement on September 14, 2011. That agreement gave Purdue substantial rights to control APF's work related to a specific promotional project. Moreover, based on the assignment of particular Purdue "contacts" for each project and APF's periodic reporting on their progress, the agreement enabled Purdue to be regularly aware of the misrepresentations APF was disseminating regarding the use of opioids to treat chronic pain in connection with that project. The agreement gave Purdue—but not APF—the right to end the project (and, thus, APF's funding) for any reason. Even for projects not produced during the terms of this Agreement, the Agreement demonstrates APF's lack of independence and willingness to harness itself to Purdue's control and commercial interests, which would have carried across all of APF's work.

313. APF's Board of Directors was largely comprised of doctors who were on the Marketing Defendants' payrolls, either as consultants or speakers at medical events. The close

relationship between APF and the Marketing Defendants demonstrates APF's clear lack of independence, in its finances, management, and mission, and its willingness to allow Marketing Defendants to control its activities and messages supports an inference that each Marketing Defendant that worked with it was able to exercise editorial control over its publications—even when Marketing Defendants' messages contradicted APF's internal conclusions. For example, a roundtable convened by APF and funded by Endo also acknowledged the lack of evidence to support chronic opioid therapy. APF's formal summary of the meeting notes concluded that: "[An] important barrier[] to appropriate opioid management [is] the lack of confirmatory data about the long-term safety and efficacy of opioids in non-cancer chronic pain, amid cumulative clinical evidence."

314. In May 2012, the U.S. Senate Finance Committee began looking into APF to determine the links, financial and otherwise, between the organization and the manufacturers of opioid painkillers. Within days of being targeted by the Senate investigation, APF's board voted to dissolve the organization "due to irreparable economic circumstances." APF then "cease[d] to exist, effective immediately." Without support from Marketing Defendants, to whom APF could no longer be helpful, APF was no longer financially viable.

ii. American Academy of Pain Medicine and the American Pain Society

315. The American Academy of Pain Medicine ("AAPM") and the American Pain Society ("APS") are professional medical societies, each of which received substantial funding from Defendants from 2009 to 2013. In 1997, AAPM issued a "consensus" statement that endorsed opioids to treat chronic pain and claimed that the risk that patients would become

addicted to opioids was low.[106] The Chair of the committee that issued the statement, Dr. J. David Haddox, was at the time a paid speaker for Purdue. The sole consultant to the committee was Dr. Russell Portenoy, who was also a spokesperson for Purdue. The consensus statement, which also formed the foundation of the 1998 Guidelines, was published on the AAPM's website.

316. AAPM's corporate council includes Purdue, Depomed, Teva and other pharmaceutical companies. AAPM's past presidents include Haddox (1998), Dr. Scott Fishman ("Fishman") (2005), Dr. Perry G. Fine ("Fine") (2011) and Dr. Lynn R. Webster ("Webster") (2013), all of whose connections to the opioid manufacturers are well-documented as set forth below.

317. Fishman, who also served as a KOL for Marketing Defendants, stated that he would place the organization "at the forefront" of teaching that "the risks of addiction are . . . small and can be managed."[107]

318. AAPM received over $2.2 million in funding since 2009 from opioid manufacturers. AAPM maintained a corporate relations council, whose members paid $25,000 per year (on top of other funding) to participate. The benefits included allowing members to present educational programs at off-site dinner symposia in connection with AAPM's marquee event – its annual meeting held in Palm Springs, California, or other resort locations.

---

[106] Consensus Statement by the Am. Acad. of Pain Med. & the Am. Pain Soc'y, *The Use of Opioids for the Treatment of Chronic Pain*, APS & AAPM (1997), http://www.stgeorgeutah.com/wp-content/uploads/2016/05/OPIOIDES.DOLORCRONICO.pdf (August 18, 2017).

[107] Interview by Paula Moyer with Scott M. Fishman, M.D., Professor of Anesthesiology and Pain Medicine, Chief of the Division of Pain Medicine, Univ. of Cal., Davis (2005), http://www.medscape.org/viewarticle/500829.

319. AAPM describes the annual event as an "exclusive venue" for offering CMEs to doctors. Membership in the corporate relations council also allows drug company executives and marketing staff to meet with AAPM executive committee members in small settings. Marketing Defendants Endo, Purdue, and Cephalon were members of the council and presented deceptive programs to doctors who attended this annual event. The conferences sponsored by AAPM heavily emphasized CME sessions on opioids – 37 out of roughly 40 at one conference alone.

320. AAPM's staff understood that they and their industry funders were engaged in a common task. Defendants were able to influence AAPM through both their significant and regular funding and the leadership of pro-opioid KOLs within the organization.

321. AAPM and APS issued their own guidelines in 2009 ("2009 Guidelines") AAPM, with the assistance, prompting, involvement, and funding of Marketing Defendants, issued the treatment guidelines discussed herein, and continued to recommend the use of opioids to treat chronic pain. Fourteen of the 21 panel members who drafted the 2009 Guidelines, including KOL Dr. Fine, received support from Defendants Janssen, Cephalon, Endo, and Purdue. Of these individuals, six received support from Purdue, eight from Teva, nine from Janssen, and nine from Endo.

322. One panel member, Dr. Joel Saper, Clinical Professor of Neurology at Michigan State University and founder of the Michigan Headache & Neurological Institute, resigned from the panel because of his concerns that the Guidelines were influenced by contributions that drug companies, including Purdue, Endo, Janssen, and Teva, made to the sponsoring organizations and committee members.

323. Dr. Gilbert Fanciullo, now retired as a professor at Dartmouth College's Geisel School of Medicine, who served on the AAPM/APS Guidelines panel, has since described them

as "skewed" by drug companies and "biased in many important respects," including the high presumptive maximum dose, lack of suggested mandatory urine toxicology testing, and claims of a low risk of addiction.

324. The 2009 Guidelines have been a particularly effective channel of deception. They have influenced not only treating physicians, but also the scientific literature on opioids; they were reprinted in the *Journal of Pain*, have been cited hundreds of times in academic literature, were disseminated during the relevant time period, and were and are available online. Treatment guidelines are especially influential with primary care physicians and family doctors to whom Marketing Defendants promoted opioids, whose lack of specialized training in pain management and opioids makes them more reliant on, and less able to evaluate, these guidelines. For that reason, the CDC has recognized that treatment guidelines can "change prescribing practices."[108]

325. The 2009 Guidelines are relied upon by doctors, especially general practitioners and family doctors who have no specific training in treating chronic pain.

326. The Marketing Defendants widely cited and promoted the 2009 Guidelines without disclosing the lack of evidence to support their conclusions, their involvement in the development of the Guidelines or their financial backing of the authors of these Guidelines. For example, a speaker presentation prepared by Endo in 2009 titled *The Role of Opana ER in the Management of Moderate to Severe Chronic Pain* relies on the AAPM/APS Guidelines while omitting their disclaimer regarding the lack of evidence for recommending the use of opioids for chronic pain.

---

[108] CDC Guideline, *supra*, at 2.

iii. FSMB

327. The Federation of State Medical Boards ("FSMB") is a trade organization representing the various state medical boards in the United States. The state boards that comprise the FSMB membership have the power to license doctors, investigate complaints, and discipline physicians.

328. The FSMB finances opioid- and pain-specific programs through grants from Marketing Defendants.

329. Since 1998, the FSMB has been developing treatment guidelines for the use of opioids for the treatment of pain. The 1998 version, Model Guidelines for the Use of Controlled Substances for the Treatment of Pain ("1998 Guidelines") was produced "in collaboration with pharmaceutical companies." The 1998 Guidelines that the pharmaceutical companies helped author taught not that opioids could be appropriate in only limited cases after other treatments had failed, but that opioids were "essential" for treatment of chronic pain, including as a first prescription option.

330. A 2004 iteration of the 1998 Guidelines and the 2007 book, Responsible Opioid Prescribing, also made the same claims as the 1998 Guidelines. These guidelines were posted online and were available to and intended to reach physicians nationwide, including Michigan.

331. FSMB's 2007 publication *Responsible Opioid Prescribing* was backed largely by drug manufacturers, including Purdue, Endo and Cephalon. The publication also received support from the American Pain Foundation and the American Academy of Pain Medicine. The publication was written by Dr. Fishman, and Dr. Fine served on the Board of Advisors. In all, 163,131 copies of *Responsible Opioid Prescribing* were distributed by state medical boards (and through the boards, to practicing doctors). The FSMB website describes the book as "the leading continuing medical education (CME) activity for prescribers of opioid medications." This

publication asserted that opioid therapy to relieve pain and improve function is a legitimate medical practice for acute and chronic pain of both cancer and non-cancer origins; that pain is under-treated, and that patients should not be denied opioid medications except in light of clear evidence that such medications are harmful to the patient.[109]

332. The Marketing Defendants relied on the 1998 Guidelines to convey the alarming message that "under-treatment of pain" would result in official discipline, but no discipline would result if opioids were prescribed as part of an ongoing patient relationship and prescription decisions were documented. FSMB turned doctors' fear of discipline on its head: doctors, who used to believe that they would be disciplined if their patients became addicted to opioids, were taught instead that they would be punished if they failed to prescribe opioids to their patients with chronic pain.

iv. The Alliance for Patient Access

333. Founded in 2006, the Alliance for Patient Access ("APA") is a self-described patient advocacy and health professional organization that styles itself as "a national network of physicians dedicated to ensuring patient access to approved therapies and appropriate clinical care."[110] It is run by Woodberry Associates LLC, a lobbying firm that was also established in 2006.[111] As of June 2017, the APA listed 30 "Associate Members and Financial Supporters." The list includes Johnson & Johnson, Endo, Mallinckrodt, Purdue and Cephalon.

---

[109] Scott M. Fishman, *Responsible Opioid Prescribing: A Physician's Guide* 8-9 (Waterford Life Sciences 2007).

[110] *About AfPA*, The Alliance for Patient Access, http://allianceforpatientaccess.org/ about-afpa/#membership (last visited Apr. 25, 2018). References herein to APA include two affiliated groups: the Global Alliance for Patient Access and the Institute for Patient Access.

[111] Mary Chris Jaklevic, *Non-profit Alliance for Patient Access Uses Journalists and Politicians to Push Big Pharma's Agenda*, Health News Review (Oct. 2, 2017), https://www.healthnewsreview.org/2017/10/non-profit-alliance-patient-access-uses-journalists-

334. APA's board members have also directly received substantial funding from pharmaceutical companies.[112] For instance, board vice president Dr. Srinivas Nalamachu ("Nalamachu"), who practices in Kansas, received more than $800,000 from 2013 through 2015 from pharmaceutical companies—nearly all of it from manufacturers of opioids or drugs that treat opioids' side effects, including from Defendants Endo, Insys, Purdue and Cephalon. Nalamachu's clinic was raided by FBI agents in connection with an investigation of Insys and its payment of kickbacks to physicians who prescribed Subsys.[113] Other board members include Dr. Robert A. Yapundich from North Carolina, who received $215,000 from 2013 through 2015 from pharmaceutical companies, including payments by Defendants Cephalon and Mallinckrodt; Dr. Jack D. Schim from California, who received more than $240,000 between 2013 and 2015 from pharmaceutical companies, including Defendants Endo, Mallinckrodt and Cephalon; Dr. Howard Hoffberg from Maryland, who received $153,000 between 2013 and 2015 from pharmaceutical companies, including Defendants Endo, Purdue, Insys, Mallinckrodt and Cephalon; and Dr. Robin K. Dore from California, who received $700,000 between 2013 and 2015 from pharmaceutical companies.

335. Among its activities, APA issued a "white paper" titled "Prescription Pain Medication: Preserving Patient Access While Curbing Abuse."[114] Among other things, the white

---

politicians-push-big-pharmas-agenda/ (hereinafter "Jaklevic, *Non-profit Alliance for Patient Access*").

[112] All information concerning pharmaceutical company payments to doctors in this paragraph is from ProPublica's Dollars for Docs database, https://projects.propublica.org/docdollars/.

[113] Andy Marso, *FBI Seizes Records of Overland Park Pain Doctor Tied to Insys*, Kansas City Star (July 20, 2017), http://www.kansascity.com/news/business/health-care/article162569383.html.

[114] *Prescription Pain Medication: Preserving Patient Access While Curbing Abuse, Institute for Patient Access* (Dec. 2013), http://1yh21u3cjptv3xjder1dco9mx5s.wpengine.netdna-cdn.com/wp-content/uploads/2013/12/PT_White-Paper_Finala.pdf.

paper criticizes prescription monitoring programs, purporting to express concern that they are burdensome, not user friendly, and of questionable efficacy:

> Prescription monitoring programs that are difficult to use and cumbersome can place substantial burdens on physicians and their staff, ultimately leading many to stop prescribing pain medications altogether. This forces patients to seek pain relief medications elsewhere, which may be much less convenient and familiar and may even be dangerous or illegal.
>
> * * *
>
> In some states, physicians who fail to consult prescription monitoring databases before prescribing pain medications for their patients are subject to fines; those who repeatedly fail to consult the databases face loss of their professional licensure. Such penalties seem excessive and may inadvertently target older physicians in rural areas who may not be facile with computers and may not have the requisite office staff. Moreover, threatening and fining physicians in an attempt to induce compliance with prescription monitoring programs represents a system based on punishment as opposed to incentives. . . .
>
> We cannot merely assume that these programs will reduce prescription pain medication use and abuse.[115]

336. The white paper also purports to express concern about policies that have been enacted in response to the prevalence of pill mills:

> Although well intentioned, many of the policies designed to address this problem have made it difficult for legitimate pain management centers to operate. For instance, in some states, [pain management centers] must be owned by physicians or professional corporations, must have a Board certified medical director, may need to pay for annual inspections, and are subject to increased record keeping and reporting requirements. . . . [I]t is not even certain that the regulations are helping prevent abuses.[116]

---

[115] *Id*. at 4-5.

[116] *Id.* at 5-6.

337. In addition, in an echo of earlier industry efforts to push back against what they termed "opiophobia," the white paper laments the stigma associated with prescribing and taking pain medication:

> Both pain patients and physicians can face negative perceptions and outright stigma. When patients with chronic pain can't get their prescriptions for pain medication filled at a pharmacy, they may feel like they are doing something wrong – or even criminal. . . . Physicians can face similar stigma from peers. Physicians in non-pain specialty areas often look down on those who specialize in pain management – a situation fueled by the numerous regulations and fines that surround prescription pain medications.[117]

338. In conclusion, the white paper states that "[p]rescription pain medications, and specifically the opioids, can provide substantial relief for people who are recovering from surgery, afflicted by chronic painful diseases, or experiencing pain associated with other conditions that does not adequately respond to over-the-counter drugs."[118]

339. The APA also issues "Patient Access Champion" financial awards to members of Congress, including 50 such awards in 2015. The awards were funded by a $7.8 million donation from unnamed donors. While the awards are ostensibly given for protecting patients' access to Medicare and are thus touted by their recipients as demonstrating a commitment to protecting the rights of senior citizens and the middle class, they appear to be given to provide cover to and reward members of Congress who have supported the APA's agenda.[119]

340. The APA also lobbies Congress directly. In 2015, the APA signed onto a letter supporting legislation proposed to limit the ability of the DEA to police pill mills by enforcing

---

[117] *Id.* at 6.

[118] *Id.* at 7.

[119] Jaklevic, *Non-profit Alliance for Patient Access*, *supra*.

the "suspicious orders" provision of the Comprehensive Drug Abuse Prevention and Control Act of 1970, 21 U.S.C. §801 *et seq.* ("CSA" or "Controlled Substances Act"). The AAPM is also a signatory to this letter. An internal U.S. Department of Justice ("DOJ") memo stated that the proposed bill "'could actually result in increased diversion, abuse, and public health and safety consequences'"[120] and, according to DEA chief administrative law judge John J. Mulrooney ("Mulrooney"), the law would make it "all but logically impossible" to prosecute manufacturers and distributors, like the defendants here, in the federal courts.[121] The bill passed both houses of Congress and was signed into law in 2016.

v. The U.S. Pain Foundation

341. The U.S. Pain Foundation ("USPF") was another Front Group with systematic connections and interpersonal relationships with the Marketing Defendants. The USPF was one of the largest recipients of contributions from the Marketing Defendants, collecting nearly $3 million in payments between 2012 and 2015 alone.[122] The USPF was also a critical component of the Marketing Defendants' lobbying efforts to reduce the limits on over-prescription. The U.S. Pain Foundation advertises its ties to the Marketing Defendants, listing opioid manufacturers like Pfizer, Teva, Depomed, Endo, Purdue, McNeil (i.e. Janssen), and Mallinckrodt as "Platinum," "Gold," and "Basic" corporate members.[123] Industry Front Groups

---

[120] Bill Whitaker, *Ex-DEA Agent: Opioid Crisis Fueled by Drug Industry and Congress*, CBS News (Oct. 17, 2017), https://www.cbsnews.com/news/ex-dea-agent-opioid-crisis-fueled-by-drug-industry-and-congress/ (hereinafter, "Whitaker, Opioid Crisis Fueled by Drug Industry").

[121] John J. Mulrooney, II & Katherine E. Legel, *Current Navigation Points in Drug Diversion Law: Hidden Rocks in Shallow, Murky, Drug-Infested Waters*, 101 Marquette L. Rev. 15 (2017).

[122] *Fueling an Epidemic*, *supra*, at 4.

[123] *Id*. at 12; Transparency, U.S. Pain Foundation, https://uspainfoundation.org/transparency/ (last visited on March 9, 2018).

like the American Academy of Pain Management, the American Academy of Pain Medicine, the American Pain Society, and PhRMA are also members of varying levels in the USPF.

vi. American Geriatrics Society

342. The American Geriatrics Society ("AGS") was another Front Group with systematic connections and interpersonal relationships with the Marketing Defendants. The AGS was a large recipient of contributions from the Marketing Defendants, including Endo, Purdue and Janssen. AGS contracted with Purdue, Endo and Janssen to disseminate guidelines regarding the use of opioids for chronic pain in 2002 (The Management of Persistent Pain in Older Persons, hereinafter "2002 AGS Guidelines") and 2009 (Pharmacological Management of Persistent Pain in Older Persons,[124] hereinafter "2009 AGS Guidelines"). According to news reports, AGS has received at least $344,000 in funding from opioid manufacturers since 2009.[125] AGS's complicity in the common purpose with the Marketing Defendants is evidenced by the fact that AGS internal discussions in August 2009 reveal that it did not want to receive-up front funding from drug companies, which would suggest drug company influence, but would instead accept commercial support to disseminate pro-opioid publications.

343. The 2009 AGS Guidelines recommended that "[a]ll patients with moderate to severe pain . . . should be considered for opioid therapy." The panel made "strong recommendations" in this regard despite "low quality of evidence" and concluded that the risk of addiction is manageable for patients, even with a prior history of drug abuse.[126] These

---

[124] *Pharmacological Management of Persistent Pain in Older Persons*, 57 J. Am. Geriatrics Soc'y 1331, 1339, 1342 (2009), https://www.nhqualitycampaign.org/files/AmericanGeriatricSociety-PainGuidelines2009.pdf.

[125] John Fauber & Ellen Gabler, *Narcotic Painkiller Use Booming Among Elderly*, Milwaukee J. Sentinel, May 30, 2012, https://medpagetoday.com/geriatrics/painmanagement/32967.

[126] 2009 AGS Guidelines at 1342.

Guidelines further recommended that "the risks [of addiction] are exceedingly low in older patients with no current or past history of substance abuse." These recommendations are not supported by any study or other reliable scientific evidence. Nevertheless, they have been cited as many as 1,833 times in Google Scholar (which allows users to search scholarly publications that would be have been relied on by researchers and prescribers) since their 2009 publication and as recently as this year.

344. Representatives of the Marketing Defendants, often at informal meetings at conferences, suggested activities, lobbying efforts and publications for AGS to pursue. AGS then submitted grant proposals seeking to fund these activities and publications, knowing that drug companies would support projects conceived as a result of these communications.

345. Members of AGS Board of Directors were doctors who were on the Marketing Defendants' payrolls, either as consultants or speakers at medical events. As described below, many of the KOLs also served in leadership positions within the AGS.

b. <u>The Marketing Defendants Paid Key Opinion Leaders to Deceptively Promote Opioid Use</u>

346. To falsely promote their opioids, the Marketing Defendants paid and cultivated a select circle of doctors who were chosen and sponsored by the Marketing Defendants for their supportive messages. As set forth below, pro-opioid doctors have been at the hub of the Marketing Defendants' well-funded, pervasive marketing scheme since its inception and were used to create the grave misperception science and legitimate medical professionals favored the wider and broader use of opioids. These doctors include Dr. Russell Portenoy, Dr. Lynn Webster, Dr. Perry Fine, and Dr. Scott Fishman, as set forth below.

347. Although these KOLs were funded by the Marketing Defendants, the KOLs were used extensively to present the appearance that unbiased and reliable medical research

supporting the broad use of opioid therapy for chronic pain had been conducted and was being reported on by independent medical professionals.

348. As the Marketing Defendants' false marketing scheme picked up steam, these pro-opioid KOLs wrote, consulted on, edited, and lent their names to books and articles, and gave speeches and CMEs supportive of opioid therapy for chronic pain. They served on committees that developed treatment guidelines that strongly encouraged the use of opioids to treat chronic pain and they were placed on boards of pro-opioid advocacy groups and professional societies that develop, select, and present CMEs.

349. Through use of their KOLs and strategic placement of these KOLs throughout every critical distribution channel of information within the medical community, the Marketing Defendants were able to exert control of each of these modalities through which doctors receive their information.

350. In return for their pro-opioid advocacy, the Marketing Defendants' KOLs received money, prestige, recognition, research funding, and avenues to publish. For example, Dr. Webster has received funding from Endo, Purdue, and Cephalon. Dr. Fine has received funding from Janssen, Cephalon, Endo, and Purdue.

351. The Marketing Defendants carefully vetted their KOLs to ensure that they were likely to remain on-message and supportive of the Marketing Defendants' agenda. The Marketing Defendants also kept close tabs on the content of the materials published by these KOLs. And, of course, the Marketing Defendants kept these KOLs well-funded to enable them to push the Marketing Defendants' deceptive message out to the medical community.

352. Once the Marketing Defendants identified and funded KOLs and those KOLs began to publish "scientific" papers supporting the Marketing Defendants' false position that

opioids were safe and effective for treatment of chronic pain, the Marketing Defendants poured significant funds and resources into a marketing machine that widely cited and promoted their KOLs and studies or articles by their KOLs to drive prescription of opioids for chronic pain. The Marketing Defendants cited to, distributed, and marketed these studies and articles by their KOLs as if they were independent medical literature so that it would be well-received by the medical community. By contrast, the Marketing Defendants did not support, acknowledge, or disseminate the truly independent publications of doctors critical of the use of chronic opioid therapy.

353. In their promotion of the use of opioids to treat chronic pain, the Marketing Defendants' KOLs knew that their statements were false and misleading, or they recklessly disregarded the truth in doing so, but they continued to publish their misstatements to benefit themselves and the Marketing Defendants.

i. Dr. Russell Portenoy

354. In 1986, Dr. Russell Portenoy, who later became Chairman of the Department of Pain Medicine and Palliative Care at Beth Israel Medical Center in New York while at the same time serving as a top spokesperson for drug companies, published an article reporting that "[f]ew substantial gains in employment or social function could be attributed to the institution of opioid therapy."[127]

355. Writing in 1994, Dr. Portenoy described the prevailing attitudes regarding the dangers of long-term use of opioids:

> *The traditional approach to chronic non-malignant pain does not accept the long-term administration of opioid drugs.* This perspective has been justified by the perceived likelihood of

[127] R. Portenoy & K. Foley, *Chronic Use of Opioid Analgesics in Non-Malignant Pain: Report of 38 cases*, 25(2) Pain 171 (1986).

> tolerance, which would attenuate any beneficial effects over time, and the potential for side effects, worsening disability, and addiction. According to conventional thinking, the initial response to an opioid drug may appear favorable, with partial analgesia and salutary mood changes, but adverse effects inevitably occur thereafter. It is assumed that the motivation to improve function will cease as mental clouding occurs and the belief takes hold that the drug can, by itself, return the patient to a normal life. *Serious management problems are anticipated, including difficulty in discontinuing a problematic therapy and the development of drug seeking behavior induced by the desire to maintain analgesic effects, avoid withdrawal, and perpetuate reinforcing psychic effects. There is an implicit assumption that little separates these outcomes from the highly aberrant behaviors associated with addiction.*[128]

According to Dr. Portenoy, the foregoing problems could constitute "compelling reasons to reject long-term opioid administration as a therapeutic strategy in all but the most desperate cases of chronic nonmalignant pain."[129]

356. Despite having taken this position on long-term opioid treatment, Dr. Portenoy ended up becoming a spokesperson for Purdue and other Marketing Defendants, promoting the use of prescription opioids and minimizing their risks. A respected leader in the field of pain treatment, Dr. Portenoy was highly influential. Dr. Andrew Kolodny, cofounder of Physicians for Responsible Opioid Prescribing, described him "lecturing around the country as a religious-like figure. The megaphone for Portenoy is Purdue, which flies in people to resorts to hear him speak. It was a compelling message: 'Docs have been letting patients suffer; nobody really gets addicted; it's been studied.'"[130]

---

[128] R. Portenoy, *Opioid Therapy for Chronic Nonmalignant Pain: Current Status*, 1 Progress in Pain Res. & Mgmt., 247-287 (H.L. Fields and J.C. Liebeskind eds., 1994) (emphasis added).

[129] *Id*.

[130] Sam Quinones, *Dreamland: The True Tale of America's Opiate Epidemic* 314 (Bloomsbury Press 2015).

357. As one organizer of CME seminars who worked with Portenoy and Purdue pointed out, "had Portenoy not had Purdue's money behind him, he would have published some papers, made some speeches, and his influence would have been minor. With Purdue's millions behind him, his message, which dovetailed with their marketing plans, was hugely magnified."[131]

358. Dr. Portenoy was also a critical component of the Marketing Defendants' control over their Front Groups. Specifically, Dr. Portenoy sat as a Director on the board of the APF. He was also the President of the APS.

359. In recent years, some of the Marketing Defendants' KOLs have conceded that many of their past claims in support of opioid use lacked evidence or support in the scientific literature.[132] Dr. Portenoy has now admitted that he minimized the risks of opioids, and that he "gave innumerable lectures in the late 1980s and '90s about addiction that weren't true."[133] He mused, "Did I teach about pain management, specifically about opioid therapy, in a way that reflects misinformation? Well, against the standards of 2012, I guess I did . . ."[134]

360. In a 2011 interview released by Physicians for Responsible Opioid Prescribing, Portenoy stated that his earlier work purposefully relied on evidence that was not "real" and left real evidence behind:

---

[131] *Id.* at 136.

[132] *See, e.g.*, John Fauber, *Painkiller Boom Fueled by Networking*, Journal Sentinel (Feb. 18, 2012), http://archive.jsonline.com/watchdog/watchdogreports/painkiller-boom-fueled-by-networking-dp3p2rn-139609053.html/ (reporting that a key Endo KOL acknowledged that opioid marketing went too far).

[133] Thomas Catan & Evan Perez, *A Pain-Drug Champion Has Second Thoughts*, The Wall Street Journal (Dec. 17, 2012, 11:36am), https://www.wsj.com/articles/SB10001424127887324478304578173342657044604.

[134] *Id.*

> I gave so many lectures to primary care audiences in which the Porter and Jick article was just one piece of data that I would then cite, and I would cite six, seven, maybe ten different avenues of thought or avenues of evidence, *none of which represented real evidence*, and yet what I was trying to do was to create a narrative so that the primary care audience would look at this information in [total] and feel more comfortable about opioids in a way they hadn't before. *In essence this was education to destigmatize [opioids], and because the primary goal was to destigmatize, we often left evidence behind.*[135]

361. Several years earlier, when interviewed by journalist Barry Meier for his 2003 book, *Pain Killer*, Dr. Portenoy was more direct: "It was pseudoscience. I guess I'm going to have always to live with that one."[136]

ii. Dr. Lynn Webster

362. Another KOL, Dr. Lynn Webster, was the co-founder and Chief Medical Director of the Lifetree Clinical Research & Pain Clinic in Salt Lake City, Utah. Dr. Webster was President in 2013 and is a current board member of AAPM, a Front Group that ardently supports chronic opioid therapy. He is a Senior Editor of *Pain Medicine*, the same journal that published Endo's special advertising supplements touting Opana ER. Dr. Webster was the author of numerous CMEs sponsored by Cephalon, Endo, and Purdue. At the same time, Dr. Webster was receiving significant funding from Defendants (including nearly $2 million from Cephalon).

363. Dr. Webster created and promoted the Opioid Risk Tool, a five question, one-minute screening tool relying on patient self-reports that purportedly allows doctors to manage the risk that their patients will become addicted to or abuse opioids. The claimed ability to pre-

---

[135] Harrison Jacobs, *This one-paragraph letter may have launched the opioid epidemic*, Bus. Insider (May 26, 2016), http://www.businessinsider.com/porter-and-jick-letter-launched-the-opioid-epidemic-2016-5 (hereinafter, "Jacobs, *One-paragraph letter*"); Andrew Kolodny, *Opioids for Chronic Pain: Addiction is NOT Rare*, YouTube (Oct. 30, 2011), https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DgyuBWN9D4w&feature=youtu.be.

[136] Meier, *supra*, at 277.

sort patients likely to become addicted is an important tool in giving doctors confidence to prescribe opioids long-term, and for this reason, references to screening appear in various industry-supported guidelines. Versions of Dr. Webster's Opioid Risk Tool ("ORT") appear on, or are linked to, websites run by Endo, Janssen, and Purdue. In 2011, Dr. Webster presented, via webinar, a program sponsored by Purdue titled, *Managing Patient's Opioid Use: Balancing the Need and the Risk*. Dr. Webster recommended use of risk screening tools, urine testing, and patient agreements to prevent "overuse of prescriptions" and "overdose deaths." This webinar was available to and was intended to reach doctors in Michigan's counties.

364. Dr. Webster was himself tied to numerous overdose deaths. He and the Lifetree Clinic were investigated by the DEA for overprescribing opioids after twenty patients died from overdoses. In keeping with the Marketing Defendants' promotional messages, Dr. Webster apparently believed the solution to patients' tolerance or addictive behaviors was more opioids: he prescribed staggering quantities of pills.

365. At an AAPM annual meeting held February 22 through 25, 2006, Cephalon sponsored a presentation by Webster and others titled, "Open-label study of fentanyl effervescent buccal tablets in patients with chronic pain and breakthrough pain: Interim safety results." The presentation's agenda description states: "Most patients with chronic pain experience episodes of breakthrough pain, yet no currently available pharmacologic agent is ideal for its treatment." The presentation purports to cover a study analyzing the safety of a new form of fentanyl buccal tablets in the chronic pain setting and promises to show the "[i]nterim results of this study suggest that FEBT is safe and well-tolerated in patients with chronic pain and BTP." This CME effectively amounted to off-label promotion of Cephalon's opioids – the only drugs in this category – for chronic pain, even though they were approved only for cancer pain.

366. Cephalon sponsored a CME written by Dr. Webster, *Optimizing Opioid Treatment for Breakthrough Pain*, offered by Medscape, LLC from September 28, 2007 through December 15, 2008. The CME taught that non-opioid analgesics and combination opioids containing non-opioids such as aspirin and acetaminophen are less effective at treating breakthrough pain because of dose limitations on the non-opioid component.

iii. Dr. Perry Fine

367. Dr. Perry Fine's ties to the Marketing Defendants have been well documented. He has authored articles and testified in court cases and before state and federal committees, and he, too, has argued against legislation restricting high-dose opioid prescription for non-cancer patients. He has served on Purdue's advisory board, provided medical legal consulting for Janssen, and participated in CME activities for Endo, along with serving in these capacities for several other drug companies. He co-chaired the APS-AAPM Opioid Guideline Panel, served as treasurer of the AAPM from 2007 to 2010 and as president of that group from 2011 to 2013, and was also on the board of directors of APF.[137]

368. Multiple videos feature Fine delivering educational talks about prescription opioids. He even testified at trial that the 1,500 pills a month prescribed to celebrity Anna Nicole Smith for pain did not make her an addict before her death.

369. He has also acknowledged having failed to disclose numerous conflicts of interest. For example, Dr. Fine failed to fully disclose payments received as required by his employer, the University of Utah—telling the university that he had received under $5,000 in

[137] Scott M. Fishman, MD, *Incomplete Financial Disclosures in a Letter on Reducing Opioid Abuse and Diversion*, 306 (13) JAMA 1445 (Sept. 20, 2011), https://jamanetwork.com/journals/jama/article-abstract/1104464?redirect=true (hereinafter, "Fishman, *Incomplete Financial Disclosures*").

2010 from Johnson & Johnson for providing "educational" services, but Johnson & Johnson's website states that the company paid him $32,017 for consulting, promotional talks, meals and travel that year.[138]

370. Dr. Fine and Dr. Portenoy co-wrote *A Clinical Guide to Opioid Analgesia*, in which they downplayed the risks of opioid treatment, such as respiratory depression and addiction:

> At clinically appropriate doses, . . . respiratory rate typically does not decline. Tolerance to the respiratory effects usually develops quickly, and doses can be steadily increased without risk.
>
> Overall, the literature provides evidence that the outcomes of drug abuse and addiction are rare among patients who receive opioids for a short period (i.e., for acute pain) and among those with no history of abuse who receive long-term therapy for medical indications.[139]

371. In November 2010, Dr. Fine and others published an article presenting the results of another Cephalon-sponsored study titled "Long-Term Safety and Tolerability of Fentanyl Buccal Tablet for the Treatment of Breakthrough Pain in Opioid-Tolerant Patients with Chronic Pain: An 18-Month Study."[140] In that article, Dr. Fine explained that the 18-month "open-label" study "assessed the safety and tolerability of FBT [Fentora] for the [long-term] treatment of BTP in a large cohort . . . of opioid-tolerant patients receiving around-the-clock . . . opioids for

---

[138] Tracy Weber & Charles Ornstein, *Two Leaders in Pain Treatment Have Long Ties to Drug Industry*, ProPublica (Dec. 23, 2011, 2:14 PM), https://www.propublica.org/article/two-leaders-in-pain-treatment-have-long-ties-to-drug-industry (hereinafter "Weber, *Two Leaders in Pain*").

[139] Perry G. Fine, MD & Russell K. Portenoy, MD, *A Clinical Guide to Opioid Analgesia* 20 and 34, McGraw-Hill Companies (2004), at 20, 34, http://www.thblack.com/links/RSD/OpioidHandbook.pdf.

[140] Perry G. Fine, *et al.*, *Long-Term Safety and Tolerability of Fentanyl Buccal Tablet for the Treatment of Breakthrough Pain in Opioid-Tolerant Patients with Chronic Pain: An 18-Month Study*, 40(5) J. Pain & Symptom Mgmt. 747-60 (Nov. 2010).

noncancer pain." The article acknowledged that: (a) "[t]here has been a steady increase in the use of opioids for the management of chronic noncancer pain over the past two decades"; (b) the "widespread acceptance" had led to the publishing of practice guidelines "to provide evidence- and consensus-based recommendations for the optimal use of opioids in the management of chronic pain"; and (c) those guidelines lacked "data assessing the long-term benefits and harms of opioid therapy for chronic pain."[141]

372. The article concluded: "[T]he safety and tolerability profile of FBT in this study was generally typical of a potent opioid. The [adverse events] observed were, in most cases, predictable, manageable, and tolerable." They also conclude that the number of abuse-related events was "small."[142]

373. Multiple videos feature Dr. Fine delivering educational talks about the drugs. In one video from 2011 titled "Optimizing Opioid Therapy," he sets forth a "Guideline for Chronic Opioid Therapy" discussing "opioid rotation" (switching from one opioid to another) not only for cancer patients, but for non-cancer patients, and suggests it may take four or five switches over a person's "lifetime" to manage pain.[143] He states the "goal is to improve effectiveness which is different from efficacy and safety." Rather, for chronic pain patients, effectiveness "is a balance of therapeutic good and adverse events *over the course of years*." The entire program assumes that opioids are appropriate treatment over a "protracted period of time" and even over a patient's entire "lifetime." He even suggests that opioids can be used to treat *sleep apnea*. He

---

[141] *Id*. at 748.

[142] *Id.* at 759.

[143] Perry A. Fine, *Safe and Effective Opioid Rotation*, YouTube (Nov. 8, 2012), https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_G3II9yqgXI.

further states that the associated risks of addiction and abuse can be managed by doctors and evaluated with "tools," but leaves that for "a whole other lecture."[144]

iv. Dr. Scott Fishman

374. Dr. Scott Fishman is a physician whose ties to the opioid drug industry are legion. He has served as an APF board member and as president of the AAPM, and has participated yearly in numerous CME activities for which he received "market rate honoraria." As discussed below, he has authored publications, including the seminal guides on opioid prescribing, which were funded by the Marketing Defendants. He has also worked to oppose legislation requiring doctors and others to consult pain specialists before prescribing high doses of opioids to non-cancer patients. He has himself acknowledged his failure to disclose all potential conflicts of interest in a letter in the *Journal of the American Medical Association* titled "Incomplete Financial Disclosures in a Letter on Reducing Opioid Abuse and Diversion."[145]

375. Dr. Fishman authored a physician's guide on the use of opioids to treat chronic pain titled "Responsible Opioid Prescribing," in 2007 which promoted the notion that long-term opioid treatment was a viable and safe option for treating chronic pain.

376. In 2012, Dr. Fishman updated the guide and continued emphasizing the "catastrophic" "under-treatment" of pain and the "crisis" such under-treatment created:

> Given the magnitude of the problems related to opioid analgesics, it can be tempting to resort to draconian solutions: clinicians may simply stop prescribing opioids, or legislation intended to improve pharmacovigilance may inadvertently curtail patient access to care. As we work to reduce diversion and misuse of prescription

[144] *Id.*

[145] Fishman, *Incomplete Financial*, *supra*; Weber, *Two Leaders in Pain*, *supra*.

> opioids, it's critical to remember that the problem of unrelieved pain remains as urgent as ever.[146]

377. The updated guide still assures that "[o]pioid therapy to relieve pain and improve function is legitimate medical practice for acute and chronic pain of both cancer and noncancer origins."[147]

378. In another guide by Dr. Fishman, he continues to downplay the risk of addiction: "I believe clinicians must be very careful with the label 'addict.' I draw a distinction between a 'chemical coper' and an addict."[148] The guide also continues to present symptoms of addiction as symptoms of "pseudoaddiction."

c. **The Marketing Defendants Disseminated Their Misrepresentations Through Continuing Medical Education Programs**

379. Now that the Marketing Defendants had both a group of physician promoters and had built a false body of "literature," Marketing Defendants needed to make sure their false marketing message was widely distributed.

380. One way the Marketing Defendants aggressively distributed their false message was through thousands of Continuing Medical Education courses ("CMEs").

381. A CME is a professional education program provided to doctors. Doctors are required to attend a certain number and, often, type of CME programs each year as a condition of their licensure. These programs are delivered in person, often in connection with professional organizations' conferences, and online, or through written publications. Doctors rely on CMEs

---

[146] Scott M. Fishman, *Responsible Opioid Prescribing: A Guide for Michigan Clinicians*, 10-11 (Waterford Life Sciences 2d ed. 2012).

[147] *Id.*

[148] Scott M. Fishman, *Listening to Pain: A Clinician's Guide to Improving Pain Management Through Better Communication* 45 (Oxford University Press 2012).

not only to satisfy licensing requirements, but also to get information on new developments in medicine or to deepen their knowledge in specific areas of practice. Because CMEs typically are taught by KOLs who are highly respected in their fields, and are thought to reflect these physicians' medical expertise, they can be especially influential with doctors.

382. The countless doctors and other health care professionals who participate in accredited CMEs constitute an enormously important audience for opioid reeducation. As one target, Marketing Defendants aimed to reach general practitioners, whose broad area of practice and lack of expertise and specialized training in pain management made them particularly dependent upon CMEs and, as a result, especially susceptible to the Marketing Defendants' deceptions.

383. The Marketing Defendants sponsored CMEs that were delivered thousands of times, promoting chronic opioid therapy and supporting and disseminating the deceptive and biased messages described in this Complaint. These CMEs, while often generically titled to relate to the treatment of chronic pain, focus on opioids to the exclusion of alternative treatments, inflate the benefits of opioids, and frequently omit or downplay their risks and adverse effects.

384. Cephalon sponsored numerous CME programs, which were made widely available through organizations like Medscape, LLC ("Medscape") and which disseminated false and misleading information to physicians across the country.

385. Another Cephalon-sponsored CME presentation titled *Breakthrough Pain: Treatment Rationale with Opioids* was available on Medscape starting September 16, 2003 and was given by a self-professed pain management doctor who "previously operated back, complex pain syndromes, the neuropathies, and interstitial cystitis." He describes the pain process as a non-time-dependent continuum that requires a balanced analgesia approach using "targeted

pharmacotherapeutics to affect multiple points in the pain-signaling pathway."[149] The doctor lists fentanyl as one of the most effective opioids available for treating breakthrough pain, describing its use as an expected and normal part of the pain management process. Nowhere in the CME is cancer or cancer-related pain even mentioned, despite FDA restrictions that fentanyl use be limited to cancer-related pain.

386. Teva paid to have a CME it sponsored, *Opioid-Based Management of Persistent and Breakthrough Pain*, published in a supplement of Pain Medicine News in 2009. The CME instructed doctors that "clinically, broad classification of pain syndromes as either cancer- or noncancer-related has limited utility" and recommended Actiq and Fentora for patients with chronic pain. The CME is still available online.

387. *Responsible Opioid Prescribing* was sponsored by Purdue, Endo and Teva. The FSMB website described it as the "leading continuing medical education (CME) activity for prescribers of opioid medications." Endo sales representatives distributed copies of *Responsible Opioid Prescribing* with a special introductory letter from Dr. Scott Fishman.

388. In all, more than 163,000 copies of *Responsible Opioid Prescribing* were distributed nationally.

389. The American Medical Association ("AMA") recognized the impropriety that pharmaceutical company-funded CMEs creates; stating that support from drug companies with a financial interest in the content being promoted "creates conditions in which external interests could influence the availability and/or content" of the programs and urges that "[w]hen possible,

[149] Daniel S. Bennett, *Breakthrough Pain: Treatment Rationale with Opioids*, Medscape (Sept. 16, 2003), http://www.medscape.org/viewarticle/461612.

CME[s] should be provided without such support or the participation of individuals who have financial interests in the education subject matter."[150]

390. Physicians attended or reviewed CMEs sponsored by the Marketing Defendants during the relevant time period and were misled by them.

391. By sponsoring CME programs put on by Front Groups like APF, AAPM, and others, the Marketing Defendants could expect instructors to deliver messages favorable to them, as these organizations were dependent on the Marketing Defendants for other projects. The sponsoring organizations honored this principle by hiring pro-opioid KOLs to give talks that supported chronic opioid therapy. Marketing Defendant-driven content in these CMEs had a direct and immediate effect on prescribers' views on opioids. Producers of CMEs and the Marketing Defendants both measure the effects of CMEs on prescribers' views on opioids and their absorption of specific messages, confirming the strategic marketing purpose in supporting them.

d. The Marketing Defendants Used "Branded" Advertising to Promote Their Products to Doctors and Consumers

392. The Marketing Defendants engaged in widespread advertising campaigns touting the benefits of their branded drugs. The Marketing Defendants published print advertisements in a broad array of medical journals, ranging from those aimed at specialists, such as the *Journal of Pain* and *Clinical Journal of Pain*, to journals with wider medical audiences, such as the *Journal of the American Medical Association*. The Marketing Defendants collectively spent more than $14 million on the medical journal advertising of opioids in 2011, nearly triple what they spent

[150] Opinion 9.0115, *Financial Relationships with Industry in CME*, Am. Med. Ass'n (Nov. 2011), at 1.

in 2001. The 2011 total includes $8.3 million by Purdue, $4.9 million by Janssen, and $1.1 million by Endo.

393. The Marketing Defendants also targeted consumers in their advertising. They knew that physicians are more likely to prescribe a drug if a patient specifically requests it.[151] They also knew that this willingness to acquiesce to such patient requests holds true even for opioids and for conditions for which they are not approved.[152] Endo's research, for example, also found that such communications resulted in greater patient "brand loyalty," with longer durations of Opana ER therapy and fewer discontinuations. The Marketing Defendants thus increasingly took their opioid sales campaigns directly to consumers, including through patient-focused "education and support" materials in the form of pamphlets, videos, or other publications that patients could view in their physician's office.

e. <u>The Marketing Defendants Used "Unbranded" Advertising to Promote Opioid Use for Chronic Pain Without FDA Review</u>

394. The Marketing Defendants also aggressively promoted opioids through "unbranded advertising" to generally tout the benefits of opioids without specifically naming a particular brand-name opioid drug. Instead, unbranded advertising is usually framed as "disease awareness"—encouraging consumers to "talk to your doctor" about a certain health condition without promoting a specific product and, therefore, without providing balanced disclosures about the product's limits and risks. In contrast, a pharmaceutical company's "branded" advertisement that identifies a specific medication and its indication (i.e., the condition which the

[151] In one study, for example, nearly 20% of sciatica patients requesting oxycodone received a prescription for it, compared with 1% of those making no specific request. J.B. McKinlay *et al.*, *Effects of Patient Medication Requests on Physician Prescribing Behavior, Results of a Factorial Experiment*, 52(2) Med. Care 294-99 (April 2014).

[152] *Id.*

drug is approved to treat) must also include possible side effects and contraindications—what the FDA Guidance on pharmaceutical advertising refers to as "fair balance." Branded advertising is also subject to FDA review for consistency with the drug's FDA-approved label. Through unbranded materials, the Marketing Defendants expanded the overall acceptance of and demand for chronic opioid therapy without the restrictions imposed by regulations on branded advertising.

395. Many of the Marketing Defendants utilized unbranded websites to promote opioid use without promoting a specific branded drug, such as Purdue's pain-management website, *www.inthefaceofpain.com*. The website contained testimonials from several dozen "advocates," including health care providers, urging more pain treatment. The website presented the advocates as neutral and unbiased, but an investigation by the New York Attorney General later revealed that Purdue paid the advocates hundreds of thousands of dollars.

f. <u>The Marketing Defendants Funded, Edited and Distributed Publications That Supported Their Misrepresentations</u>

396. The Marketing Defendants created a body of false, misleading, and unsupported medical and popular literature about opioids that (a) understated the risks and overstated the benefits of long-term use; (b) appeared to be the result of independent, objective research; and (c) was likely to shape the perceptions of prescribers, patients, and payors. This literature served marketing goals, rather than scientific standards, and was intended to persuade doctors and consumers that the benefits of long-term opioid use outweighed the risks.

397. To accomplish their goal, the Marketing Defendants—sometimes through third-party consultants and/or Front Groups—commissioned, edited, and arranged for the placement of favorable articles in academic journals.

398. The Marketing Defendants' plans for these materials did not originate in the departments with the organizations that were responsible for research, development, or any other area that would have specialized knowledge about the drugs and their effects on patients; rather, they originated in the Marketing Defendants' marketing departments.

399. The Marketing Defendants made sure that favorable articles were disseminated and cited widely in the medical literature, even when the Marketing Defendants knew that the articles distorted the significance or meaning of the underlying study, as with the Porter & Jick letter. The Marketing Defendants also frequently relied on unpublished data or posters, neither of which are subject to peer review, but were presented as valid scientific evidence.

400. The Marketing Defendants published or commissioned deceptive review articles, letters to the editor, commentaries, case-study reports, and newsletters aimed at discrediting or suppressing negative information that contradicted their claims or raised concerns about chronic opioid therapy.

401. For example, in 2007 Cephalon sponsored the publication of an article titled "Impact of Breakthrough Pain on Quality of Life in Patients with Chronic, Noncancer Pain: Patient Perceptions and Effect of Treatment with Oral Transmucosal Fentanyl Citrate,"[153] published in the nationally circulated journal *Pain Medicine*, to support its effort to expand the use of its branded fentanyl products. The article's authors (including Dr. Lynn Webster, discussed above) stated that the "OTFC [fentanyl] has been shown to relieve BTP more rapidly than conventional oral, normal-release, or 'short acting' opioids" and that "[t]he purpose of [the] study was to provide a qualitative evaluation of the effect of BTP on the [quality of life] of

[153] Donald R. Taylor, *et al.*, *Impact of Breakthrough Pain on Quality of Life in Patients With Chronic, Noncancer Pain: Patient Perceptions and Effect of Treatment With Oral Transmucosal Fentanyl Citrate (OTFC, ACTIQ)*, 8(3) Pain Med. 281-88 (Mar. 2007).

noncancer pain patients." The number-one-diagnosed cause of chronic pain in the patients studied was back pain (44%), followed by musculoskeletal pain (12%) and head pain (7%). The article cites Portenoy and recommends fentanyl for non-cancer BTP patients:

> In summary, BTP appears to be a clinically important condition in patients with chronic noncancer pain and is associated with an adverse impact on QoL. This qualitative study on the negative impact of BTP and the potential benefits of BTP-specific therapy suggests several domains that may be helpful in developing BTP-specific, QoL assessment tools.[154]

g. <u>The Marketing Defendants Used Detailing to Directly Disseminate Their Misrepresentations to Prescribers</u>

402. The Marketing Defendants' sales representatives executed carefully crafted marketing tactics, developed at the highest rungs of their corporate ladders, to reach targeted doctors with centrally orchestrated messages. The Marketing Defendants' sales representatives also distributed third-party marketing material to their target audience that was deceptive.

403. Each Marketing Defendant promoted opioids through sales representatives (also called "detailers") and, upon information and belief, small group speaker programs to reach out to individual prescribers. By establishing close relationships with doctors, the Marketing Defendants were able to disseminate their misrepresentations in targeted, one-on-one settings that allowed them to promote their opioids and to allay individual prescribers' concerns about prescribing opioids for chronic pain.

404. In accordance with common industry practice, the Marketing Defendants purchase and closely analyze prescription sales data from IMS Health (now IQVIA), a healthcare data collection, management and analytics corporation. This data allows them to track precisely the rates of initial and renewal prescribing by individual doctors, which allows them to target and

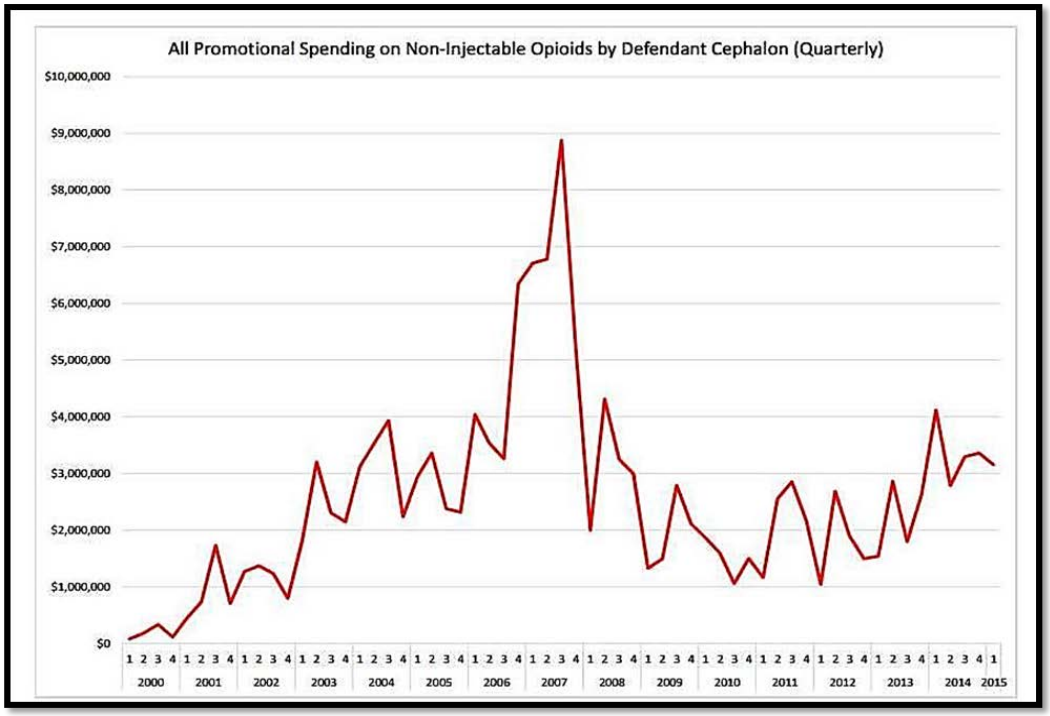
---

[154] *Id.*

tailor their appeals. Sales representatives visited hundreds of thousands of doctors and disseminated the misinformation and materials described above.

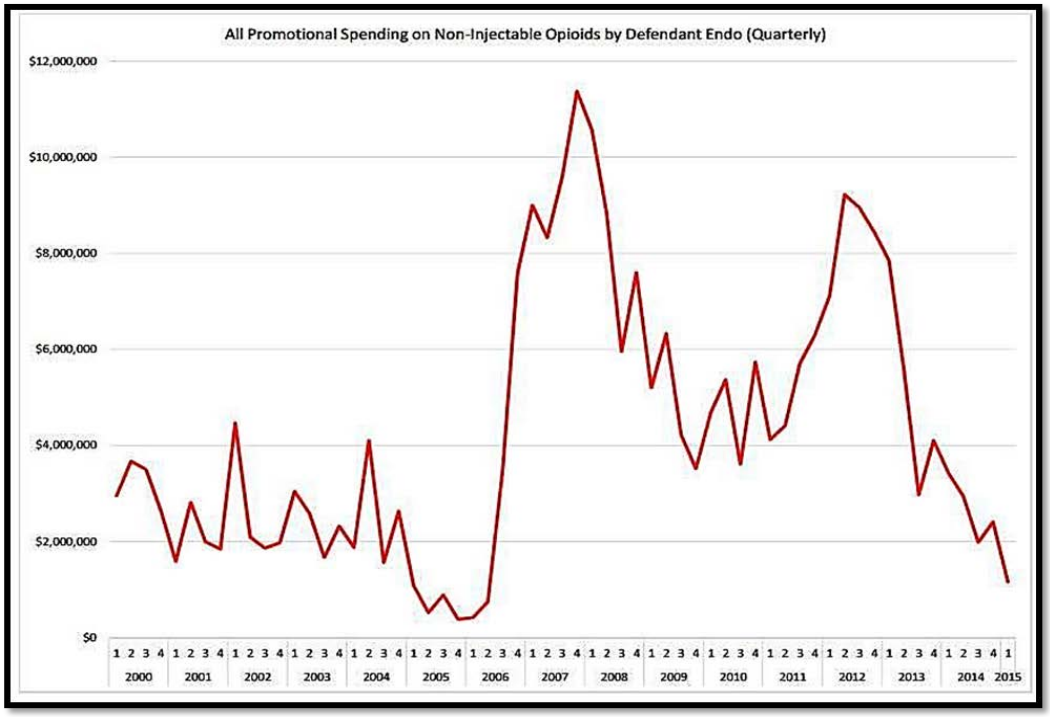
405. Marketing Defendants devoted and continue to devote massive resources to direct sales contacts with doctors. In 2014 alone, Marketing Defendants spent $166 million on detailing branded opioids to doctors. This amount is twice as much as Marketing Defendants spent on detailing in 2000. The amount includes $108 million spent by Purdue, $34 million by Janssen, $13 million by Teva, and $10 million by Endo.

406. Cephalon's quarterly spending steadily climbed from below $1 million in 2000 to more than $3 million in 2014 (and more than $13 million for the year), with a peak, coinciding with the launch of Fentora, of more than $27 million in 2007, as shown below:

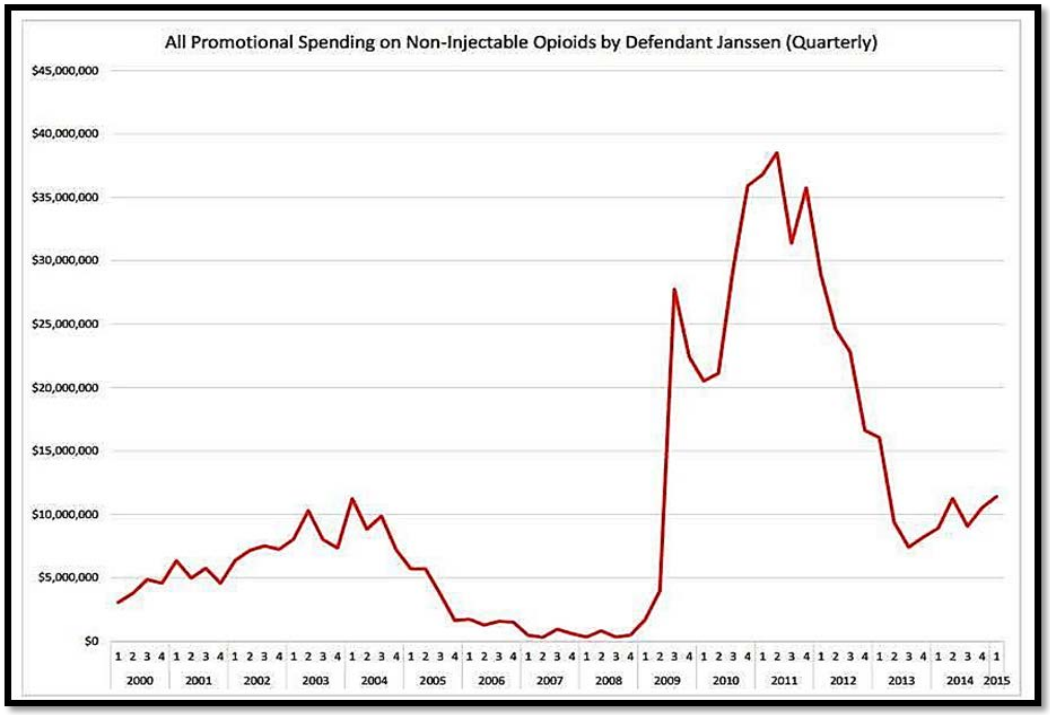


407. Endo's quarterly spending went from the $2 million to $4 million range in 2000-2004 to more than $10 million following the launch of Opana ER in mid-2006 (and more than

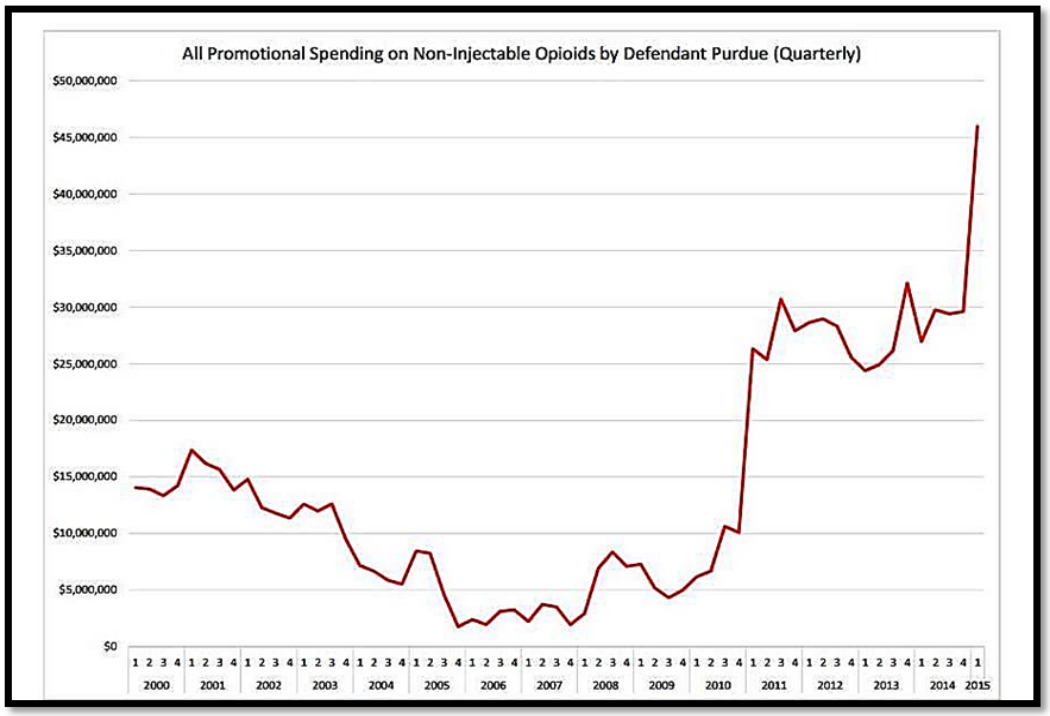
$38 million for the year in 2007) and more than $8 million coinciding with the launch of a reformulated version in 2012 (and nearly $34 million for the year):



408. Janssen's quarterly spending dramatically rose from less than $5 million in 2000 to more than $30 million in 2011, coinciding with the launch of Nucynta ER (with yearly spending at $142 million for 2011), as shown below:



409. Purdue's quarterly spending notably decreased from 2000 to 2007, as Purdue came under investigation by the Department of Justice, but then spiked to above $25 million in 2011 (for a total of $110 million that year), and continues to rise, as shown below:



410. For its opioid, Actiq, Cephalon also engaged in direct marketing in direct contravention of the FDA's strict instructions that Actiq be prescribed only to terminal cancer patients and by oncologists and pain management doctors experienced in treating cancer pain.

411. Thousands of prescribers attended Cephalon speaking programs.

h. Marketing Defendants Used Speakers' Bureaus and Programs to Spread Their Deceptive Messages.

412. In addition to making sales calls, Marketing Defendants' detailers also identified doctors to serve, for payment, on their speakers' bureaus and to attend programs with speakers and meals paid for by the Marketing Defendants. These speaker programs and associated speaker trainings serve three purposes: they provide an incentive to doctors to prescribe, or increase their prescriptions of, a particular drug; to qualify to be selected a forum in which to further market to the speaker himself or herself; and an opportunity to market to the speaker's peers. The Marketing Defendants grade their speakers, and future opportunities are based on speaking performance, post-program sales, and product usage. Purdue, Janssen, Endo, Cephalon, and Mallinckrodt each made thousands of payments to physicians nationwide, for activities including participating on speakers' bureaus, providing consulting services, and other services.

413. As detailed below, Insys paid prescribers for *fake* speakers' programs in exchange for prescribing its product, Subsys. Insys's schemes resulted in countless speakers' programs at which the designated speaker did not speak, and, on many occasions, speakers' programs at which the only attendees at the events were the speaker and an Insys sales representative. It was a pay-to-prescribe program.

414. Insys used speakers' programs as a front to pay for prescriptions, and paid to push opioids onto patients who did not need them.

3. The Marketing Defendants Targeted Vulnerable Populations

415. The Marketing Defendants specifically targeted their marketing at two vulnerable populations—the elderly and veterans.

416. Elderly patients taking opioids have been found to be exposed to elevated fracture risks, a greater risk for hospitalizations, and increased vulnerability to adverse drug effects and interactions, such as respiratory depression which occurs more frequently in elderly patients.

417. The Marketing Defendants promoted the notion—without adequate scientific foundation—that the elderly are particularly unlikely to become addicted to opioids. The AGS 2009 Guidelines, for example, which Purdue, Endo, and Janssen publicized, described the risk of addiction as "*exceedingly low* in older patients with no current or past history of substance abuse." (emphasis added). As another example, an Endo-sponsored CME put on by NIPC, *Persistent Pain in the Older Adult*, taught that prescribing opioids to older patients carried "possibly less potential for abuse than in younger patients." Contrary to these assertions, however, a 2010 study examining overdoses among long-term opioid users found that patients 65 or older were among those with the largest number of serious overdoses.

418. Similarly, Endo targeted marketing of Opana ER towards patients over 55 years old. Such documents show Endo treated Medicare Part D patients among the "most valuable customer segments." However, in 2013, one pharmaceutical benefits management company recommended against the use of Opana ER for elderly patients and unequivocally concluded: "[f]or patients 65 and older these medications are not safe, so consult your doctor."

419. According to a study published in the 2013 *Journal of American Medicine*, veterans returning from Iraq and Afghanistan who were prescribed opioids have a higher incidence of adverse clinical outcomes, such as overdoses and self-inflicted and accidental injuries. A 2008 survey showed that prescription drug misuse among military personnel doubled

from 2002 to 2005, and then nearly tripled again over the next three years. Veterans are twice as likely as non-veterans to die from an opioid overdose.

420. Yet the Marketing Defendants deliberately targeted veterans with deceptive marketing. For example, a 2009 publication sponsored by Purdue, Endo, and Janssen, and distributed by APF with grants from Janssen and Endo, was written as a personal narrative of one veteran but was in fact another vehicle for opioid promotion. Called *Exit Wounds*, the publication describes opioids as "underused" and the "gold standard of pain medications" while failing to disclose significant risks of opioid use, including the risks of fatal interactions with benzodiazepines. According to a VA Office of Inspector General Report, 92.6% of veterans who were prescribed opioid drugs were also prescribed benzodiazepines, despite the increased danger of respiratory depression from the two drugs together.

421. Opioid prescriptions have dramatically increased for veterans and the elderly. Since 2007, prescriptions for the elderly have grown at twice the rate of prescriptions for adults between the ages of 40 and 59. And in 2009, military doctors wrote 3.8 million prescriptions for narcotic pain pills—four times as many as they did in 2001.

4. Insys Employed Fraudulent, Illegal, and Misleading Marketing Schemes to Promote Subsys

422. Insys's opioid, Subsys, was approved by the FDA in 2012 for "management of breakthrough pain in adult cancer patients who are already receiving and who are tolerant to around-the-clock opioid therapy for their underlying persistent cancer pain." Under FDA rules, Insys could only market Subsys for this use. Subsys consists of the highly addictive narcotic, fentanyl, administered via a sublingual (under the tongue) spray, which provides rapid-onset pain relief. It is in the class of drugs described as Transmucosal Immediate-Release Fentanyl ("TIRF").

423. To reduce the risk of abuse, misuse, and diversion, the FDA instituted a Risk Evaluation and Mitigation Strategy ("REMS") for Subsys and other TIRF products, such as Cephalon's Actiq and Fentora. The purpose of REMS was to educate "prescribers, pharmacists, and patients on the potential for misuse, abuse, addiction, and overdose" for this type of drug and to "ensure safe use and access to these drugs for patients who need them."[155] Prescribers must enroll in the TIRF REMS before writing a prescription for Subsys.

424. Since its launch, Subsys has been an extremely expensive medication, and its price continues to rise each year. Depending on a patient's dosage and frequency of use, a month's supply of Subsys could cost in the thousands of dollars.

425. Due to its high cost, in most instances prescribers must submit Subsys prescriptions to insurance companies or health benefit payors for prior authorization to determine whether they will pay for the drug prior to the patient attempting to fill the prescription. According to the U.S. Senate Homeland Security and Governmental Affairs Committee Minority Staff Report ("Staff Report"), the prior authorization process includes "confirmation that the patient had an active cancer diagnosis, was being treated by an opioid (and, thus, was opioid tolerant), and was being prescribed Subsys to treat breakthrough pain that the other opioid could not eliminate. If any one of these factors was not present, the prior authorization would be denied . . . ."[156]

426. These prior authorization requirements proved to be daunting. Subsys received reimbursement approval in only approximately 30% of submitted claims. In order to increase

---

[155] Press Release, FDA, *U.S. Food & Drug Admin., FDA Approves Shared System REMS for TIRF Products* (Dec. 29, 2011).

[156] *Fueling an Epidemic, supra*.

approvals, Insys created a prior authorization unit, called the Insys Reimbursement Center ("IRC"), to obtain approval for Subsys reimbursements. This unit employed a number of fraudulent and misleading tactics to secure reimbursements, including falsifying medical histories of patients, falsely claiming that patients had cancer, and providing misleading information to insurers and payors regarding patients' diagnoses and medical conditions.

427. Subsys has proved to be extremely profitable for Insys. Insys made approximately $330 million in net revenue from Subsys last year. Between 2013 and 2016, the value of Insys stock rose 296%.

428. Since its launch in 2012, Insys aggressively worked to grow its profits through fraudulent, illegal, and misleading tactics, including its reimbursement-related fraud. Through its sales representatives and other marketing efforts, Insys deceptively promoted Subsys as safe and appropriate for uses such as neck and back pain, without disclosing the lack of approval or evidence for such uses, and misrepresented the appropriateness of Subsys for treatment those conditions. It implemented a kickback scheme wherein it paid prescribers for fake speakers' programs in exchange for prescribing Subsys. All of these fraudulent and misleading schemes had the effect of pushing Insys's dangerous opioid onto patients who did not need it.

429. Insys incentivized its sales force to engage in illegal and fraudulent conduct. Many of the Insys sales representatives were new to the pharmaceutical industry and their base salaries were low compared to industry standard. The compensation structure was heavily weighted toward commissions and rewarded reps more for selling higher (and more expensive) doses of Subsys, a "highly unusual" practice because most companies consider dosing a patient-specific decision that should be made by a doctor.[157]

---

[157] *Id.*

430. The Insys "speakers program" was perhaps its most widespread and damaging scheme. A former Insys salesman, Ray Furchak, alleged in a qui tam action that the sole purpose of the speakers program was "in the words of his then supervisor Alec Burlakoff, 'to get money in the doctor's pocket.'" Furchak went on to explain that "[t]he catch . . . was that doctors who increased the level of Subsys prescriptions, and at higher dosages (such as 400 or 800 micrograms instead of 200 micrograms), would receive the invitations to the program—and the checks."[158] It was a pay-to-prescribe program.

431. Insys's sham speaker program and other fraudulent and illegal tactics have been outlined in great detail in indictments and guilty pleas of Insys executives, employees, and prescribers across the country, as well as in a number of lawsuits against the company itself.

432. In May of 2015, two Alabama pain specialists were arrested and charged with illegal prescription drug distribution, among other charges. The doctors were the top prescribers of Subsys, though neither were oncologists. According to prosecutors, the doctors received illegal kickbacks from Insys for prescribing Subsys. Both doctors had prescribed Subsys to treat neck, back, and joint pain. In February of 2016, a former Insys sales manager pled guilty to conspiracy to commit health care fraud, including engaging in a kickback scheme in order to induce one of these doctors to prescribe Subsys. The plea agreement states that nearly all of the Subsys prescriptions written by the doctor were off-label to non-cancer patients. In May of 2017, one of the doctors was sentenced to 20 years in prison.

433. In June of 2015, a nurse practitioner in Connecticut described as the state's highest Medicare prescriber of narcotics, pled guilty to receiving $83,000 in kickbacks from

[158] Roddy Boyd, *Insys Therapeutics and the New "Killing It"*, Southern Investigative Reporting Foundation, The Investigator, April 24, 2015, http://sirf-online.org/2015/04/24/the-new-killing-it/.

Insys for prescribing Subsys. Most of her patients were prescribed the drug for chronic pain. Insys paid the nurse as a speaker for more than 70 dinner programs at approximately $1,000 per event; however, she did not give any presentations. In her guilty plea, the nurse admitted receiving the speaker fees in exchange for writing prescriptions for Subsys.

434. In August of 2015, Insys settled a complaint brought by the Oregon Attorney General. In its complaint, the Oregon Department of Justice cited Insys for, among other things, misrepresenting to doctors that Subsys could be used to treat migraine, neck pain, back pain, and other uses for which Subsys is neither safe nor effective, and using speaking fees as kickbacks to incentivize doctors to prescribe Subsys.

435. In August of 2016, the state of Illinois sued Insys for similar deceptive and illegal practices. The Complaint alleged that Insys marketed Subsys to high-volume prescribers of opioid drugs instead of to oncologists whose patients experienced the breakthrough cancer pain for which the drug is indicated. The Illinois Complaint also details how Insys used its speaker program to pay high volume prescribers to prescribe Subsys. The speaker events took place at upscale restaurants in the Chicago area, and Illinois speakers received an "honorarium" ranging from $700 to $5,100, and they were allowed to order as much food and alcohol as they wanted. At most of the events, the "speaker" being paid by Insys did not speak, and, on many occasions, the only attendees at the events were the speaker and an Insys sales representative.

436. In December of 2016, six Insys executives and managers were indicted and then, in October 2017, Insys's founder and owner was arrested and charged with multiple felonies in connection with an alleged conspiracy to bribe practitioners to prescribe Subsys and defraud insurance companies. A U.S. Department of Justice press release explained that, among other things: "Insys executives improperly influenced health care providers to prescribe a powerful

opioid for patients who did not need it, and without complying with FDA requirements, thus putting patients at risk and contributing to the current opioid crisis."[159] A Drug Enforcement Administration ("DEA") Special Agent in Charge further explained that: "Pharmaceutical companies whose products include controlled medications that can lead to addiction and overdose have a special obligation to operate in a trustworthy, transparent manner, because their customers' health and safety and, indeed, very lives depend on it."[160]

5. The Marketing Defendants' Scheme Succeeded, Creating a Public Health Epidemic

a. Marketing Defendants Dramatically Expanded Opioid Prescribing and Use

437. The Marketing Defendants necessarily expected a return on the enormous investment they made in their deceptive marketing scheme, and worked to measure and expand their success. Their own documents show that they knew they were influencing prescribers and increasing prescriptions. Studies also show that in doing so, they fueled an epidemic of addiction and abuse.

438. Endo, for example directed the majority of its marketing budget to sales representatives—with good results: 84% of its prescriptions were from the doctors they detailed. Moreover, as of 2008, cancer and post-operative pain accounted for only 10% of Opana ER's uses; virtually all of Endo's opioid sales—and profits—were from a market that did not exist ten years earlier. Internal emails from Endo staff attributed increases in Opana ER sales to the aggressiveness and persistence of sales representatives.

---

[159] Press Release, U.S. Dep't of Just., U.S. Attorney's Office, Dist. of Mass., *Founder and Owner of Pharmaceutical Company Insys Arrested and Charged with Racketeering* (Oct. 26, 2017), https://www.justice.gov/usao-ma/pr/founder-and-owner-pharmaceutical-company-insys-arrested-and-charged-racketeering.

[160] *Id.*

439. Cephalon also recognized the return of its efforts to market Actiq and Fentora off-label for chronic pain. In 2000, Actiq generated $15 million in sales. By 2002, Actiq sales had increased by 92%, which Cephalon attributed to "a dedicated sales force for ACTIQ" and "ongoing changes to [its] marketing approach including hiring additional sales representatives and targeting our marketing efforts to pain specialists."[161] Actiq became Cephalon's second best-selling drug. By the end of 2006, Actiq's sales had exceeded $500 million.[162] Only 1% of the 187,076 prescriptions for Actiq filled at retail pharmacies during the first six months of 2006 were prescribed by oncologists. One measure suggested that "more than 80 percent of patients who use[d] the drug don't have cancer."[163]

440. Upon information and belief, each of the Marketing Defendants tracked the impact of their marketing efforts to measure their impact in changing doctors' perceptions and prescribing of their drugs. They purchased prescribing and survey data that allowed them to closely monitor these trends, and they did actively monitor them. For instance, they monitored doctors' prescribing before and after detailing visits, and at various levels of detailing intensity, and before and after speaker programs. Marketing Defendants invested in their aggressive and deceptive marketing for one reason: it worked. As described in this Complaint, both in specific instances, and more generally, Marketing Defendants' marketing changed prescribers'

---

[161] Cephalon, Inc. Annual Report (Form 10-K) at 28 (Mar. 31, 2003), https://www.sec.gov/Archives/edgar/data/873364/000104746903011137/a2105971z10-k.htm

[162] John Carreyrou, Narcotic "Lollipop" Becomes Big Seller Despite FDA Curbs, Wall St. J. (Nov. 3, 2006), https://www.opiates.com/media/narcotic-lollipop-becomes-big-seller-despite-fda-curbs/ (hereinafter "Carreyrou, Narcotic Lollipop").

[163] *Id.*

willingness to prescribe opioids, led them to prescribe more of their opioids, and persuaded them to continue prescribing opioids or to switch to supposedly "safer" opioids, such as ADF.

441. This success would have come as no surprise. Drug company marketing materially impacts doctors' prescribing behavior.[164] The effects of sales calls on prescribers' behavior is well documented in the literature, including a 2017 study that found that physicians ordered fewer promoted brand-name medications and prescribed more cost-effective generic versions if they worked in hospitals that instituted rules about when and how pharmaceutical sales representatives were allowed to detail prescribers. The changes in prescribing behavior appeared strongest at hospitals that implemented the strictest detailing policies and included enforcement measures. Another study examined four practices, including visits by sales representatives, medical journal advertisements, direct-to-consumer advertising, and pricing, and found that sales representatives have the strongest effect on drug utilization. An additional study found that doctor meetings with sales representatives are related to changes in both prescribing practices and requests by physicians to add the drugs to hospitals' formularies.

442. Marketing Defendants spent millions of dollars to market their drugs to prescribers and patients and meticulously tracked their return on that investment. In one recent survey published by the AMA, even though nine in ten general practitioners reported

---

[164] *See, e.g.*, P. Manchanda & P. Chintagunta, *Responsiveness of Physician Prescription Behavior to Salesforce Effort: An Individual Level Analysis*, 15 (2-3) Mktg. Letters 129 (2004) (detailing has a positive impact on prescriptions written); I. Larkin, *Restrictions on Pharmaceutical Detailing Reduced Off-Label Prescribing of Antidepressants and Antipsychotics in Children*, 33(6) Health Affairs 1014 (2014) (finding academic medical centers that restricted direct promotion by pharmaceutical sales representatives resulted in a 34% decline in on-label use of promoted drugs); *see also* A. Van Zee, *The Promotion and Marketing of OxyContin: Commercial Triumph, Public Health Tragedy*, 99(2) Am J. Pub. Health 221 (2009) (correlating an increase of OxyContin prescriptions from 670,000 annually in 1997 to 6.2 million in 2002 to a doubling of Purdue's sales force and trebling of annual sales calls).

prescription drug abuse to be a moderate to large problem in their communities, 88% of the respondents said they were confident in their prescribing skills, and nearly half were comfortable using opioids for chronic non-cancer pain.[165] These results are directly due to the Marketing Defendants' fraudulent marketing campaign focused on several misrepresentations.

443. Thus, both independent studies and Marketing Defendants' own tracking confirm that Marketing Defendants' marketing scheme dramatically increased their sales.

b. <u>Marketing Defendants' Deception in Expanding Their Market Created and Fueled the Opioid Epidemic</u>

444. Independent research demonstrates a close link between opioid prescriptions and opioid abuse. For example, a 2007 study found "a very strong correlation between therapeutic exposure to opioid analgesics, as measured by prescriptions filled, and their abuse."[166] It has been estimated that 60% of the opioids that are abused come, directly or indirectly, through physicians' prescriptions.

445. There is a parallel relationship between the availability of prescription opioid analgesics through legitimate pharmacy channels and the diversion and abuse of these drugs and associated adverse outcomes. The opioid epidemic is "directly related to the increasingly widespread misuse of powerful opioid pain medications."[167]

---

[165] Research Letter, *Prescription Drug Abuse: A National Survey of Primary Care Physicians*, JAMA Intern. Med. (Dec. 8, 2014), E1-E3.

[166] Theodore J. Cicero *et al.*. *Relationship Between Therapeutic Use and Abuse of Opioid Analgesics in Rural, Suburban, and Urban Locations in the United States*, 16.8 Pharmacoepidemiology and Drug Safety, 827-40 (2007).

[167] Robert M. Califf, M.D., et al., *A Proactive Response to Prescription Opioid Abuse*, The New England Journal of Medicine (Apr. 14, 2016), http://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMsr1601307.

446. In a 2016 report, the CDC explained that "[o]pioid pain reliever prescribing has quadrupled since 1999 and has increased in parallel with [opioid] overdoses." [168] Patients receiving opioid prescriptions for chronic pain account for the majority of overdoses. For these reasons, the CDC concluded that efforts to rein in the prescribing of opioids for chronic pain are critical "to reverse the epidemic of opioid drug overdose deaths and prevent opioid-related morbidity."[169]

E. Defendants Throughout the Supply Chain Deliberately Disregarded Their Duties to Maintain Effective Controls and to Identify, Report, and Take Steps to Halt Suspicious Orders

447. The Marketing Defendants created a vastly and dangerously larger market for opioids. All of the Defendants compounded this harm by facilitating the supply of far more opioids that could have been justified to serve that market. The failure of the Defendants to maintain effective controls, and to investigate, report, and to take steps halt orders that they knew or should have known were suspicious breached both their statutory and common law duties.

448. For over a decade, as the Marketing Defendants increased the demand for opioids, all the Defendants aggressively sought to bolster their revenue, increase profit, and grow their share of the prescription painkiller market by unlawfully and surreptitiously increasing the volume of opioids they sold. However, Defendants are not permitted to engage in a limitless expansion of their sales through the unlawful sales of regulated painkillers. Rather, as described below, Defendants are subject to various duties to report the quantity of Schedule II controlled

---

[168] Rose A. Rudd, *et al.*, *Increases in Drug and Opioid-Involved Overdose Deaths—United States*, 2000–2014, 64 (50 & 51) Ctrs. for Disease Control and Prevention, Morbidity & Mortality Wkly. Rep. 1323-1327 (2016), https://www.cdc.gov/mmwr/preview/mmwrhtml/mm6450a3.htm.

[169] *Id.*

substances in order to monitor such substances and prevent oversupply and diversion into the illicit market.

449. Defendants are all required to register as either manufacturers or distributors pursuant to 21 U.S.C. § 823 and 21 C.F.R. §§ 1301.11, 1301.74.

450. Marketing Defendants' scheme was resoundingly successful. Chronic opioid therapy—the prescribing of opioids long-term to treat chronic pain—has become a commonplace, and often first-line, treatment. Marketing Defendants' deceptive marketing caused prescribing not only of their opioids, but of opioids as a class, to skyrocket. According to the CDC opioid prescriptions, as measured by number of prescriptions and morphine milligram equivalent ("MME") per person, tripled from 1999 to 2015. In 2015, on an average day, more than 650,000 opioid prescriptions were dispensed in the U.S. While previously a small minority of opioid sales, today between 80% and 90% of opioids (measured by weight) used are for chronic pain. Approximately 20% of the population between the ages of 30 and 44, and nearly 30% of the population over 45, have used opioids. Opioids are the most common treatment for chronic pain, and 20% of office visits now include the prescription of an opioid.

451. In a 2016 report, the CDC explained that "[o]pioid pain reliever prescribing has quadrupled since 1999 and has increased in parallel with [opioid] overdoses."[170] Patients receiving opioid prescriptions for chronic pain account for the majority of overdoses. For these reasons, the CDC concluded that efforts to rein in the prescribing of opioids for chronic pain are

[170] CDC, January 1, 2016 Morbidity and Mortality Weekly Report; Rudd, Rose A., *et al.* "Increases in drug and opioid overdose deaths—United States, 2000–2014." American Journal of Transplantation 16.4 (2016): 1323-1327, https://www.cdc.gov/mmwr/preview/mmwrhtml/mm6450a3.htm.

critical "to reverse the epidemic of opioid drug overdose deaths and prevent opioid-related morbidity."[171]

1. All Defendants Have a Duty to Report Suspicious Orders and Not to Ship Those Orders Unless Due Diligence Disproves Their Suspicions

452. Multiple sources impose duties on the Defendants to report suspicious orders and further to not ship those orders unless due diligence disproves those suspicions.

453. First, under the common law, the Defendants had a duty to exercise reasonable care in delivering dangerous narcotic substances. By flooding Michigan with more opioids than could be used for legitimate medical purposes and by filling and failing to report orders that they knew or should have realized were likely being diverted for illicit uses, Defendants breached that duty and both created and failed to prevent a foreseeable risk of harm.

454. Second, each of the Defendants assumed a duty, when speaking publicly about opioids and their efforts to combat diversion, to speak accurately and truthfully.

455. Third, each of the Defendants was required to register with the DEA to manufacture and/or distribute Schedule II controlled substances. *See* 21 U.S.C. § 823(a)-(b), (e); 28 C.F.R. § 0.100. As registrants, Defendants were required to "maint[ain] . . . effective controls against diversion" and to "design and operate a system to disclose . . . suspicious orders of controlled substances." 21 U.S.C. § 823(a)-(b); 21 C.F.R. § 1301.74. Defendants were further required to take steps to halt suspicious orders. Defendants violated their obligations under federal law.

456. Fourth, as described below, Defendants also had duties under applicable state laws.

---

[171] *Id.*

457. Recognizing a need for greater scrutiny over controlled substances due to their potential for abuse and danger to public health and safety, the United States Congress enacted the Controlled Substances Act in 1970. The CSA and its implementing regulations created a closed-system of distribution for all controlled substances and listed chemicals. Congress specifically designed the closed chain of distribution to prevent the diversion of legally produced controlled substances into the illicit market. Congress was concerned with the diversion of drugs out of legitimate channels of distribution and acted to halt the "widespread diversion of [controlled substances] out of legitimate channels into the illegal market." Moreover, the closed-system was specifically designed to ensure that there are multiple ways of identifying and preventing diversion through active participation by registrants within the drug delivery chain. All registrants – which includes all manufacturers and distributors of controlled substances – must adhere to the specific security, recordkeeping, monitoring, and reporting requirements that are designed to identify or prevent diversion. When registrants at any level fail to fulfill their obligations, the necessary checks and balances collapse. The result is the scourge of addiction that has occurred.

458. The CSA requires manufacturers and distributors of Schedule II substances like opioids to: (a) limit sales within a quota set by the DEA for the overall production of Schedule II substances like opioids; (b) register to manufacture or distribute opioids; (c) maintain effective controls against diversion of the controlled substances that they manufacture or distribute; and (d) design and operate a system to identify suspicious orders of controlled substances, halt such unlawful sales, and report them to the DEA.

459. Central to the closed-system created by the CSA was the directive that the DEA determine quotas of each basic class of Schedule I and II controlled substances each year. The

quota system was intended to reduce or eliminate diversion from "legitimate channels of trade" by controlling the "quantities of the basic ingredients needed for the manufacture of [controlled substances], and the requirement of order forms for all transfers of these drugs." When evaluating production quotas, the DEA was instructed to consider the following information:

a. Information provided by the Department of Health and Human Services;

b. Total net disposal of the basic class [of each drug] by all manufacturers;

c. Trends in the national rate of disposal of the basic class [of drug];

d. An applicant's production cycle and current inventory position;

e. Total actual or estimated inventories of the class [of drug] and of all substances manufactured from the class and trends in inventory accumulation; and

f. Other factors such as: changes in the currently accepted medical use of substances manufactured for a basic class; the economic and physical availability of raw materials; yield and sustainability issues; potential disruptions to production; and unforeseen emergencies.

460. It is unlawful to manufacture a controlled substance in Schedule II, like prescription opioids, in excess of a quota assigned to that class of controlled substances by the DEA.

461. To ensure that even drugs produced within quota are not diverted, Federal regulations issued under the CSA mandate that all registrants, manufacturers and distributors alike, "design and operate a system to disclose to the registrant suspicious orders of controlled substances." 21 C.F.R. § 1301.74(b). Registrants are not entitled to be passive (but profitable) observers, but rather "shall inform the Field Division Office of the Administration in his area of suspicious orders when discovered by the registrant." *Id*. Suspicious orders include orders of unusual size, orders deviating substantially from a normal pattern, and orders of unusual

frequency. *Id*. Other red flags may include, for example, "[o]rdering the same controlled substance from multiple distributors."

462. These criteria are disjunctive and are not all inclusive. For example, if an order deviates substantially from a normal pattern, the size of the order does not matter and the order should be reported as suspicious. Likewise, a distributor or manufacturer need not wait for a normal pattern to develop over time before determining whether a particular order is suspicious. The size of an order alone, regardless of whether it deviates from a normal pattern, is enough to trigger the responsibility to report the order as suspicious. The determination of whether an order is suspicious depends not only on the ordering patterns of the particular customer but also on the patterns of the entirety of the customer base and the patterns throughout the relevant segment of the industry. For this reason, identification of suspicious orders serves also to identify excessive volume of the controlled substance being shipped to a particular region.

463. In sum, Defendants have several responsibilities under state and federal law with respect to control of the supply chain of opioids. First, they must set up a system to prevent diversion, including excessive volume and other suspicious orders. That would include reviewing their own data, relying on their observations of prescribers and pharmacies, and following up on reports or concerns of potential diversion. All suspicious orders must be reported to relevant enforcement authorities. Further, they must also stop shipment of any order which is flagged as suspicious and only ship orders which were flagged as potentially suspicious if, after conducting due diligence, they can determine that the order is not likely to be diverted into illegal channels.

464. State and federal statutes and regulations reflect a standard of conduct and care below which reasonably prudent manufacturers and distributors would not fall. Together, these

laws and industry guidelines make clear that Distributor and Marketing Defendants alike possess and are expected to possess specialized and sophisticated knowledge, skill, information, and understanding of both the market for scheduled prescription narcotics and of the risks and dangers of the diversion of prescription narcotics when the supply chain is not properly controlled.

465. Further, these laws and industry guidelines make clear that the Distributor Defendants and Marketing Defendants alike have a duty and responsibility to exercise their specialized and sophisticated knowledge, information, skill, and understanding to prevent the oversupply of prescription opioids and minimize the risk of their diversion into an illicit market.

466. The FTC has recognized the unique role of distributors. Since their inception, Distributor Defendants have continued to integrate vertically by acquiring businesses that are related to the distribution of pharmaceutical products and health care supplies. In addition to the actual distribution of pharmaceuticals, as wholesalers, Distributor Defendants also offer their pharmacy, or dispensing, customers a broad range of added services. For example, Distributor Defendants offer their pharmacies sophisticated ordering systems and access to an inventory management system and distribution facility that allows customers to reduce inventory carrying costs. Distributor Defendants are also able to use the combined purchase volume of their customers to negotiate the cost of goods with manufacturers and offer services that include software assistance and other database management support. *See Fed. Trade Comm'n v. Cardinal Health, Inc.*, 12 F. Supp. 2d 34, 41 (D.D.C. 1998) (granting the FTC's motion for preliminary injunction and holding that the potential benefits to customers did not outweigh the potential anti-competitive effect of a proposed merger between Cardinal Health, Inc. and Bergen Brunswig Corp.). As a result of their acquisition of a diverse assortment of related businesses

within the pharmaceutical industry, as well as the assortment of additional services they offer, Distributor Defendants have a unique insight into the ordering patterns and activities of their dispensing customers.

467. Marketing Defendants also have specialized and detailed knowledge of the potential suspicious prescribing and dispensing of opioids through their regular visits to doctors' offices and pharmacies, and from their purchase of data from commercial sources, such as IMS Health (now IQVIA). Their extensive boots-on-the-ground through their sales force, allows Marketing Defendants to observe the signs of suspicious prescribing and dispensing discussed elsewhere in the Complaint—lines of seemingly healthy patients, out-of-state license plates, and cash transactions, to name only a few. In addition, Marketing Defendants regularly mined data, including, upon information and belief, chargeback data, that allowed them to monitor the volume and type of prescribing of doctors, including sudden increases in prescribing and unusually high dose prescribing, that would have alerted them, independent of their sales representatives, to suspicious prescribing. These information points gave Marketing Defendants insight into prescribing and dispensing conduct that enabled them to play a valuable role in the preventing diversion and fulfilling their obligations under the CSA.

468. Defendants have a duty to, and are expected, to be vigilant in deciding whether a prospective customer can be trusted to deliver controlled substances only for lawful purposes.

469. Defendants breached these duties by failing to: (a) control the supply chain; (b) prevent diversion; (c) report suspicious orders; and (d) halt shipments of opioids in quantities they knew or should have known could not be justified and were indicative of serious overuse of opioids.

2. Defendants Were Aware of and Have Acknowledged Their Obligations to Prevent Diversion and to Report and Take Steps to Halt Suspicious Orders

470. The reason for the reporting rules is to create a "closed" system intended to control the supply and reduce the diversion of these drugs out of legitimate channels into the illicit market, while at the same time providing the legitimate drug industry with a unified approach to narcotic and dangerous drug control. Both because distributors handle such large volumes of controlled substances, and because they are uniquely positioned, based on their knowledge of their customers and orders, as the first line of defense in the movement of legal pharmaceutical controlled substances from legitimate channels into the illicit market, distributors' obligation to maintain effective controls to prevent diversion of controlled substances is critical. Should a distributor deviate from these checks and balances, the closed system of distribution, designed to prevent diversion, collapses.

471. Defendants were well aware they had an important role to play in this system, and also knew or should have known that their failure to comply with their obligations would have serious consequences.

472. Recently, Mallinckrodt admitted in a settlement with DEA that "[a]s a registrant under the CSA, Mallinckrodt had a responsibility to maintain effective controls against diversion, including a requirement that it review and monitor these sales and report suspicious orders to DEA." Mallinckrodt further stated that it "recognizes the importance of the prevention of diversion of the controlled substances they manufacture" and agreed that it would "design and operate a system that meets the requirements of 21 CFR 1301.74(b) . . . [such that it would] utilize all available transaction information to identify suspicious orders of any Mallinckrodt product." Mallinckrodt specifically agreed "to notify DEA of any diversion and/or suspicious circumstances involving any Mallinckrodt controlled substances that Mallinckrodt discovers."

473. Trade organizations to which Defendants belong have acknowledged that wholesale distributors have been responsible for reporting suspicious orders for more than 40 years. The Healthcare Distribution Management Association ("HDMA," now known as the Healthcare Distribution Alliance ("HDA")), a trade association of pharmaceutical distributors to which Distributor Defendants belong, has long taken the position that distributors have responsibilities to "prevent diversion of controlled prescription drugs" not only because they have statutory and regulatory obligations do so, but "as responsible members of society." Guidelines established by the HDA also explain that distributors, "[a]t the center of a sophisticated supply chain . . . are uniquely situated to perform due diligence in order to help support the security of the controlled substances they deliver to their customers."

474. The DEA also repeatedly reminded the Defendants of their obligations to report and decline to fill suspicious orders. Responding to the proliferation of pharmacies operating on the internet that arranged illicit sales of enormous volumes of opioids to drug dealers and customers, the DEA began a major push to remind distributors of their obligations to prevent these kinds of abuses and educate them on how to meet these obligations. Since 2007, the DEA has hosted at least five conferences that provided registrants with updated information about diversion trends and regulatory changes. Each of the Distributor Defendants attended at least one of these conferences. The DEA has also briefed wholesalers regarding legal, regulatory, and due diligence responsibilities since 2006. During these briefings, the DEA pointed out the red flags wholesale distributors should look for to identify potential diversion.

475. The DEA also advised in a September 27, 2006 letter to every commercial entity registered to distribute controlled substances that they are "one of the key components of the distribution chain. If the closed system is to function properly . . . distributors must be vigilant in

deciding whether a prospective customer can be trusted to deliver controlled substances only for lawful purposes. This responsibility is critical, as . . . the illegal distribution of controlled substances has a substantial and detrimental effect on the health and general welfare of the American people." The DEA's September 27, 2006 letter also expressly reminded them that registrants, in addition to reporting suspicious orders, have a "statutory responsibility to exercise due diligence to avoid filling suspicious orders that might be diverted into other than legitimate medical, scientific, and industrial channels." The same letter reminds distributors of the importance of their obligation to "be vigilant in deciding whether a prospective customer can be trusted to deliver controlled substances only for lawful purposes," and warns that "even just one distributor that uses its DEA registration to facilitate diversion can cause enormous harm."

476. The DEA sent another letter to Defendants on December 27, 2007, reminding them that, as registered manufacturers and distributors of controlled substances, they share, and must each abide by, statutory and regulatory duties to "maintain effective controls against diversion" and "design and operate a system to disclose to the registrant suspicious orders of controlled substances." The DEA's December 27, 2007 letter reiterated the obligation to detect, report, and not fill suspicious orders and provided detailed guidance on what constitutes a suspicious order and how to report (*e.g.*, by specifically identifying an order as suspicious, not merely transmitting data to the DEA). Finally, the letter references the Revocation of Registration issued in *Southwood Pharmaceuticals, Inc.*, 72 Fed. Reg. 36,487-01 (July 3, 2007), which discusses the obligation to report suspicious orders and "some criteria to use when determining whether an order is suspicious."

3. Defendants Worked Together to Inflate the Quotas of Opioids They Could Distribute

477. Finding it impossible to legally achieve their ever-increasing sales ambitions Defendants engaged in the common purpose of increasing the supply of opioids and fraudulently increasing the quotas that governed the manufacture and distribution of their prescription opioids.

478. Wholesale distributors such as the Distributor Defendants had close financial relationships with both Marketing Defendants and customers, for whom they provide a broad range of value added services that render them uniquely positioned to obtain information and control against diversion. These services often otherwise would not be provided by manufacturers to their dispensing customers and would be difficult and costly for the dispenser to reproduce. For example, "[w]holesalers have sophisticated ordering systems that allow customers to electronically order and confirm their purchases, as well as to confirm the availability and prices of wholesalers' stock." *Fed. Trade Comm'n v. Cardinal Health, Inc.*, 12 F. Supp. 2d 34, 41 (D.D.C. 1998). Through their generic source programs, wholesalers are also able "to combine the purchase volumes of customers and negotiate the cost of goods with manufacturers." Wholesalers typically also offer marketing programs, patient services, and other software to assist their dispensing customers.

479. Distributor Defendants had financial incentives from the Marketing Defendants to distribute higher volumes, and thus to refrain from reporting or declining to fill suspicious orders. Wholesale drug distributors acquire pharmaceuticals, including opioids, from manufacturers at an established wholesale acquisition cost. Discounts and rebates from this cost may be offered by manufacturers based on market share and volume. As a result, higher volumes may decrease the cost per pill to distributors. Decreased cost per pill in turn, allows

wholesale distributors to offer more competitive prices, or alternatively, pocket the difference as additional profit. Either way, the increased sales volumes result in increased profits.

The Marketing Defendants engaged in the practice of paying rebates and/or chargebacks to the Distributor Defendants for sales of prescription opioids as a way to help them boost sales and better target their marketing efforts. The *Washington Post* has described the practice as industry-wide, and the HDA includes a "Contracts and Chargebacks Working Group," suggesting a standard practice. Further, in a recent settlement with the DEA, Mallinckrodt acknowledged that "[a]s part of their business model Mallinckrodt collects transaction information, referred to as chargeback data, from their direct customers (distributors)." The transaction information contains data relating to the direct customer sales of controlled substances to 'downstream' registrants," meaning pharmacies or other dispensaries, such as hospitals. Marketing Defendants buy data from pharmacies as well. This exchange of information, upon information, and belief, would have opened channels providing for the exchange of information revealing suspicious orders as well.

480. The contractual relationships among the Defendants also include vault security programs. Defendants are required to maintain certain security protocols and storage facilities for the manufacture and distribution of their opioids. The manufacturers negotiated agreements whereby the Marketing Defendants installed security vaults for the Distributor Defendants in exchange for agreements to maintain minimum sales performance thresholds. These agreements were used by the Defendants as a tool to violate their reporting and diversion duties in order to reach the required sales requirements.

481. In addition, Defendants worked together to achieve their common purpose through trade or other organizations, such as the Pain Care Forum ("PCF") and the HDA.

482. The PCF has been described as a coalition of drug makers, trade groups and dozens of non-profit organizations supported by industry funding, including the Front Groups described in this Complaint. The PCF recently became a national news story when it was discovered that lobbyists for members of the PCF quietly shaped federal and state policies regarding the use of prescription opioids for more than a decade.

483. The Center for Public Integrity and The Associated Press obtained "internal documents shed[ding] new light on how drug makers and their allies shaped the national response to the ongoing wave of prescription opioid abuse."[172] Specifically, PCF members spent over $740 million lobbying in the nation's capital and in all 50 statehouses on an array of issues, including opioid-related measures.[173]

484. The Defendants who stood to profit from expanded prescription opioid use are members of and/or participants in the PCF.[174] In 2012, membership and participating organizations included Endo, Purdue, Actavis and Cephalon. Each of the Marketing Defendants worked together through the PCF. But, the Marketing Defendants were not alone. The Distributor Defendants actively participated, and continue to participate in the PCF, at a

---

[172] Matthew Perrone, *Pro-Painkiller echo chamber shaped policy amid drug epidemic*, The Center for Public Integrity (September 19, 2017, 12:01 a.m.), https://www.publicintegrity.org/2016/09/19/20201/pro-painkiller-echo-chamber-shaped-policy-amid-drug-epidemic (emphasis added).

[173] *Id*.

[174] *PAIN CARE FORUM 2012 Meetings Schedule* (last updated December 2011), https://assets.documentcloud.org/documents/3108982/PAIN-CARE-FORUM-Meetings-Schedule-amp.pdf

minimum, through their trade organization, the HDA.[175] The Distributor Defendants participated directly in the PCF as well.

485. Additionally, the HDA led to the formation of interpersonal relationships and an organization among the Defendants. Although the entire HDA membership directory is private, the HDA website confirms that each of the Distributor Defendants and the Marketing Defendants including Actavis, Endo, Purdue, Mallinckrodt and Cephalon were members of the HDA. Additionally, the HDA and each of the Distributor Defendants, eagerly sought the active membership and participation of the Marketing Defendants by advocating for the many benefits of members, including "strengthen[ing] . . . alliances."[176]

486. Beyond strengthening alliances, the benefits of HDA membership included the ability to, among other things, "network one on one with manufacturer executives at HDA's members-only Business and Leadership Conference," "networking with HDA wholesale distributor members," "opportunities to host and sponsor HDA Board of Directors events," "participate on HDA committees, task forces and working groups with peers and trading partners," and "make connections."[177] Clearly, the HDA and the Defendants believed that

---

[175] *Id*. The Executive Committee of the HDA (formerly the HDMA) currently includes the Chief Executive Officer, Pharmaceutical Segment for Cardinal Health, Inc., the Group President, Pharmaceutical Distribution and Strategic Global Source for AmerisourceBergen Corporation, and the President, U.S. Pharmaceutical for McKesson Corporation. *Executive Committee*, Healthcare Distribution Alliance (accessed on Sept. 14, 2017), https://www.healthcaredistribution.org/about/executive-committee.

[176] *Manufacturer Membership Benefits*, Healthcare Distribution Alliance (accessed on Sept. 14, 2017), https://www.healthcaredistribution.org/~/media/pdfs/membership/manufacturer-membership-benefits.ashx?la=en.

[177] *Id*.

membership in the HDA was an opportunity to create interpersonal and ongoing organizational relationships and "alliances" between the Marketing and Distributor Defendants.

487. The application for manufacturer membership in the HDA further indicates the level of connection among the Defendants and the level of insight that they had into each other's businesses.[178] For example, the manufacturer membership application must be signed by a "senior company executive," and it requests that the manufacturer applicant identify a key contact and any additional contacts from within its company.

488. The HDA application also requests that the manufacturer identify its current distribution information, including the facility name and contact information. Manufacturer members were also asked to identify their "most recent year end net sales" through wholesale distributors, including the Distributor Defendants AmerisourceBergen, Cardinal Health, and McKesson and their subsidiaries.

489. The closed meetings of the HDA's councils, committees, task forces and working groups provided the Marketing and Distributor Defendants with the opportunity to work closely together, confidentially, to develop and further the common purpose and interests of the enterprise.

490. The HDA also offers a multitude of conferences, including annual business and leadership conferences. The HDA and the Distributor Defendants advertise these conferences to the Marketing Defendants as an opportunity to "bring together high-level executives, thought leaders and influential managers . . . to hold strategic business discussions on the most pressing

[178] *Manufacturer Membership Application*, Healthcare Distribution Alliance (accessed on Sept. 14, 2017), https://www.healthcaredistribution.org/~/media/pdfs/membership/manufacturer-membership-application.ashx?la=en.

industry issues."[179] The conferences also gave the Marketing and Distributor Defendants "unmatched opportunities to network with [their] peers and trading partners at all levels of the healthcare distribution industry."[180] The HDA and its conferences were significant opportunities for the Marketing and Distributor Defendants to interact at a high-level of leadership. It is clear that the Marketing Defendants embraced this opportunity by attending and sponsoring these events.[181]

491. After becoming members of HDA, Defendants were eligible to participate on councils, committees, task forces and working groups, including:

a. Industry Relations Council: "This council, composed of distributor and manufacturer members, provides leadership on pharmaceutical distribution and supply chain issues."

b. Business Technology Committee: "This committee provides guidance to HDA and its members through the development of collaborative e-commerce business solutions. The committee's major areas of focus within pharmaceutical distribution include information systems, operational integration and the impact of e-commerce." Participation in this committee includes distributor and manufacturer members.

c. Logistics Operation Committee: "This committee initiates projects designed to help members enhance the productivity, efficiency and customer satisfaction within the healthcare supply chain. Its major areas of focus include process automation, information systems, operational integration, resource management and quality improvement." Participation in this committee includes distributor and manufacturer members.

d. Manufacturer Government Affairs Advisory Committee: "This committee provides a forum for briefing HDA's manufacturer members on federal and state legislative and regulatory activity affecting the pharmaceutical distribution channel. Topics discussed include such issues as prescription drug traceability, distributor licensing, FDA and DEA regulation of

[179] *Business and Leadership Conference – Information for Manufacturers*, Healthcare Distribution Alliancehttps://www.healthcaredistribution.org/events/2015-business-and-leadership-conference/blc-for-manufacturers.

[180] *Id*.

[181] *2015 Distribution Management Conference and Expo*, Healthcare Distribution Alliance, https://www.healthcaredistribution.org/events/2015-distribution-management-conference.

distribution, importation and Medicaid/Medicare reimbursement." Participation in this committee includes manufacturer members.

e. Contracts and Chargebacks Working Group: "This working group explores how the contract administration process can be streamlined through process improvements or technical efficiencies. It also creates and exchanges industry knowledge of interest to contract and chargeback professionals." Participation in this group includes manufacturer and distributor members.

492. The Distributor Defendants and Marketing Defendants also participated, through the HDA, in Webinars and other meetings designed to exchange detailed information regarding their prescription opioid sales, including purchase orders, acknowledgements, ship notices, and invoices.[182] For example, on April 27, 2011, the HDA offered a Webinar to "accurately and effectively exchange business transactions between distributors and manufacturers…." The Marketing Defendants used this information to gather high-level data regarding overall distribution and direct the Distributor Defendants on how to most effectively sell prescription opioids.

493. Taken together, the interaction and length of the relationships between and among the Marketing and Distributor Defendants reflects a deep level of interaction and cooperation between two groups in a tightly knit industry. The Marketing and Distributor Defendants were not two separate groups operating in isolation or two groups forced to work together in a closed system. Defendants operated together as a united entity, working together on multiple fronts, to engage in the unlawful sale of prescription opioids.

[182] *Webinars*, Healthcare Distribution Alliance, (accessed on September 14, 2017), https://www.healthcaredistribution.org/resources/webinar-leveraging-edi.

494. The HDA and the PCF are but two examples of the overlapping relationships and concerted joint efforts to accomplish common goals and demonstrates that the leaders of each of the Defendants were in communication and cooperation.

495. Publications and guidelines issued by the HDA nevertheless confirm that the Defendants utilized their membership in the HDA to form agreements. Specifically, in the fall of 2008, the HDA published the Industry Compliance Guidelines: Reporting Suspicious Orders and Preventing Diversion of Controlled Substances (the "Industry Compliance Guidelines") regarding diversion. As the HDA explained in an amicus brief, the Industry Compliance Guidelines were the result of "[a] committee of HDMA members contribut[ing] to the development of this publication" beginning in late 2007.

496. This statement by the HDA and the Industry Compliance Guidelines support the allegation that Defendants utilized the HDA to form agreements about their approach to their duties under the CSA. As John M. Gray, President/CEO of the HDA stated to the Energy and Commerce Subcommittee on Health in April 2014, is "difficult to find the right balance between proactive anti-diversion efforts while not inadvertently limiting access to appropriately prescribed and dispensed medications." Here, it is apparent that all of the Defendants found the same balance – an overwhelming pattern and practice of failing to identify, report or halt suspicious orders, and failure to prevent diversion.

497. The Defendants' scheme had a decision-making structure driven by the Marketing Defendants and corroborated by the Distributor Defendants. The Marketing Defendants worked together to control the state and federal government's response to the manufacture and distribution of prescription opioids by increasing production quotas through a systematic refusal

to maintain effective controls against diversion, to identify suspicious orders, and to report suspicious orders to the DEA.

498. The Defendants worked together to control the flow of information and influence state and federal governments to pass legislation that supported the use of opioids and limited the authority of law enforcement to rein in illicit or inappropriate prescribing and distribution. The Marketing and Distributor Defendants did this through their participation in the PCF and HDA.

499. The Defendants also worked together to ensure that the Aggregate Production Quotas, Individual Quotas and Procurement Quotas allowed by the DEA remained artificially high and ensured that suspicious orders were not reported to the DEA in order to ensure that the DEA had no basis for refusing to increase or decrease production quotas due to diversion.

500. The Defendants also had reciprocal obligations under the CSA to report suspicious orders of other parties if they became aware of them. Defendants were thus collectively responsible for each other's compliance with their reporting obligations.

501. Defendants thus knew that their own conduct could be reported by other distributors or manufacturers and that their failure to report suspicious orders they filled could be brought to the DEA's attention. As a result, Defendants had an incentive to communicate with each other about the reporting of suspicious orders to ensure consistency in their dealings with DEA.

502. The desired consistency was achieved. As described below, none of the Defendants reported suspicious orders and the flow of opioids continued unimpeded.

4. Defendants Kept Careful Track of Prescribing Data and Knew About Suspicious Orders and Prescribers

503. The data that reveals and/or confirms the identity of each wrongful opioid distributor is hidden from public view in the DEA's confidential ARCOS database. The data

necessary to identify with specificity the transactions that were suspicious is in possession of the Distributor and Marketing Defendants but has not been disclosed to the public.

504. Publicly available information confirms that Distributor and Marketing Defendants funneled far more opioids into communities across the United States than could have been expected to serve legitimate medical use and ignored other red flags of suspicious orders. This information, along with the information known only to Distributor and Marketing Defendants, would have alerted them to potentially suspicious orders of opioids.

505. This information includes the following facts:

a. distributors and manufacturers have access to detailed transaction-level data on the sale and distribution of opioids, which can be broken down by zip code, prescriber, and pharmacy and includes the volume of opioids, dose, and the distribution of other controlled and non-controlled substances;

b. manufacturers make use of that data to target their marketing and, for that purpose, regularly monitor the activity of doctors and pharmacies;

c. manufacturers and distributors regularly visit pharmacies and doctors to promote and provide their products and services, which allows them to observe red flags of diversion, as described in paragraphs 186 and 200;

d. Distributor Defendants together account for approximately 90% of all revenues from prescription drug distribution in the United States, and each plays such a large part in the distribution of opioids that its own volume provides a ready vehicle for measuring the overall flow of opioids into a pharmacy or geographic area; and

e. Marketing Defendants purchased chargeback data (in return for discounts to Distributor Defendants) that allowed them to monitor the combined flow of opioids into a pharmacy or geographic area.

506. The conclusion that Defendants were on notice of the problems of abuse and diversion follows inescapably from the fact that they flooded communities with opioids in quantities that they knew or should have known exceeded any legitimate market for opioids-even the wider market for chronic pain.

507. At all relevant times, the Defendants were in possession of national, regional, state, and local prescriber- and patient-level data that allowed them to track prescribing patterns over time. They obtained this information from data companies, including, but not limited to: IMS Health, QuintilesIMS, IQVIA, Pharmaceutical Data Services, Source Healthcare Analytics, NDS Health Information Services, Verispan, Quintiles, SDI Health, ArcLight, Scriptline, Wolters Kluwer, and/or PRA Health Science, and all of their predecessors or successors in interest (the "Data Vendors").

508. The Distributor Defendants developed "know your customer" questionnaires and files. This information, compiled pursuant to comments from the DEA in 2006 and 2007 was intended to help the Defendants identify suspicious orders or customers who were likely to divert prescription opioids.[183] The "know your customer" questionnaires informed the Defendants of the number of pills that the pharmacies sold, how many non-controlled substances were sold compared to controlled substances, whether the pharmacy buys from other distributors, the types of medical providers in the area, including pain clinics, general practitioners, hospice facilities, cancer treatment facilities, among others, and these questionnaires put the recipients on notice of suspicious orders.

509. Defendants purchased nationwide, regional, state, and local prescriber- and patient-level data from the Data Vendors that allowed them to track prescribing trends, identify suspicious orders, identify patients who were doctor shopping, identify pill mills, etc. The Data

[183] *Suggested Questions a Distributor should ask prior to shipping controlled substances*, Drug Enforcement Administration (available at https://www.deadiversion.usdoj.gov/mtgs/pharm_industry/14th_pharm/levinl_ques.pdf); Richard Widup, Jr., Kathleen H. Dooley, Esq. *Pharmaceutical Production Diversion: Beyond the PDMA*, Purdue Pharma and McGuireWoods LLC, (available at https://www.mcguirewoods.com/news-resources/publications/lifesciences/product_diversion_beyond_pdma.pdf).

Vendors' information purchased by the Defendants allowed them to view, analyze, compute, and track their competitors' sales, and to compare and analyze market share information.[184]

510. IMS Health, for example, provided Defendants with reports detailing prescriber behavior and the number of prescriptions written between competing products.[185]

511. Similarly, Wolters Kluwer, an entity that eventually owned data mining companies that were created by McKesson (Source) and Cardinal Health (ArcLight), provided the Defendants with charts analyzing the weekly prescribing patterns of multiple physicians, organized by territory, regarding competing drugs, and analyzed the market share of those drugs.[186]

512. This information allowed the Defendants to track and identify instances of overprescribing. In fact, one of the Data Vendors' experts testified that the Data Vendors' information could be used to track, identify, report and halt suspicious orders of controlled substances.[187]

513. Defendants were, therefore, collectively aware of the suspicious orders that flowed daily from their manufacturing and distribution facilities.

---

[184] A Verispan representative testified that the Supply Chain Defendants use the prescribing information to "drive market share." *Sorrell v. IMS Health Inc.*, 2011 WL 661712, *9-*10 (Feb. 22, 2011).

[185] Paul Kallukaran & Jerry Kagan, *Data Mining at IMS HEALTH: How we Turned a Mountain of Data into a Few Information-rich Molehills* (accessed on Feb. 15, 2018), http://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.198.349&rep=rep1&type=pdf, Figure 2 at p. 3.

[186] *Sorrell v. IMS Health Inc.*, 2011 WL 705207, *467-*471 (Feb. 22, 2011).

[187] In *Sorrell*, expert Eugene "Mick" Kolassa testified, on behalf of the Data Vender, that "a firm that sells narcotic analgesics was able to use prescriber-identifiable information to identify physicians that seemed to be prescribing an inordinately high number of prescriptions for their product." *Id*; *see also* Joint Appendix in *Sorrell v. IMS Health*, 2011 WL 687134, at *204 (Feb. 22, 2011).

514. Defendants refused to identify, investigate and report suspicious orders to the DEA when they became aware of the same despite their actual knowledge of drug diversion rings. As described in detail below, Defendants refused to identify suspicious orders and diverted drugs despite the DEA issuing final decisions against the Distributor Defendants in 178 registrant actions between 2008 and 2012[188] and 117 recommended decisions in registrant actions from The Office of Administrative Law Judges. These numbers include seventy-six (76) actions involving orders to show cause and forty-one (41) actions involving immediate suspension orders, all for failure to report suspicious orders.[189]

515. Sales representatives were also aware that the prescription opioids they were promoting were being diverted, often with lethal consequences. As a sales representative wrote on a public forum:

> Actions have consequences – so some patient gets Rx'd the 80mg OxyContin when they probably could have done okay on the 20mg (but their doctor got "sold" on the 80mg) and their teen son/daughter/child's teen friend finds the pill bottle and takes out a few 80's... next they're at a pill party with other teens and some kid picks out a green pill from the bowl... they go to sleep and don't wake up (because they don't understand respiratory depression) Stupid decision for a teen to make...yes... but do they really deserve to die?

516. Moreover, Defendants' sales incentives rewarded sales representatives who happened to have pill mills within their territories, enticing those representatives to look the other way even when their in-person visits to such clinics should have raised numerous red flags. In one example, a pain clinic in South Carolina was diverting massive quantities of OxyContin.

---

[188] Evaluation and Inspections Div., Office of the Inspector Gen., U.S. Dep't of Justice, *The Drug Enforcement Administration's Adjudication of Registrant Actions* 6 (2014), https://oig.justice.gov/reports/2014/e1403.pdf.

[189] *Id.*

People traveled to the clinic from towns as far as 100 miles away to get prescriptions, the DEA's diversion unit raided the clinic, and prosecutors eventually filed criminal charges against the doctors. But Purdue's sales representative for that territory, Eric Wilson, continued to promote OxyContin sales at the clinic. He reportedly told another local physician that this clinic accounted for 40% of the OxyContin sales in his territory. At that time, Wilson was Purdue's top-ranked sales representative.[190] In response to news stories about this clinic, Purdue issued a statement, declaring that "if a doctor is intent on prescribing our medication inappropriately, such activity would continue regardless of whether we contacted the doctor or not."[191]

517. In another example, a Purdue sales manager informed her supervisors in 2009 about a suspected pill mill in Los Angeles, reporting over email that when she visited the clinic with her sales representative, "it was packed with a line out the door, with people who looked like gang members," and that she felt "very certain that this an organized drug ring[.]"[192] She wrote, "This is clearly diversion. Shouldn't the DEA be contacted about this?" But her supervisor at Purdue responded that while they were "considering all angles," it was "really up to [the wholesaler] to make the report."[193] This pill mill was the source of 1.1 million pills trafficked to Everett, Washington, a city of around 100,000 people. Purdue waited until after the clinic was shut down in 2010 to inform the authorities.

518. A Kadian prescriber guide discusses abuse potential of Kadian. It is full of disclaimers that Actavis has not done any studies on the topic and that the guide is "only

---

[190] Meier, *supra*, at 298-300.

[191] *Id*.

[192] Harriet Ryan et al., *More than 1 million OxyContin pills ended up in the hands of criminals and addicts. What the drugmaker knew*, LOS ANGELES TIMES (July 10, 2016), http://www.latimes.com/projects/la-me-oxycontin-part2/.

[193] *Id*.

intended to assist you in forming your own conclusion." However, the guide includes the following statements: 1) "unique pharmaceutical formulation of KADIAN may offer some protection from extraction of morphine sulfate for intravenous use by illicit users," and 2) "KADIAN may be less likely to be abused by health care providers and illicit users" because of "Slow onset of action," "Lower peak plasma morphine levels than equivalent doses of other formulations of morphine," "Long duration of action," and "Minimal fluctuations in peak to trough plasma levels of morphine at steady state." The guide is copyrighted by Actavis in 2007, before Actavis officially purchased Kadian from Alpharma.[194]

519. Defendants' obligation to report suspicious prescribing ran head on into their marketing strategy. Defendants did identify doctors who were their most prolific prescribers, not to report them, but to market to them. It would make little sense to focus on marketing to doctors who may be engaged in improper prescribing only to report them to law enforcement, nor to report those doctors who drove Defendants' sales.

520. Defendants purchased data from IMS Health (now IQVIA) or other proprietary sources to identify doctors to target for marketing and to monitor their own and competitors' sales. Marketing visits were focused on increasing, sustaining, or converting the prescriptions of the biggest prescribers, particularly through aggressive, high frequency detailing visits.

521. For example, at a national sales meeting presentation in 2011, Actavis pressed its sales representatives to focus on its high prescribers: "To meet and exceed our quota, we must continue to get Kadian scripts from our loyalists. MCOs will continue to manage the pain products more closely. We MUST have new patient starts or we will fall back into 'the big leak'. We need to fill the bucket faster than it leaks." "The selling message should reflect the

[194] *Id.* at 72.

opportunity and prescribing preferences of each account. High Kadian Writers / Protect and Grow/ Grow = New Patient Starts and Conversions." In an example of how new patients + a high volume physician can impact performance: "102% of quota was achieved by just one high volume physician initiating Kadian on 2-3 new patients per week."

522. This focus on marketing to the highest prescribers demonstrates that manufacturers were keenly aware of the doctors who were writing large quantities of opioids. But instead of investigating or reporting those doctors, Defendants were singularly focused on maintaining, capturing, or increasing their sales.

523. Whenever examples of opioid diversion and abuse have drawn media attention, Purdue and other Marketing Defendants have consistently blamed "bad actors." For example, in 2001, during a Congressional hearing, Purdue's attorney Howard Udell answered pointed questions about how it was that Purdue could utilize IMS Health data to assess their marketing efforts but not notice a particularly egregious pill mill in Pennsylvania run by a doctor named Richard Paolino. Udell asserted that Purdue was "fooled" by the doctor: "The picture that is painted in the newspaper [of Dr. Paolino] is of a horrible, bad actor, someone who preyed upon this community, who caused untold suffering. And he fooled us all. He fooled law enforcement. He fooled the DEA. He fooled local law enforcement. He fooled us."[195]

524. But given the closeness with which Defendants monitored prescribing patterns through IMS Health data, it is highly improbable that they were "fooled." In fact, a local pharmacist had noticed the volume of prescriptions coming from Paolino's clinic and alerted authorities. Purdue had the prescribing data from the clinic and alerted no one. Indeed, a Purdue

[195] Meier, *supra*, at 179.

executive referred to Purdue's tracking system and database as a "gold mine" and acknowledged that Purdue could identify highly suspicious volumes of prescriptions.

525. As discussed below, Endo knew that Opana ER was being widely abused. Yet, the New York Attorney General revealed, based on information obtained in an investigation into Endo, that Endo sales representatives were not aware that they had a duty to report suspicious activity and were not trained on the company's policies or duties to report suspicious activity, and Endo paid bonuses to sales representatives for detailing prescribers who were subsequently arrested for illegal prescribing.

526. Sales representatives making in-person visits to such clinics were likewise not fooled. But as pill mills were lucrative for the manufacturers and individual sales representatives alike, Marketing Defendants and their employees turned a collective blind eye, allowing certain clinics to dispense staggering quantities of potent opioids and feigning surprise when the most egregious examples eventually made the nightly news.

5. Defendants Failed to Report Suspicious Orders or Otherwise Act to Prevent Diversion

527. As discussed above, Defendants failed to report suspicious orders, prevent diversion, or otherwise control the supply of opioids following into communities across America. Despite the notice described above, and in disregard of their duties, Defendants continued to pump massive quantities of opioids despite their obligations to control the supply, prevent diversion, report and take steps to halt suspicious orders.

528. Governmental agencies and regulators have confirmed (and in some cases Defendants have admitted) that Defendants did not meet their obligations and have uncovered especially blatant wrongdoing.

529. For example, on January 5, 2017, McKesson entered into an Administrative Memorandum Agreement with the DEA wherein it agreed to pay a $150 million civil penalty for, inter alia, failure to identify and report suspicious orders at its facilities in Aurora, CO; Aurora, IL; Delran, NJ; LaCrosse, WI; Lakeland FL; Landover, MD; La Vista, NE; Livonia, MI; Methuen, MA; Santa Fe Springs, CA; Washington Courthouse, OH; and West Sacramento, CA. McKesson admitted that, at various times during the period from January 1, 2009 through the effective date of the Agreement (January 17, 2017) it "did not identify or report to [the] DEA certain orders placed by certain pharmacies which should have been detected by McKesson as suspicious based on the guidance contained in the DEA Letters."

530. McKesson further admitted that, during this time period, it "failed to maintain effective controls against diversion of particular controlled substances into other than legitimate medical, scientific and industrial channels by sales to certain of its customers in violation of the CSA and the CSA's implementing regulations, 21 C.F.R. Part 1300 et seq., at the McKesson Distribution Centers" including the McKesson Distribution Center located in Washington Court House, Ohio. Due to these violations, McKesson agreed to a partial suspension of its authority to distribute controlled substances from certain of its facilities some of which (including the one in Washington Courthouse, Ohio), investigators found "were supplying pharmacies that sold to criminal drug rings."

531. Similarly, in 2017, the Department of Justice fined Mallinckrodt $35 million for failure to report suspicious orders of controlled substances, including opioids, and for violating recordkeeping requirements. The government alleged that "Mallinckrodt failed to design and implement an effective system to detect and report 'suspicious orders' for controlled substances – orders that are unusual in their frequency, size, or other patterns . . . [and] Mallinckrodt

supplied distributors, and the distributors then supplied various U.S. pharmacies and pain clinics, an increasingly excessive quantity of oxycodone pills without notifying DEA of these suspicious orders."

532. On December 23, 2016, Cardinal Health agreed to pay the United States $44 million to resolve allegations that it violated the Controlled Substances Act in Maryland, Florida and New York by failing to report suspicious orders of controlled substances, including oxycodone, to the DEA. In the settlement agreement, Cardinal Health admitted, accepted, and acknowledged that it had violated the CSA between January 1, 2009 and May 14, 2012 by failing to:

a. "timely identify suspicious orders of controlled substances and inform the DEA of those orders, as required by 21 C.F.R. §1301.74(b)";

b. "maintain effective controls against diversion of particular controlled substances into other than legitimate medical, scientific, and industrial channels, as required by 21 C.F.R. §1301.74, including the failure to make records and reports required by the CSA or DEA's regulations for which a penalty may be imposed under 21 U.S.C. §842(a)(5)"; and

c. "execute, fill, cancel, correct, file with the DEA, and otherwise handle DEA 'Form 222' order forms and their electronic equivalent for Schedule II controlled substances, as required by 21 U.S.C. §828 and 21 C.F.R. Part 1305."

533. In 2012, the state of West Virginia sued AmerisourceBergen and Cardinal Health, as well as several smaller wholesalers, for numerous causes of action, including violations of the CSA, consumer credit and protection, and antitrust laws and the creation of a public nuisance. Unsealed court records from that case demonstrate that AmerisourceBergen, along with McKesson and Cardinal Health, together shipped 423 million pain pills to West Virginia between 2007 and 2012. AmerisourceBergen itself shipped 80.3 million hydrocodone pills and 38.4 million oxycodone pills during that time period. These quantities alone are sufficient to show that the Defendants failed to control the supply chain or to report and take steps to halt

suspicious orders. In 2016, AmerisourceBergen agreed to settle the West Virginia lawsuit for $16 million to the state; Cardinal Health settled for $20 million.

534. Thus, it is the various governmental agencies who have alleged or found—and the Defendants themselves who have admitted—that the Defendants, acting in disregard of their duties, pumped massive quantities of opioids into communities around the country despite their obligations to control the supply, prevent diversions, and report and take steps to halt suspicious orders.

6. Defendants Delayed a Response to the Opioid Crisis by Pretending to Cooperate with Law Enforcement

535. When a manufacturer or distributor does not report or stop suspicious orders, prescriptions for controlled substances may be written and dispensed to individuals who abuse them or who sell them to others to abuse. This, in turn, fuels and expands the illegal market and results in opioid-related overdoses. Without reporting by those involved in the supply chain, law enforcement may be delayed in taking action – or may not know to take action at all.

536. After being caught failing to comply with particular obligations at particular facilities, Distributor Defendants made broad promises to change their ways and insisted that they sought to be good corporate citizens. As part of McKesson's 2008 Settlement with the DEA, McKesson claimed to have "taken steps to prevent such conduct from occurring in the future," including specific measures delineated in a "Compliance Addendum" to the Settlement. Yet, in 2017, McKesson paid $150 million to resolve an investigation by the U.S. DOJ for again failing to report suspicious orders of certain drugs, including opioids. Even though McKesson had been sanctioned in 2008 for failure to comply with its legal obligations regarding controlling diversion and reporting suspicious orders, and even though McKesson had specifically agreed in

2008 that it would no longer violate those obligations, McKesson continued to violate the laws in contrast to its written agreement not to do so.

537. More generally, the Distributor Defendants publicly portrayed themselves as committed to working with law enforcement, opioid manufacturers, and others to prevent diversion of these dangerous drugs. For example, Defendant Cardinal claims that: "We challenge ourselves to best utilize our assets, expertise and influence to make our communities stronger and our world more sustainable, while governing our activities as a good corporate citizen in compliance with all regulatory requirements and with a belief that doing 'the right thing' serves everyone." Defendant Cardinal likewise claims to "lead [its] industry in anti-diversion strategies to help prevent opioids from being diverted for misuse or abuse." Along the same lines, it claims to "maintain a sophisticated, state-of-the-art program to identify, block and report to regulators those orders of prescription controlled medications that do not meet [its] strict criteria." Defendant Cardinal also promotes funding it provides for "Generation Rx," which funds grants related to prescription drug misuse. A Cardinal executive recently claimed that Cardinal uses "advanced analytics" to monitor its supply chain; Cardinal assured the public it was being "as effective and efficient as possible in constantly monitoring, identifying, and eliminating any outside criminal activity."

538. Along the same lines, Defendant McKesson publicly claims that its "customized analytics solutions track pharmaceutical product storage, handling and dispensing in real time at every step of the supply chain process," creating the impression that McKesson uses this tracking to help prevent diversion. Defendant McKesson has also publicly stated that it has a "best-in-class controlled substance monitoring program to help identify suspicious orders," and claimed it is "deeply passionate about curbing the opioid epidemic in our country."

539. Defendant AmerisourceBergen, too, has taken the public position that it is "work[ing] diligently to combat diversion and [is] working closely with regulatory agencies and other partners in pharmaceutical and healthcare delivery to help find solutions that will support appropriate access while limiting misuse of controlled substances." A company spokeswoman also provided assurance that: "At AmerisourceBergen, we are committed to the safe and efficient delivery of controlled substances to meet the medical needs of patients."

540. Moreover, in furtherance of their effort to affirmatively conceal their conduct and avoid detection, the Defendants, through their trade associations, HDMA and NACDS, filed an *amicus* brief in *Masters Pharmaceuticals*, which made the following statements:[196]

a. "HDMA and NACDS members not only have statutory and regulatory responsibilities to guard against diversion of controlled prescription drugs, but undertake such efforts as responsible members of society."

b. "Distributors take seriously their duty to report suspicious orders, utilizing both computer algorithms and human review to detect suspicious orders based on the generalized information that *is* available to them in the ordering process."

541. Through the above statements made on their behalf by their trade associations, and other similar statements assuring their continued compliance with their legal obligations, the Defendants not only acknowledged that they understood their obligations under the law, but they further affirmed that their conduct was in compliance with those obligations.

542. Defendant Mallinckrodt similarly claims to be "committed . . . to fighting opioid misuse and abuse," and further asserts that: "In key areas, our initiatives go beyond what is required by law. We address diversion and abuse through a multidimensional approach that includes educational efforts, monitoring for suspicious orders of controlled substances, ..."

[196] Brief for HDMA and NACDS, *Masters Pharms., Inc. v. U.S. Drug Enf't Admin.*, Case No 15-1335, 2016 WL 1321983, (D.C. Cir. April 4, 2016) at *3-4, *25.

543. Other Marketing Defendants also misrepresented their compliance with their legal duties and their cooperation with law enforcement. Purdue serves as a hallmark example of such wrongful conduct. Purdue deceptively and unfairly failed to report to authorities illicit or suspicious prescribing of its opioids, even as it has publicly and repeatedly touted its "constructive role in the fight against opioid abuse," including its commitment to ADF opioids and its "strong record of coordination with law enforcement."[197]

544. At the heart of Purdue's public outreach is the claim that it works hand-in-glove with law enforcement and government agencies to combat opioid abuse and diversion. Purdue has consistently trumpeted this partnership since at least 2008, and the message of close cooperation is in virtually all of Purdue's recent pronouncements in response to the opioid abuse.

545. Touting the benefits of ADF opioids, Purdue's website asserts: "[W]e are acutely aware of the public health risks these powerful medications create . . . . That's why we work with health experts, law enforcement, and government agencies on efforts to reduce the risks of opioid abuse and misuse . . . ."[198] Purdue's statement on "Opioids Corporate Responsibility" likewise states that "[f]or many years, Purdue has committed substantial resources to combat opioid abuse by partnering with . . . communities, law enforcement, and government."[199] And, responding to

---

[197] *Setting The Record Straight On OxyContin's FDA-Approved Label*, Purdue Pharma (May 5, 2016), http://www.purduepharma.com/news-media/get-the-facts/setting-the-record-straight-on-oxycontins-fda-approved-label/; *Setting The Record Straight On Our Anti-Diversion Programs*, Purdue Pharma (July 11, 2016), http://www.purduepharma.com/news-media/get-the-facts/setting-the-record-straight-on-our-anti-diversion-programs/ (hereinafter, "Purdue, *Setting The Record Straight On Our Anti-Diversion Programs*").

[198] *Opioids With Abuse-Deterrent Properties*, Purdue Pharma, http://www.purduepharma.com/healthcare-professionals/responsible-use-of-opioids/opioids-with-abuse-deterrent-properties/.

[199] *Opioids & Corporate Responsibility*, Purdue Pharma, http://www.purduepharma.com/news-media/opioids-corporate-responsibility/.

criticism of Purdue's failure to report suspicious prescribing to government regulatory and enforcement authorities, the website similarly proclaims that Purdue "ha[s] a long record of close coordination with the DEA and other law enforcement stakeholders to detect and reduce drug diversion."[200]

546. These public pronouncements create the misimpression that Purdue is proactively working with law enforcement and government authorities nationwide to root out drug diversion, including the illicit prescribing that can lead to diversion. It aims to distance Purdue from its past conduct in deceptively marketing opioids and make its current marketing seem more trustworthy and truthful.

547. Public statements by the Defendants and their associates created the false and misleading impression to regulators, prescribers, and the public that the Defendants rigorously carried out their legal duties, including their duty to report suspicious orders and exercise due diligence to prevent diversion of these dangerous drugs, and further created the false impression that these Defendants also worked voluntarily to prevent diversion as a matter of corporate responsibility to the communities their business practices would necessarily impact.

7. The National Retail Pharmacies Were on Notice of and Contributed to Illegal Diversion of Prescription Opioids

548. National retail pharmacy chains earned enormous profits by flooding the country with prescription opioids. They were keenly aware of the oversupply of prescription opioids through the extensive data and information they developed and maintained as both distributors

[200] Purdue, *Setting The Record Straight On Our Anti-Diversion Programs*, *supra*. Contrary to its public statements, Purdue seems to have worked behind the scenes to push back against law enforcement.

and dispensaries. Yet, instead of taking any meaningful action to stem the flow of opioids into communities, they continued to participate in the oversupply and profit from it.

549. Each of the National Retail Pharmacies does substantial business throughout the United States. This business includes the distribution and dispensing of prescription opioids.

550. The National Retail Pharmacies failed to take meaningful action to stop this diversion, despite their knowledge of it, and contributed substantially to the diversion problem.

551. The National Retail Pharmacies developed and maintained extensive data on opioids they distributed and dispensed. Through this data, National Retail Pharmacies had direct knowledge of patterns and instances of improper distribution, prescribing, and use of prescription opioids in communities throughout the country, and in Plaintiff's Community. They used the data to evaluate their own sales activities and workforce. On information and belief, the National Retail Pharmacies also provided Defendants with data regarding, *inter alia*, individual doctors in exchange for rebates or other forms of consideration. The National Retail Pharmacies' data is a valuable resource that they could have used to help stop diversion, but failed to do so.

a. <u>The National Retail Pharmacies Have a Duty to Prevent Diversion</u>

552. Each participant in the supply chain of opioid distribution, including the National Retail Pharmacies, is responsible for preventing diversion of prescription opioids into the illegal market by, among other things, monitoring, and reporting suspicious activity.

553. The National Retail Pharmacies, like manufacturers and other distributors, are registrants under the CSA. 21 C.F.R. § 1301.11. Under the CSA, pharmacy registrants are required to "provide effective controls and procedures to guard against theft and diversion of controlled substances." See 21 C.F.R. § 1301.71(a). In addition, 21 C.F.R. § 1306.04(a) states, "[t]he responsibility for the proper prescribing and dispensing of controlled substances is upon

the prescribing practitioner, but a corresponding responsibility rests with the pharmacist who fills the prescription." Because pharmacies themselves are registrants under the CSA, the duty to prevent diversion lies with the pharmacy entity, not the individual pharmacist alone.

554. The DEA, among others, has provided extensive guidance to pharmacies concerning their duties to the public. The guidance advises pharmacies how to identify suspicious orders and other evidence of diversion.

555. Suspicious pharmacy orders include orders of unusually large size, orders that are disproportionately large in comparison to the population of a community served by the pharmacy, orders that deviate from a normal pattern and/or orders of unusual frequency and duration, among others.

556. Additional types of suspicious orders include: (1) prescriptions written by a doctor who writes significantly more prescriptions (or in larger quantities or higher doses) for controlled substances compared to other practitioners in the area; (2) prescriptions which should last for a month in legitimate use, but are being refilled on a shorter basis; (3) prescriptions for antagonistic drugs, such as depressants and stimulants, at the same time; (4) prescriptions that look "too good" or where the prescriber's handwriting is too legible; (5) prescriptions with quantities or doses that differ from usual medical usage; (6) prescriptions that do not comply with standard abbreviations and/or contain no abbreviations; (7) photocopied prescriptions; or (8) prescriptions containing different handwriting. Most of the time, these attributes are not difficult to detect and should be easily recognizable by pharmacies.

557. Suspicious pharmacy orders are red flags for, if not direct evidence of, diversion.

558. Other signs of diversion can be observed through data gathered, consolidated, and analyzed by the National Retail Pharmacies themselves. That data allows them to observe

patterns or instances of dispensing that are potentially suspicious, of oversupply in particular stores or geographic areas, or of prescribers or facilities that seem to engage in improper prescribing.

559. According to industry standards, if a pharmacy finds evidence of prescription diversion, the local Board of Pharmacy and DEA must be contacted.

560. Despite their legal obligations as registrants under the CSA, the National Retail Pharmacies allowed widespread diversion to occur—and they did so knowingly.

561. Performance metrics and prescription quotas adopted by the National Retail Pharmacies for their retail stores contributed to their failure. Under CVS's Metrics System, for example, pharmacists are directed to meet high goals that make it difficult, if not impossible, to comply with applicable laws and regulations. There is no measurement for pharmacy accuracy or customer safety. Moreover, the bonuses for pharmacists are calculated, in part, on how many prescriptions that pharmacist fills within a year. The result is both deeply troubling and entirely predictable: opioids flowed out of National Retail Pharmacies and into communities throughout the country. The policies remained in place even as the epidemic raged.

562. Upon information and belief, this problem was compounded by the Pharmacies' failure to adequately train their pharmacists and pharmacy technicians on how to properly and adequately handle prescriptions for opioid painkillers, including what constitutes a proper inquiry into whether a prescription is legitimate, whether a prescription is likely for a condition for which the FDA has approved treatments with opioids, and what measures and/or actions to take when a prescription is identified as phony, false, forged, or otherwise illegal, or when suspicious circumstances are present, including when prescriptions are procured and pills supplied for the purpose of illegal diversion and drug trafficking.

563. Upon information and belief, the National Retail Pharmacies also failed to adequately use data available to them to identify doctors who were writing suspicious numbers of prescriptions and/or prescriptions of suspicious amounts of opioids, or to adequately use data available to them to do statistical analysis to prevent the filling of prescriptions that were illegally diverted or otherwise contributed to the opioid crisis.

564. Upon information and belief, the National Retail Pharmacies failed to analyze: (a) the number of opioid prescriptions filled by individual pharmacies relative to the population of the pharmacy's community; (b) the increase in opioid sales relative to past years; (c) the number of opioid prescriptions filled relative to other drugs; and (d) the increase in annual opioid sales relative to the increase in annual sales of other drugs.

565. Upon information and belief, the National Retail Pharmacies also failed to conduct adequate internal or external audits of their opioid sales to identify patterns regarding prescriptions that should not have been filled and to create policies accordingly, or if they conducted such audits, they failed to take any meaningful action as a result.

566. Upon information and belief, the National Retail Pharmacies also failed to effectively respond to concerns raised by their own employees regarding inadequate policies and procedures regarding the filling of opioid prescriptions.

567. The National Retail Pharmacies were, or should have been, fully aware that the quantity of opioids being distributed and dispensed by them was untenable, and in many areas patently absurd; yet, they did not take meaningful action to investigate or to ensure that they were complying with their duties and obligations under the law with regard to controlled substances.

b. Multiple Enforcement Actions against the National Retail Pharmacies Confirms their Compliance Failures.

568. The National Retail Pharmacies have long been on notice of their failure to abide by state and federal law and regulations governing the distribution and dispensing of prescription opioids. Indeed, several of the National Retail Pharmacies have been repeatedly penalized for their illegal prescription opioid practices. Upon information and belief, based upon the widespread nature of these violations, these enforcement actions are the product of, and confirm, national policies and practices of the National Retail Pharmacies.

i. CVS

569. CVS is one of the largest companies in the world, with annual revenue of more than $150 billion. According to news reports, it manages medications for nearly 90 million customers at 9,700 retail locations. CVS could be a force for good in connection with the opioid crisis, but like other Defendants, CVS sought profits over people.

570. CVS is a repeat offender and recidivist: the company has paid fines totaling over $40 million as the result of a series of investigations by the DEA and the United States Department of Justice ("DOJ"). It nonetheless treated these fines as the cost of doing business and has allowed its pharmacies to continue dispensing opioids in quantities significantly higher than any plausible medical need would require, and to continue violating its recordkeeping and dispensing obligations under the CSA.

571. As recently as July 2017, CVS entered into a $5 million settlement with the U.S. Attorney's Office for the Eastern District of California regarding allegations that its pharmacies

failed to keep and maintain accurate records of Schedule II, III, IV, and V controlled substances.[201]

572. This fine was preceded by numerous others throughout the country.

573. In February 2016, CVS paid $8 million to settle allegations made by the DEA and the DOJ that from 2008-2012, CVS stores and pharmacists in Maryland violated their duties under the CSA and filling prescriptions with no legitimate medical purpose.[202]

574. In October 2016, CVS paid $600,000 to settle allegations by the DOJ that stores in Connecticut failed to maintain proper records in accordance with the CSA.[203]

575. In September 2016, CVS entered into a $795,000 settlement with the Massachusetts Attorney General wherein CVS agreed to require pharmacy staff to access the state's prescription monitoring program website and review a patient's prescription history before dispensing certain opioid drugs.[204]

---

[201] Press Release, U.S. Attorney's Office E. Dist. of Cal., *CVS Pharmacy Inc. Pays $5M to Settle Alleged Violations of the Controlled Substance Act*, U.S. Dep't of Just. (July 11, 2017), https://www.justice.gov/usao-edca/pr/cvs-pharmacy-inc-pays-5m-settle-alleged-violations-controlled-substance-act.

[202] Press Release, U.S. Attorney's Office Dist. of Md., *United States Reaches $8 Million Settlement Agreement with CVS for Unlawful Distribution of Controlled Substances*, U.S. Dep't of Just. (Feb. 12, 2016), https://www.justice.gov/usao-md/pr/united-states-reaches-8-million-settlement-agreement-cvs-unlawful-distribution-controlled.

[203] Press Release, U.S. Attorney's Office Dist. of Conn., *CVS Pharmacy Pays $600,000 to Settle Controlled Substances Act Allegations*, U.S. Dep't of Just. (Oct. 20, 2016), https://www.justice.gov/usao-ct/pr/cvs-pharmacy-pays-600000-settle-controlled-substances-act-allegations.

[204] Dialynn Dwyer, *CVS will pay $795,000, strengthen policies around dispensing opioids in agreement with state*, Boston.com (Sept. 1, 2016), https://www.boston.com/news/local-news/2016/09/01/cvs-will-pay-795000-strengthen-policies-around-dispensing-opioids-in-agreement-with-state.

576. In June 2016, CVS agreed to pay the DOJ $3.5 million to resolve allegations that 50 of its stores violated the CSA by filling forged prescriptions for controlled substances—mostly addictive painkillers—more than 500 times between 2011 and 2014.[205]

577. In August 2015, CVS entered into a $450,000 settlement with the U.S. Attorney's Office for the District of Rhode Island to resolve allegations that several of its Rhode Island stores violated the CSA by filling invalid prescriptions and maintaining deficient records. The United States alleged that CVS retail pharmacies in Rhode Island filled a number of forged prescriptions with invalid DEA numbers, and filled multiple prescriptions written by psychiatric nurse practitioners for hydrocodone, despite the fact that these practitioners were not legally permitted to prescribe that drug. Additionally, the government alleged that CVS had recordkeeping deficiencies.[206]

578. In May 2015, CVS agreed to pay a $22 million penalty following a DEA investigation that found that employees at two pharmacies in Sanford, Florida, had dispensed prescription opioids, "based on prescriptions that had not been issued for legitimate medical purposes by a health care provider acting in the usual course of professional practice. CVS also acknowledged that its retail pharmacies had a responsibility to dispense only those prescriptions that were issued based on legitimate medical need."[207]

---

[205] Press Release, U.S. Attorney's Office Dist. of Mass., *CVS to Pay $3.5 Million to Resolve Allegations that Pharmacists Filled Fake Prescriptions*, U.S. Dep't of Just. (June 30, 2016), https://www.justice.gov/usao-ma/pr/cvs-pay-35-million-resolve-allegations-pharmacists-filled-fake-prescriptions.

[206] Press Release, U.S. Attorney's Office Dist. of R.I., Drug Diversion Claims Against CVS Health Corp. Resolved With $450,000 Civil Settlement, U.S. Dep't of Just. (Aug. 10, 2015), https://www.justice.gov/usao-ri/pr/drug-diversion-claims-against-cvs-health-corp-resolved-450000-civil-settlement.

[207] Press Release, U.S. Attorney's Office M. Dist. of Fla., United States Reaches $22 Million Settlement Agreement With CVS For Unlawful Distribution of Controlled Substances, U.S.

579. In September 2014, CVS agreed to pay $1.9 million in civil penalties to resolve allegations it filled prescriptions written by a doctor whose controlled-substance registration had expired.[208]

580. In August 2013, CVS was fined $350,000 by the Oklahoma Pharmacy Board for improperly selling prescription narcotics in at least five locations in the Oklahoma City metropolitan area.[209]

581. Dating back to 2006, CVS retail pharmacies in Oklahoma and elsewhere intentionally violated the CSA by filling prescriptions signed by prescribers with invalid DEA registration numbers.[210]

ii. Walgreens

582. Walgreens is the second-largest pharmacy store chain in the United States behind CVS, with annual revenue of more than $118 billion. According to its website, Walgreens operates more than 8,100 retail locations and filled 990 million prescriptions on a 30-day adjusted basis in fiscal 2017.

583. Walgreens also has been penalized for serious and flagrant violations of the CSA. Indeed, Walgreens agreed to the largest settlement in DEA history—$80 million—to resolve

---

Dep't of Just. (May 13, 2015), https://www.justice.gov/usao-mdfl/pr/united-states-reaches-22-million-settlement-agreement-cvs-unlawful-distribution.

[208] Patrick Danner, H-E-B, CVS Fined Over Prescriptions, San Antonio Express-News (Sept. 5, 2014), http://www.expressnews.com/business/local/article/H-E-BCVS-fined-over-prescriptions-5736554.php.

[209] Andrew Knittle, *Oklahoma pharmacy board stays busy, hands out massive fines at times*, NewsOK (May 3, 2015), http://newsok.com/article/5415840.

[210] Press Release, U.S. Attorney's Office W. Dist. of Okla., CVS to Pay $11 Million To Settle Civil Penalty Claims Involving Violations of Controlled Substances Act, U.S. Dep't of Just. (Apr. 3, 2013), https://www.justice.gov/usao-wdok/pr/cvs-pay-11-million-settle-civil-penalty-claims-involving-violations-controlled.

allegations that it committed an unprecedented number of recordkeeping and dispensing violations of the CSA, including negligently allowing controlled substances such as oxycodone and other prescription opioids to be diverted for abuse and illegal black-market sales.[211]

584. The settlement resolved investigations into and allegations of CSA violations in Florida, New York, Michigan, and Colorado that resulted in the diversion of millions of opioids into illicit channels.

585. Walgreens' Florida operations at issue in this settlement highlight its egregious conduct regarding diversion of prescription opioids. Walgreens' Florida pharmacies each allegedly ordered more than one million dosage units of oxycodone in 2011—more than ten times the average amount.[212]

586. They increased their orders over time, in some cases as much as 600% in the space of just two years, including, for example, supplying a town of 3,000 with 285,800 orders of oxycodone in a one-month period. Yet Walgreens corporate officers turned a blind eye to these abuses. In fact, corporate attorneys at Walgreens suggested, in reviewing the legitimacy of prescriptions coming from pain clinics, that "if these are legitimate indicators of inappropriate prescriptions perhaps we should consider not documenting our own potential noncompliance," underscoring Walgreens' attitude that profit outweighed compliance with the CSA or the health of communities.[213]

---

[211] Press Release, U.S. Attorney's Office S. Dist. of Fla., *Walgreens Agrees To Pay A Record Settlement Of $80 Million For Civil Penalties Under The Controlled Substances Act*, U.S. Dep't of Just. (June 11, 2013), https://www.justice.gov/usao-sdfl/pr/walgreens-agrees-pay-record-settlement-80-million-civil-penalties-under-controlled.

[212] Order to Show Cause and Immediate Suspension of Registration, *In the Matter of Walgreens Co.* (Drug Enf't Admin. Sept. 13, 2012).

[213] *Id.*

587. Defendant Walgreens' settlement with the DEA stemmed from the DEA's investigation into Walgreens' distribution center in Jupiter, Florida, which was responsible for significant opioid diversion in Florida. According to the Order to Show Cause, Defendant Walgreens' corporate headquarters pushed to increase the number of oxycodone sales to Walgreens' Florida pharmacies, and provided bonuses for pharmacy employees based on number of prescriptions filled at the pharmacy in an effort to increase oxycodone sales. In July 2010, Defendant Walgreens ranked all of its Florida stores by number of oxycodone prescriptions dispensed in June of that year, and found that the highest-ranking store in oxycodone sales sold almost 18 oxycodone prescriptions per day. All of these prescriptions were filled by the Jupiter Center.[214]

588. Walgreens has also settled with a number of state attorneys general, including West Virginia ($575,000) and Massachusetts ($200,000).[215]

589. The Massachusetts Attorney General's Medicaid Fraud Division found that, from 2010 through most of 2015, multiple Walgreens stores across the state failed to monitor the opioid use of some Medicaid patients who were considered high-risk.

590. In January 2017, an investigation by the Massachusetts Attorney General found that some Walgreens pharmacies failed to monitor patients' drug use patterns and didn't use sound professional judgment when dispensing opioids and other controlled substances—despite the context of soaring overdose deaths in Massachusetts. Walgreens agreed to pay $200,000 and follow certain procedures for dispensing opioids.[216]

---

[214] *Id.*

[215] *Walgreens to pay $200,000 settlement for lapses with opioids*, APhA (Jan. 25, 2017), https://www.pharmacist.com/article/walgreens-pay-200000-settlement-lapses-opioids.

[216] *Id.*

iii. Rite Aid

591. With approximately 4,600 stores in 31 states and the District of Columbia, Rite Aid is the largest drugstore chain on the East Coast and the third-largest in the United States, with annual revenue of more than $21 billion.

592. In 2009, as a result of a multi-jurisdictional investigation by the DOJ, Rite Aid and nine of its subsidiaries in eight states were fined $5 million in civil penalties for its violations of the CSA.[217]

593. The investigation revealed that from 2004 onwards, Rite Aid pharmacies across the country had a pattern of non-compliance with the requirements of the CSA and federal regulations that lead to the diversion of prescription opioids in and around the communities of the Rite Aid pharmacies investigated. Rite Aid also failed to notify the DEA of losses of controlled substances in violation of 21 USC 842(a)(5) and 21 C.F.R 1301.76(b).[218]

594. Numerous state and federal drug diversion prosecutions have occurred in which prescription opioid pills were procured from National Retail Pharmacies. The allegations in this Complaint do not attempt to identify all these prosecutions, and the information above is merely by way of example.

595. The litany of state and federal actions against the National Retail Pharmacies demonstrate that they routinely, and as a matter of standard operation procedure, violated their legal obligations under the CSA and other laws and regulations that govern the distribution and dispensing of prescription opioids.

---

[217] Press Release, Dep't of Just., *Rite Aid Corporation and Subsidiaries Agree to Pay $5 Million in Civil Penalties to Resolve Violations in Eight States of the Controlled Substances Act*, U.S. Dep't of Just. (Jan. 12, 2009), https://www.justice.gov/opa/pr/rite-aid-corporation-and-subsidiaries-agree-pay-5-million-civil-penalties-resolve-violations.

[218] *Id.*

596. Throughout the country and in Michigan in particular, the National Retail Pharmacies were or should have been aware of numerous red flags of potential suspicious activity and diversion.

597. On information and belief, from the catbird seat of their retail pharmacy operations, the National Retail Pharmacies knew or reasonably should have known about the disproportionate flow of opioids into Michigan and the operation of "pill mills" that generated opioid prescriptions that, by their quantity or nature, were red flags for if not direct evidence of illicit supply and diversion. Additional information was provided by news reports, and state and federal regulatory actions, including prosecutions of pill mills in the area.

598. On information and belief, the National Retail Pharmacies knew or reasonably should have known about the devastating consequences of the oversupply and diversion of prescription opioids, including spiking opioid overdose rates in Plaintiff's Community.

599. On information and belief, because of (among other sources of information) regulatory and other actions taken against the National Retail Pharmacies directly, actions taken against others pertaining to prescription opioids obtained from their retail stores, complaints and information from employees and other agents, and the massive volume of opioid prescription drug sale data that they developed and monitored, the National Retail Pharmacies were well aware that their distribution and dispensing activities fell far short of legal requirements.

600. The National Retail Pharmacies' actions and omission in failing to effectively prevent diversion and failing to monitor, report, and prevent suspicious orders have contributed significantly to the opioid crisis by enabling, and failing to prevent, the diversion of opioids.

F. The Opioids the Defendants Sold Migrated into Other Jurisdictions

601. As the demand for prescription opioids grew, fueled by their potency and purity, interstate commerce flourished: opioids moved from areas of high supply to areas of high demand, traveling across state lines in a variety of ways.

602. First, prescriptions written in one state may, under some circumstances, be filled in a different state. But even more significantly, individuals transported opioids from one jurisdiction specifically to sell them.

603. When authorities in states such as Ohio and Kentucky cracked down on opioid suppliers, out-of-state suppliers filled the gaps. Florida in particular assumed a prominent role, as its lack of regulatory oversight created a fertile ground for pill mills. Residents of Ohio and other states would simply drive to Florida, stock up on pills from a pill mill, and transport them back to home to sell. The practice became so common that authorities dubbed these individuals "prescription tourists."

604. The facts surrounding numerous criminal prosecutions illustrate the common practice. For example, one man from Warren County, Ohio, sentenced to four years for transporting prescription opioids from Florida to Ohio, explained that he could get a prescription for 180 pills from a quick appointment in West Palm Beach, and that back home, people were willing to pay as much as $100 a pill—ten times the pharmacy price.[219] In Columbus, Ohio, a DEA investigation led to the 2011 prosecution of sixteen individuals involved in the "oxycodone

[219] Andrew Welsh-Huggins, *'Prescription tourists' thwart states' crackdown on illegal sale of painkillers*, NBC News (July 8, 2012), http://www.nbcnews.com/id/48111639/ns/us_news-crime_and_courts/t/prescription-tourists-thwart-states-crackdown-illegal-sale-painkillers/#.WtdyKE2Wy71.

pipeline between Ohio and Florida."[220] When officers searched the Ohio home of the alleged leader of the group, they found thousands of prescriptions pills, including oxycodone and hydrocodone, and $80,000 in cash. In 2015, another Columbus man was sentenced for the same conduct—paying couriers to travel to Florida and bring back thousands of prescription opioids, and, in the words of U.S. District Judge Michael Watson, contributing to a "pipeline of death."[221]

605. Outside of Atlanta, Georgia, four individuals pled guilty in 2015 to operating a pill mill; the U.S. attorney's office found that most of the pain clinic's customers came from other states, including North Carolina, Kentucky, Tennessee, Ohio, South Carolina, and Florida.[222] Another investigation in Atlanta led to the 2017 conviction of two pharmacists who dispensed opioids to customers of a pill mill across from the pharmacy; many of those customers were from other states, including Ohio and Alabama.[223]

606. In yet another case, defendants who operated a pill mill in South Florida were tried in eastern Kentucky based on evidence that large numbers of customers transported oxycodone back to the area for both use and distribution by local drug trafficking organizations. As explained by the Sixth Circuit in its decision upholding the venue decision, "[d]uring its

---

[220] *16 charged in 'pill mill' pipeline*, Columbus Dispatch (June 7, 2011), http://www.dispatch.com/content/stories/local/2011/06/07/16-charged-in-pill-mill-pipeline.html.

[221] *Leader of Ohio pill-mill trafficking scheme sentenced*, Star Beacon (July 16, 2015), http://www.starbeacon.com/news/leader-of-ohio-pill-mill-trafficking-scheme-sentenced/article_5fb058f5-deb8-5963-b936-d71c279ef17c.html.

[222] Press Release, U.S. Dep't of Just., U.S. Atty's Off., Northern District of Ga., *Four Defendants Plead Guilty to Operating a "Pill Mill" in Lilburn, Georgia*, (May 14, 2015), https://www.justice.gov/usao-ndga/pr/four-defendants-plead-guilty-operating-pill-mill-lilburn-georgia.

[223] Press Release, U.S. Dep't of Just., U.S. Atty's Off., Northern District of Ga., *Two Pharmacists Convicted for Illegally Dispensing to Patients of a Pill Mill* (Mar. 29, 2017), https://gdna.georgia.gov/press-releases/2017-03-30/two-pharmacists-convicted-illegally-dispensing-patients-pill-mill.

existence, the clinic generated over $10 million in profits. To earn this sum required more business than the local market alone could provide. Indeed, only about half of the [Pain Center of Broward's] customers came from Florida. Instead, the clinic grew prosperous on a flow of out-of-state traffic, with prospective patients traveling to the clinic from locations far outside Ft. Lauderdale, including from Ohio, Georgia, and Massachusetts."[224] The court further noted that the pill mill "gained massive financial benefits by taking advantage of the demand for oxycodone by Kentucky residents."[225]

607. The route from Florida and Georgia to Kentucky, Ohio, and West Virginia was so well traveled that it became known as the Blue Highway, a reference to the color of the 30 mg Roxicodone pills manufactured by Mallinckrodt.[226] Eventually, as police began to stop vehicles with certain out-of-state tags cruising north on I-75, the prescription tourists adapted. They rented cars just over the Georgia state line to avoid the telltale out-of-state tag.[227] If they were visiting multiple pill mills on one trip, they would stop at FedEx between clinics to mail the pills home and avoid the risk of being caught with multiple prescriptions if pulled over.[228] Or they avoided the roads altogether: Allegiant Air, which offered several flights between Appalachia and Florida, was so popular with drug couriers that it was nicknamed the "Oxy Express."[229]

---

[224] *United States v. Elliott*, 876 F.3d 855, 858 (6th Cir. 2017).

[225] *Id.* at 861.

[226] John Temple, *American Pain* 171 (2016).

[227] *Id.* at 172.

[228] *Id.* at 171.

[229] *Id.*; *see also* Welsh-Huggins, *supra*. Note that Interstate 75 was also called as the Oxy Express; for example, the Peabody Award-winning documentary named *The OxyContin Express* focuses on the transport of prescription opioids along I-75.

608. While the I-75 corridor was well utilized, prescription tourists also came from other states. The director of the Georgia drugs and narcotics agency observed that visitors to Georgia pill mills come from as far away as Arizona and Nebraska.[230]

609. Similar pipelines developed in other regions of the country. For example, the I-95 corridor was another transport route for prescription pills. As the director of the Maine Drug Enforcement Agency explained, the oxycodone in Maine was coming up extensively from Florida, Georgia and California.[231] And, according to the FBI, Michigan plays an important role in the opioid epidemic in other states; opioids prescribed in Michigan are often trafficked down to West Virginia, Ohio, and Kentucky.[232]

610. Along the West Coast, over a million pills were transported from the Lake Medical pain clinic in Los Angeles and cooperating pharmacies to the city of Everett, Washington.[233] Couriers drove up I-5 through California and Oregon, or flew from Los Angeles to Seattle.[234] The Everett-based dealer who received the pills from southern California wore a diamond necklace in the shape of the West Coast states with a trail of green gemstones—the color of 80-milligram OxyContin—connecting Los Angeles and Washington state.[235]

---

[230] *The OxyContin Express*, YouTube (Feb. 26, 2014). http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wGZEvXNqzkM.

[231] Nok-Noi Ricker, *Slaying of Florida firefighter in Maine puts focus on Interstate 95 drug running*, Bangor Daily News (March 9, 2012), http://bangordailynews.com/2012/03/09/news/state/slaying-of-florida-firefighter-in-maine-puts-focus-on-interstate-95-drug-running/

[232] Julia Smillie, *Michigan's Opioid Epidemic Tackled From All Directions By Detroit FBI*, Workit Health (October 6, 2017), https://www.workithealth.com/blog/fbi-michigan-opioid-crisis

[233] Harriet Ryan et al., *How black-market OxyContin spurred a town's descent into crime, addiction and heartbreak*, Los Angeles Times (July 10, 2016), http://www.latimes.com/projects/la-me-oxycontin-everett/.

[234] *Id.*

[235] *Id.*

611. Abundant evidence, thus, establishes that prescription opioids migrated between cities, counties, and states, including into Ohio from West Virginia, Kentucky, Illinois, Georgia, and Florida. As a result, prescription data from any particular jurisdiction does not capture the full scope of the misuse, oversupply and diversion problem in that specific area. As the criminal prosecutions referenced above show, if prescription opioid pills were hard to get in one area, they migrated from another. The manufacturers and distributors were fully aware of this phenomenon and profited from it.

G. Michigan-Specific Facts

612. The Marketing Defendants all marketed their products and disseminated their misrepresentations in the state of Michigan. Distributor Defendants all distributed opioids and failed to meet their regulatory obligations in Michigan.

613. The opioids and opioid "drugs" referenced herein include, but are not limited to, opioids in the form of drugs, combination products, and devices as these terms are separately defined in Section 201 of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act, 21 U.S.C. §§ 321, 353.

1. Defendants Breached Their Duties in Michigan

614. As discussed further herein, nationwide, including in Michigan, the Marketing Defendants used trade associations, front groups, and key opinion leaders to actively promote the

use of opioids for indications not federally approved, to circulate false and misleading information concerning opioids' risks, benefits, and superiority and to downplay or omit the risk of addiction arising from their use. The Marketing Defendants conspired to create a market for their opioids products by promoting drugs for other than their intended uses.

615. In employing these alternative avenues of promotion, the Marketing Defendants circumvented and acted outside the bounds of their federal regulatory obligations and FDA oversight. By channeling this marketing conduct through third-party trade associations, front groups, and others, the Marketing Defendants indirectly engaged in illegal marketing conduct.

616. The Marketing Defendants actively and deliberately employed these alternative methods to engage in off-label marketing, promoting their opioid products for uses for which they were unintended.

617. One of the top ten Medicare Part D prescribers of Opana ER in Michigan during 2015, Dr. Lesly Pompy ("Pompy"), is alleged to have prescribed more than 1.2 million doses of opioids and other controlled substances in one year.

618. Publicly disclosed payments for the years 2013 through 2016 reveal that the Marketing Defendants paid Michigan physicians thousands of dollars for consulting, speakers' bureau participation, post-marketing safety surveillance, and other services. For instance, Purdue made more than $49,000 in payments during that period.

619. In addition to the duties imposed by federal law, Defendants had a duty to provide effective controls against the diversion of opioids under Michigan law.

620. Michigan law provides that distributors must be licensed because they "distribute[] … a controlled substance in" the state. Mich. Comp. Laws § 333.7303. As licensees, Michigan regulations required distributors to "provide effective controls against theft

and diversion of controlled substances" (Mich. Admin. Code R. 338.3141(1)), to "make and maintain a complete and accurate inventory of all stocks of controlled substances" (*Id.* at 338.3151(1)), and "keep and make available for inspection all records for controlled substances, including invoices and other acquisition records" (*Id.* at 338.3153(1), *accord* 21 U.S.C. § 823 (mandating that registration be consistent with the public interest, which, in turn, requires "maintenance of effective controls against diversion . . . into other than legitimate medical, scientific, or industrial channels" and "compliance with applicable State and local law")).

621. Further, as discussed, *supra*, regulations promulgated under the federal CSA require distributors to design and operate a system to detect and report "suspicious orders" for controlled substances, as that term is defined in the regulation. *See* 21 C.F.R. §1301.74(b). This provision requiring the reporting of suspicious orders in the federal CSA has been incorporated, via regulation, into Michigan law. *See* Mich. Comp. Laws § 333.7311 (providing for the revocation of a license for any distributor "not in compliance with applicable federal, state, and local laws"); Mich. Admin. Code R. 338.493(c)(i) (requiring that "[w]holesale distributors shall operate in compliance with applicable federal, state, and local laws").

622. Given this, and the additional red flags described below, Defendants should have been on notice that the diversion of opioids was likely occurring in Muskegon County, investigated and ceased filling orders for opioids, and reported potential diversion.

623. The volume of opioids distributed in Muskegon County and surrounding areas, is so high as to raise a red flag that not all of the prescriptions being ordered could be for legitimate medical uses.

624. Further, prescribers in Michigan, have been convicted of crimes involving drug diversion. Upon information and belief, these prescribers, and the pharmacies at which their patients filled prescriptions for opioids, yielded orders of unusual size, frequency, or deviation, or raised other warning signs that should have alerted the Marketing and Distributor Defendants not only to an overall oversupply in Plaintiff's Community, but specific instances of diversion.

625. For example, Mukunda Dev Mukherjee, M.D. ("Mukherjee"), was sentenced to 328 years in prison after he was found guilty of 44 counts of illegal distribution of controlled substances in the United States District Court for the Eastern District of Michigan. Records indicate that between January 1, 2003 and April 30, 2004, Mukherjee issued prescriptions for 56,414 dosage units of OxyContin, 166,516 units of hydrocodone pain killers, and 6,200 codeine cough suppressant prescriptions. These numbers far exceeded any other medical practice in the area and are far higher than are expected from a legitimate medical practice of this size. In fact, Mukherjee issued more 80 mg OxyContin prescriptions than any other physician or hospital in the state of Michigan during the period of January 1, 2003, through June 30, 2004. The trial judge described Mukherjee's office as "effectively a prescription mill."

626. Salahuddin S. Ahmad, M.D. ("Ahmad"), of Ferndale, Michigan, pleaded guilty in the United States District Court for the Eastern District of Michigan to one count of Conspiracy to Possess with Intent to Distribute Oxycodone. According to court documents, on May 13, 2008, Ahmad, outside the scope of his legitimate practice of medicine, planned to sell (and possessed with the intent to sell) over 2,400 OxyContin tablets. At one point the defendant claimed he could get 1,500 80 mg OxyContin tablets in a "few weeks."

627. Stuart W. Bilyeu, D.O. ("Bilyeu"), of Southfield, Michigan, pleaded guilty in the United States Distribt Court for the Eastern District of Michigan to the unlawful distribution of

hydrocodone. According to court documents, Bilyeu admitted that he prescribed without medical necessity or justification quantities of controlled substances to patients. For example, in October, 2004, Bilyeu wrote a prescription for 120 Vicodin to an individual, without any good faith attempt to determine the legitimate medical needs of the patient. From January 2003 until May 10, 2005, Bilyeu prescribed without medical necessity or justification 100 dosage units of oxycodone 80 mg; 100 dosage units of Dilaudid, 20,000 Schedule III drugs, and 40,000 Schedule IV drugs.

628. Dr. Shannon Wiggins, a general practitioner at East Michigan Family Care in Lansing, Michigan was indicted and eventually sentenced to two years in federal prison on charges of improperly distributing oxycodone and methadone — both schedule II substances — to a patient over a four-month period in 2008 and 2009. It was alleged that she distributed 2,700 doeses of OxyContin and 2,700 methadone pills to one patient on January 23, 2009. It was also alleged she would prescribe patients OxyContin and methadone to be sold on the street to obtain money to pay rent to her husband.[236]

629. In 2015, Joseph J. Roe ("Roe") of Monroe, Michigan and Dr. Mark Buzzard ("Buzzard") of West Bloomfield, Michigan were charged with writing prescriptions for more than 2 million painkillers. Roe was the head of a $13 million, three-state drug distribution operation that involved at least six others who delivered pills to parts of Michigan as well as Tennessee and Kentucky. Buzzard, who supplied the opiates, was among those charged with 33

[236] Kevin Grasha, *Lansing doctor's practice was "pill mill", prosecutors say*, Lansing State Journal (Aug. 21, 2014), https://www.lansingstatejournal.com/story/news/local/2014/08/21/lansing-doctors-practice-was-pill-mill-prosecutors-say/14393521/. *See also*, Andy Balaskovitz, *Indicted*, Lansing City Pulse (Aug. 28, 2013), http://lansingcitypulse.com/article-9250-Indicted.html.

counts of distributing controlled substances. Eight properties, seven vehicles, a motorcycle, $63,000 in cash, and other items were seized during the investigation.[237]

630. In 2016, a Michigan doctor named Oscar Linares ("Linares") was sentenced to almost five years in federal prison for running the Monroe Pain Clinic, "a 'pain management' facility that illegally distributed unnecessary prescription drugs to as many as *250 patients a day*" *over a three-year span*, leading to the prescription of *more than five million doses of narcotics* to 4,000 patients.[238] In one five-month period in 2010, Linares, working out of his Monroe Pain Clinic, wrote prescriptions for more than 2.6 million legal pain-killing pills with abuse potential, including Oxycontin, Percocet, Vicodin, and Opana.[239] According to local reports, Linares' pill-mill operation was believed to be one of the largest in North America at the time.[240] As U.S. Attorney Barbara McQuade stated, "'This doctor will spend nearly five years in prison for running a pill mill and fueling the prescription drug addiction epidemic.'"[241] Linares was also required to forfeit six luxury cars (a Ferrari, Bentley, Porsche, Lincoln Town Car, Lexus, and two Hummers), two boats, jewelry including Rolex and Invicta watches, and at least $300,000 in cash.

---

[237] Ray Kisonas, *Dundee officer assigned to DEA cited for work busting up massive drug ring*, The Monroe News (Sept. 16, 2016), http://www.monroenews.com/news/20160916/dundee-officer-assigned-to-dea-cited-for-work-busting-up-massive-drug-ring.

[238] Khalil AlHajal, *"Pill Mill" doctor gets 4 years prison for giving painkillers to 250 patients a day*, MLive (July 12, 2016), http://www.mlive.com/news/detroit/ index.ssf/2016/07/ pill_mill_doctor_gets_4_years.html (hereinafter, "AlHajal, *Pill Mill Doctor*").

[239] Nancy Derringer, *Amid opioid crisis, few doctors use Michigan's outdated drug monitoring tool*, Bridge MI (Aug. 18, 2016), https://www.bridgemi.com/public-sector/amid-opioid-crisis-few-doctors-use-michigans-outdated-drug-monitoring-tool.

[240] Ray Kisonas, *Pill Mill doctor pleads guilty*, Monroe News (Dec. 29, 2015), http://www.monroenews.com/article/20151229/news/312299882.

[241] AlHajal, *Pill Mill Doctor*, *supra*.

631. In February 2016, Dr. John Curtis Masserant ("Masserant") of Monroe, Michigan, who has been practicing in Monroe since 2000, pleaded guilty to three counts of prescription fraud for fraudulently prescribing controlled substances and was sentenced to a year in jail. Masserant had been charged with 11 felony counts of possession of prescriptions with intent to distribute, a seven-year felony, and illegally obtaining controlled substances. [242]In December 2016, Livonia, Michigan, physician Dr. Fanny Dela Cruz, was sentenced to eight years in federal prison for conspiring to distribute prescription pills illegally. Dr. Dela Cruz admitted she would write pre-signed prescriptions and leave the patient name blank. She would then sell the slips and the patient name would be filled in for someone who had not been examined by Dr. Dela Cruz. Dr. Dela Cruz was the number one prescriber of Oxycodone and Oxymorphone in the State of Michigan in 2015. In a 13-month period, she issued the following controlled substances: approximately 577,707 dosage units of Oxycodone HCl; 333,394 dosage units of Oxymorphone; 35,185 dosage units of Alprazolam and 663,778 milliliters of Promethazine with Codeine.[243]

632. In 2017, Pompy was accused of operating a pill mill out of ProMedica Monroe Regional Hospital.[244] As discussed above, Pompy had allegedly prescribed *more than 1.2 million doses of opioids and other controlled substances in one year*. After a year-long investigation led to accusations of illegal pill distribution and healthcare fraud, local law enforcement raided Pompy's office.

---

[242] *Doctor in Michigan charged with prescription drug fraud*, Insurance Fraud News (Jan. 6, 2016), http://www.insurancefraud.org/IFNS-detail.htm?key=21664.

[243] *73 year old Livonia doctor sentenced for illegally prescribing opioid pills*, Fox 2 WJBK News (Dec. 7. 2016), http://www.fox2detroit.com/news/local-news/73-year-old-livonia-doctor-sentenced-for-illegally-prescribing-opioid-pills.

[244] Ray Kisonas, *Monroe doctor's medical license suspended*, Lenconnect.com (Aug. 8, 2017), http://www.lenconnect.com/news/20170808/monroe-doctors-medical-license-suspended.

633. In April 2017, Washtenaw County physicians, Dr. Anthony Conrardy and Dr. William McCutchen, III, were sentenced to up to 20 years in prison after being found guilty of helping to operate an alleged pill mill. The pair of doctors regularly wrote medically unnecessary prescriptions for Oxycodone, Dilaudid, Vicodin and other narcotics to "drug-seeking individuals purporting to be patients," according to the U.S. Attorney. Their clinic generated roughly $4.5 million through illegal drug prescriptions between September 2011 and March 2015. It was alleged that the clinic's doctors prescribed more than 1.5 million Oxycodone pills, among other drugs.[245]

634. In May 2017, Livonia, Michigan physician, Dr. Zongli Chang, had his license to practice medicine suspended by the state after complaints over the overprescribing of certain opioids. The Michigan Department of Licensing and Regulator Affairs ("LARA") alleged that Chang overprescribed commonly abused controlled substances for non-medical uses, including Alprazolam, Hydrocodone, and Oxycodone. As a part of the investigation against Chang, LARA investigated and searched 11 patient files. It found at least nine patients who had received a combination of opioids, muscle relaxants, and benzodiazepines prescribed to them. The agency also found no controlled substance abuse agreements in their files as well.[246]

635. In August 2017, Dearborn, Michigan doctor Mohammad Derani was charged with overprescribing opioids, such as Oxycodone, and other controlled substances. Michigan State Police said Dr. Derani was running a "pill mill". On average, Dr. Derani wrote more than 43

---

[245] Steven Pepple, *Doctors convicted of operating Ann Arbor "pill mill"*, Detroit Free Press (April 5, 2017), https://www.freep.com/story/news/local/michigan/2017/04/05/doctors-convicted-pill-mill/100065922/.

[246] David Veselenak, *State suspends Livonia physicians license for overprescribing drugs*, Detroit Free Press (May 9, 2017), https://www.freep.com/story/news/local/michigan/wayne/2017/05/09/livonia-physician-license-suspended/101461380/.

controlled substance prescriptions for every workday between January of 2015 and August of 2017. In fact, he prescribed more than 500,000 opioid pills in the first 8 months of 2017. Investigators reported that half of the pills ended up on the street. "People lined up here at three in the morning," reported investigators, and they would order food to the clinic while they waited.[247]

636. In addition, the increase in fatal overdoses from prescription opioids has been widely publicized for years. Since 2010, Michigan has faced a spike of nearly 100% in fatal opioid-related overdoses. The CDC estimates that for every opioid-related death, there are 733 non-medical users. The Marketing and Distributor Defendants thus had every reason to believe that illegal diversion was occurring in Plaintiff's Community.

637. Based upon all of these red flags, it can be fairly inferred that Defendants had information about suspicious orders that they did not report, and also failed to exercise due diligence before filling orders from which drugs were diverted into illicit uses in communities across Michigan.

638. Each of the Defendants disregarded their reporting and due diligence obligations under Michigan law in and affecting Muskegon County. Instead, they consistently failed to report or suspend illicit orders, deepening the crisis of opioid abuse, addiction, and death in Michigan and in Muskegon County.

639. Defendants' reckless supply chain practices caused a substantial increase in the misuse of prescription opioids, which was reasonably foreseeable to Defendants and caused

---

[247] Dave Bartkowiak, Jr., *Dearborn "pill mill" raid: Doctor, clinic worker arraigned on drug charges*, WDIV Click on Detroit, (Aug. 18, 2017), https://www.clickondetroit.com/news/dearborn-pill-mill-raid-doctor-clinic-worker-arraigned-on-drug-charges.

damage to Muskegon County. The Marketing Defendants' reckless marketing practices similarly caused a substantial increase in the misuse of prescription opioids, which was reasonably foreseeable to Defendants and caused damage to Muskegon County.

2. **The Devastating Effects of the Opioid Crisis in Michigan and Muskegon County**

640. According to a June 26, 2017 *mLive* article, opioid overdose deaths in Michigan nearly doubled from 2010 to 2015, from 639 opioid-related overdose deaths in 2010 to 1,271 deaths in 2015.[248] This number only includes overdose deaths which specify opioid and/or heroin as a factor, which understates the actual number of opioid-related deaths, because a significant number of death certificates for overdose deaths do not list the specific drugs at fault.[249] According to the CDC, there were nearly 2,000 drug overdose deaths in Michigan in 2015, and 2,347 in 2016.[250]

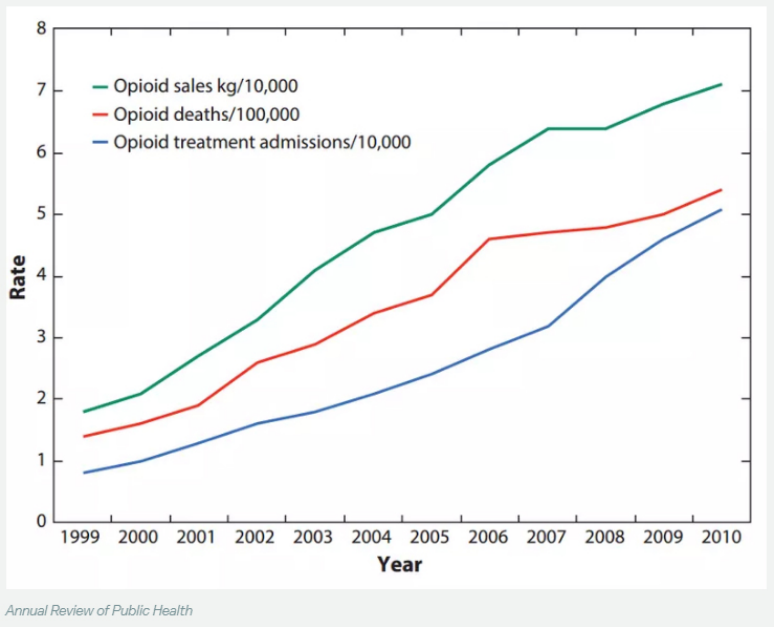
641. As prescription opioid sales increased in Michigan, so did treatment admissions and deaths, as demonstrated below:

---

[248] Julie Mack, *See trend of opioid/heroin deaths in your Michigan county*, MLive (June 26, 2017), http://www.mlive.com/news/index.ssf/2017/06/see_trend_of_opioidheroin_deat.html?appSession=0FW7YBMWV2600833ZLEIU1AKEUB6G1UBE183L0NNQ274685H6A272N064DMKTPV3U8I1FMAZY48X75PI72U31M89QW20115743S1H27EL0FCJ6N75JQA9N8L974EJG91.

[249] *Id.*

[250] *Drug Overdose Mortality by State*, Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/pressroom/sosmap/drug_poisoning_mortality/drug_poisoning.htm (last visited April 24, 2018).



642. By 2012, Michigan doctors were writing 107 opioid prescriptions for every hundred Michigan state residents.[251] In 2015, Michigan healthcare providers wrote 11 million prescriptions for opioid drugs, and in 2016, they wrote another 11 million – more annual opioid prescriptions than Michigan has people.

643. In 2015 alone, Michigan doctors' prescriptions of OxyContin, Fentora, Duragesic, Nucynta, Nucynta ER, Opana ER, Subsys**,** Exalgo, Roxicodone, and Xartemis XR to patients insured by the Medicare Part D program totaled more than $42.2 million.

644. On June 18, 2015, Governor Rick Snyder appointed a task force to address the prescription opioid, heroin, and fentanyl crisis and appointed Lieutenant Governor Brian Calley to lead the effort. On October 26, 2015, the task force issued a comprehensive report of its findings and issued more than two dozen recommendations to address the growing problem. When Governor Snyder received the report, he stated: "The impact of prescription drug and

[251] *Opioid Painkiller Prescribing infographic*, Centers for Disease Control and Prevention: Vital Signs (July 2014), https://www.cdc.gov/vitalsigns/opioid-prescribing/infographic.html#map.

opioid abuse is being felt in every community across Michigan. It crosses all demographic, geographic and political lines . . . ."[252] On June 23, 2016, Governor Snyder issued an executive order creating an advisory commission to review the Report of Findings and Recommendations for Action from the Michigan Prescription Drug and Abuse Task Force and develop policies to implement the report's recommendations.[253]

645. Muskegon County, Michigan and sits squarely in the crosshairs of this opioid-fueled epidemic. Muskegon County's population in 2015 was approximately 172,790 people.

646. The Centers for Disease Control and Prevention has tracked prescription rates per county in the United States, identifying the geographic "hotspots" for rates of opioid prescriptions. The CDC has calculated the geographic distribution at county levels of opioid prescriptions dispensed per 100 persons.[254]

647. According to data compiled by the CDC, in 2016, 126.7 opioid prescriptions were dispensed for every 100 people in Muskegon County,[255] which was nearly twice the national average of 66.5 prescriptions per 100 people.[256] The CDC's statistics prove that the opioid prescription rates in Muskegon County have exceeded any legitimate medical, scientific, or

---

[252] Press Release, Office of Governor Rick Snyder, Prescription Drug and Opioid Abuse Task Force releases findings and recommendations (Oct. 26, 2015), http://www.michigan.gov/snyder/0,4668,7-277--367961--,00.html.

[253] *Michigan Prescription Drug and Opioid Abuse Commission*, Office of Governor Rick Snyder, http://www.michigan.gov/snyder/0,4668,7-277-57738_57679_57726-394018--,00.html.

[254] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxrate-maps.html (last visited August 2, 2018).

[255] Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, U.S. County Prescribing Rates 2016, (reporting for "Muskegon County, MI," here and below) available https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2016.html (last visited August 2, 2018).

[256] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

industrial purpose. The overall national opioid prescribing rate in 2015 was 70.6 prescriptions per 100 people.[257] The 2015 Muskegon County prescription rate was even higher than 2016 at 135.8 per 100 people.[258]

648. Unfortunately, the 2015 and 2016 high rates of opioid prescriptions were not an aberration for Muskegon County. Consistently, the opioid prescribing rates in Muskegon County have been significantly greater than the national average and, in all years, over one prescription per person. For example, compared to a national average of 75.6 opioid prescriptions per 100 people in 2014,[259] the Muskegon County opioid prescription rate was 151.3 per 100 people.[260]

649. Compared to a national prescribing rate of 78.1 per 100 persons in 2013,[261] the rate in Muskegon County was154.1.[262] In 2012, compared to a national prescribing rate of 81.3 per 100 persons,[263] the rate in Muskegon County was at 155.1 prescriptions per 100 persons.[264]

---

[257] *Id*.

[258] U.S. County Prescribing Rates, 2015, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2015.html (last visited August 2, 2018).

[259] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

[260] U.S. County Prescribing Rates, 2014, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2014.html (last visited August 2, 2018).

[261] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

[262] U.S. County Prescribing Rates, 2013, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2013.html (last visited August 2, 2018).

[263] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

[264] U.S. County Prescribing Rates, 2012, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2012.html (last visited August 2, 2018).

650. Compared to a national prescribing rate of 80.9 per 100 persons in 2011,[265] the rate was 152.3 per 100 persons in Muskegon County.[266] In 2010, compared to a national prescribing rate of 81.2 per 100 persons,[267] the rate in Muskegon County was significantly higher, at 146.9 per 100 persons.[268] In addition, compared to a national prescribing rate of 79.5 per 100 persons in 2009,[269] the rate in Muskegon County was significantly higher, at 142.1 per 100 persons.[270] Compared to a national prescribing rate of 78.2 prescriptions per 100 persons in 2008,[271] the rate in Muskegon County was 136.8 per 100 persons.[272] In 2007, compared to a national prescribing rate of 75.9 per 100 persons,[273] the rate in Muskegon County significantly exceeded the national average, at 131.8 per 100 persons.[274] Compared to a national prescribing rate of 72.4 per 100 persons in 2006,[275] the rate in Muskegon County was 120.3 prescriptions per 100 persons.

---

[265] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

[266] U.S. County Prescribing Rates, 2011, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2011.html (last visited August 2, 2018).

[267] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

[268] U.S. County Prescribing Rates, 2010, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2010.html (last visited August 2, 2018).

[269] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

[270] U.S. County Prescribing Rates, 2009, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2009.html (last visited June 5, 2018).

[271] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

[272] U.S. County Prescribing Rates, 2008, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2008.html (last visited June, 2018).

[273] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

[274] U.S. County Prescribing Rates, 2007, CDC, available at https://www.cdc.gov/drugoverdose/maps/rxcounty2007.html (last visited June 5, 2018).

[275] U.S. Prescribing Rate Maps, CDC, *supra*.

651. In 2015, Mukegon County saw nearly 300 overdoses which required the use of Naloxone.[276]

652. In 2017, Muskegon County lead the state in hospitalizations related to opioid abuse and was eighth in the nation.[277]

653. In June 2017, the Michigan State Police launched the "Angel Program," a diversion program that "enables addicts to seek treatment," in an effort to battle the opioid epidemic.[278]

654. Muskegon County continues to suffer significant financial consequences as a result of opioid over-prescription and addiction, including, but not limited to, and as discussed further herein, increased law enforcement and judicial expenditures, increased jail and public works expenditures, increased substance abuse treatment and diversion plan expenditures, increased emergency and medical care services, and lost productivity and economic opportunity.

H. The Defendants Conspired To Engage In The Wrongful Conduct Complained Of Herein and Intended To Benefit Both Independently and Jointly From Their Conspiracy

1. Conspiracy Among Marketing Defendants

655. The Marketing Defendants agreed among themselves to set up, develop, and fund an unbranded promotion and marketing network to promote the use of opioids for the

---

[276] Brody Carter, *Opioid Overdose Epidemic Prompts Action from Muskegon Co. Health* Officials, Fox17online (May 1, 2017), https://fox17online.com/2017/05/01/opioid-overdose-epidemic-muskegon-county/

[277] Lynn Moore, *Opioid Hospitalization in Muskegon County highest in state, 8th in U.S.*, MLive (November 17, 2017) https://www.mlive.com/news/muskegon/index.ssf/2017/11/opioid_hospitalization_in_musk.html

[278] Brad Devereaux, *Michigan State Police Offers Drug Treatment Instead of Arrest*, MLive (Dec. 18, 2017), http://www.mlive.com/news/index.ssf/2017/12/michigan_state_police_offers_d.html.

management of pain in order to mislead physicians, patients, health care providers, and health care payors through misrepresentations and omissions regarding the appropriate uses, risks, and safety of opioids, to increase sales, revenue, and profit from their opioid products.

656. This interconnected and interrelated network relied on the Marketing Defendants' collective use of unbranded marketing materials, such as KOLs, scientific literature, CMEs, patient education materials, and Front Groups developed and funded collectively by the Marketing Defendants intended to mislead consumers and medical providers of the appropriate uses, risks, and safety of opioids.

657. The Marketing Defendants' collective marketing scheme to increase opioid prescriptions, sales, revenues and profits centered around the development, the dissemination, and reinforcement of nine false propositions: (1) that addiction is rare among patients taking opioids for pain; (2) that addiction risk can be effectively managed; (3) that symptoms of addiction exhibited by opioid patients are actually symptoms of an invented condition dubbed "pseudo addiction"; (4) that withdrawal is easily managed; (5) that increased dosing presents no significant risks; (6) that long-term use of opioids improves function; (7) that the risks of alternative forms of pain treatment are greater than the adverse effects of opioids; (8) that use of time-released dosing prevents addiction; and (9) that abuse-deterrent formulations provide a solution to opioid abuse.

658. The Marketing Defendants knew that none of these propositions is true and that there was no evidence to support them.

659. Each Marketing Defendant worked individually and collectively to develop and actively promulgate these nine false propositions in order to mislead physicians, patients, health care providers, and healthcare payors regarding the appropriate uses, risks, and safety of opioids.

660. What is particularly remarkable about the Marketing Defendants' effort is the seamless method in which the Marketing Defendants joined forces to achieve their collective goal: to persuade consumers and medical providers of the safety of opioids, and to hide their actual risks and dangers. In doing so, the Marketing Defendants effectively built a new – and extremely lucrative – opioid marketplace for their select group of industry players.

661. The Marketing Defendants' unbranded promotion and marketing network was a wildly successful marketing tool that achieved marketing goals that would have been impossible to have been met by a single or even a handful of the network's distinct corporate members.

662. For example, the network members pooled their vast marketing funds and dedicated them to expansive and normally cost-prohibitive marketing ventures, such as the creation of Front Groups. These collaborative networking tactics allowed each Marketing Defendant to diversify its marketing efforts, all the while sharing any risk and exposure, financial and/or legal, with other Marketing Defendants.

663. The most unnerving tactic utilized by the Marketing Defendants' network, was their unabashed mimicry of the scientific method of citing "references" in their materials. In the scientific community, cited materials and references are rigorously vetted by objective unbiased and disinterested experts in the field, scientific method, and an unfounded theory or proposition would, or should, never gain traction.

664. Marketing Defendants put their own twist on the scientific method: they worked together to manufacture wide support for their unfounded theories and propositions involving opioids. Due to their sheer numbers and resources, the Marketing Defendants were able to create a false consensus through their materials and references.

665. An illustrative example of the Marketing Defendants' utilization of this tactic is the wide promulgation of the Porter & Jick Letter, which declared the incidence of addiction "rare" for patients treated with opioids. The authors had analyzed a database of hospitalized patients who were given opioids in a controlled setting to ease suffering from acute pain. These patients were ***not*** given long-term opioid prescriptions or provided opioids to administer to themselves at home, nor was it known how frequently or infrequently and in what doses the patients were given their narcotics. Rather, it appears the patients were treated with opioids for short periods of time under in-hospital doctor supervision.

666. Nonetheless, Marketing Defendants widely and repeatedly cited this letter as proof of the low addiction risk in connection with taking opioids in connection with taking opioids despite its obvious shortcomings. Marketing Defendants' egregious misrepresentations based on this letter included claims that less than one percent of opioid users became addicted.

667. Marketing Defendants' collective misuse of the Porter & Jick Letter helped the opioid manufacturers convince patients and healthcare providers that opioids were not a concern. The enormous impact of Marketing Defendants' misleading amplification of this letter was well documented in another letter published in the NEJM on June, 1, 2017, describing the way the one-paragraph 1980 letter had been irresponsibly cited and in some cases "grossly misrepresented." In particularly, the authors of this letter explained:

> [W]e found that a five-sentence letter published in the Journal in 1980 was heavily and uncritically cited as evidence that addiction was rare with long-term opioid therapy. We believe that this citation pattern contributed to the North American opioid crises by helping to shape a narrative that allayed prescribers' concerns about the risk of addiction associated with long-term opioid therapy…

By knowingly misrepresenting the appropriate uses, risks, and safety of opioids, the Marketing Defendants committed overt acts in furtherance of their conspiracy.

2. Conspiracy Among All Defendants

668. In addition, and on an even broader level, all Defendants took advantage of the industry structure, including end-running its internal checks and balances, to their collective advantage. Defendants agreed among themselves to increasing the supply of opioids and fraudulently increasing the quotas that governed the manufacture and supply of prescription opioids. Defendants did so to increase sales, revenue, and profit from their opioid products.

669. The interaction and length of the relationships between and among the Defendants reflects a deep level of interaction and cooperation between Defendants in a tightly knit industry. The Marketing and Distributor Defendants were not two separate groups operating in isolation or two groups forced to work together in a closed system. The Defendants operated together as a united entity, working together on multiple fronts, to engage in the unlawful sale of prescription opioids.

670. Defendants collaborated to expand the opioid market in an interconnected and interrelated network in the following ways, as set forth more fully below, including, for example, membership in the HDA.

671. Defendants utilized their membership in the HDA and other forms of collaboration to form agreements about their approach to their duties under the CSA to report suspicious orders. The Defendants overwhelmingly agreed on the same approach – to fail to identify, report or halt suspicious opioid orders, and fail to prevent diversion. Defendants' agreement to restrict reporting provided an added layer of insulation from DEA scrutiny for the entire industry as Defendants were thus collectively responsible for each other's compliance with their reporting obligations. Defendants were aware, both individually and collectively aware of the suspicious orders that flowed directly from Defendants' facilities.

672. Defendants knew that their own conduct could be reported by other Defendants and that their failure to report suspicious orders they filled could be brought to the DEA's attention. As a result, Defendants had an incentive to communicate with each other about the reporting or suspicious orders to ensure consistency in their dealings with DEA.

673. The Defendants also worked together to ensure that the opioid quotas allowed by the DEA remained artificially high and ensured that suspicious orders were not reported to the DEA in order to ensure that the DEA had not basis for refusing to increase or decrease production quotas due to diversion.

674. The desired consistency, and collective end goal was achieved. Defendants achieved blockbuster profits through higher opioid sales by orchestrating the unimpeded flow of opioids.

I. Statutes Of Limitations Are Tolled and Defendants Are Estopped From Asserting Statutes Of Limitations As Defenses

1. Continuing Conduct

675. Plaintiff contends it continues to suffer harm from the unlawful actions by the Defendants.

676. The continued tortious and unlawful conduct by the Defendants causes a repeated or continuous injury. The damages have not occurred all at once but have continued to occur and have increased as time progresses. The tort is not completed nor have all the damages been incurred until the wrongdoing ceases. The wrongdoing and unlawful activity by Defendants has not ceased. The public nuisance remains unabated. The conduct causing the damages remains unabated.

2. Equitable Estoppel and Fraudulent Concealment

677. Defendants are equitably estopped from relying upon a statute of limitations defense because they undertook active efforts to deceive Plaintiff and to purposefully conceal their unlawful conduct and fraudulently assure the public, including Michigan, Muskegon County, and Plaintiff's Community, that they were undertaking efforts to comply with their obligations under the state and federal controlled substances laws, all with the goal of protecting their registered manufacturer or distributor status in Michigan and to continue generating profits. Notwithstanding the allegations set forth above, the Defendants affirmatively assured the public, including Michigan, Muskegon County, and Plaintiff's Community, that they are working to curb the opioid epidemic.

678. The Defendants were deliberate in taking steps to conceal their conspiratorial behavior and active role in the deceptive marketing and the oversupply of opioids through overprescribing and suspicious sales, all of which fueled the opioid epidemic.

679. As set forth herein, the Marketing Defendants deliberately worked through Front Groups purporting to be patient advocacy and professional organizations, through public relations companies hired to work with the Front Groups and through paid KOLs to secretly control messaging, influence prescribing practices and drive sales. The Marketing Defendants concealed their role in shaping, editing, and approving the content of prescribing guidelines, informational brochures, KOL presentations and other false and misleading materials addressing pain management and opioids that were widely disseminated to regulators, prescribers and the public at large. They concealed the addictive nature and dangers associated with opioid use and denied blame for the epidemic attributing it instead solely to abuse and inappropriate prescribing. They manipulated scientific literature and promotional materials to make it appear that misleading statements about the risks, safety and superiority of opioids were actually accurate,

truthful, and supported by substantial scientific evidence. Through their public statements, omissions, marketing, and advertising, the Marketing Defendants' deceptions deprived Plaintiff of actual or implied knowledge of facts sufficient to put Plaintiff on notice of potential claims.

680. Defendants also concealed from Plaintiff the existence of Plaintiff's claims by hiding their lack of cooperation with law enforcement and affirmatively seeking to convince the public that their legal duties to report suspicious sales had been satisfied through public assurances that they were working to curb the opioid epidemic. They publicly portrayed themselves as committed to working diligently with law enforcement and others to prevent diversion of these dangerous drugs and curb the opioid epidemic, and they made broad promises to change their ways insisting they were good corporate citizens. These repeated misrepresentations misled regulators, prescribers and the public, including Plaintiff, and deprived Plaintiff of actual or implied knowledge of facts sufficient to put Plaintiff on notice of potential claims. Plaintiff's claims were fraudulently concealed and are thus subject to MCL § 600.5855 and common law fraud.

681. Plaintiff did not discover the nature, scope and magnitude of Defendants' misconduct, and its full impact on Muskegon County and Michigan, and could not have acquired such knowledge earlier through the exercise of reasonable diligence.

682. The Marketing Defendants' campaign to misrepresent and conceal the truth about the opioid drugs that they were aggressively pushing in Michigan and in Plaintiff's Community deceived the medical community, consumers, Michigan, Muskegon County, and Plaintiff's Community.

683. Further, Defendants have also concealed and prevented discovery of information, including data from the ARCOS database, that will confirm their identities and the extent of their

wrongful and illegal activities. On April 11, 2018, the Northern District of Ohio Ordered the transactional ARCOS data be produced, over Defendants' strenuous objections. In so doing, the Court reviewed its previous decisions on this data and held that, because the transaction data had not yet been produced, the Plaintiff *could not identify* the potential defendants in this litigation, and further held that such information was "critical":

> This means Plaintiffs still do not know: (a) which manufacturers (b) sold what types of pills (c) to which distributors; nor do they know (d) which distributors (e) sold what types of pills (f) to which retailers (g) in what locations. In any given case, therefore, the Plaintiff still cannot know for sure who are the correct defendants, or the scope of their potential liability. For example, the ARCOS spreadsheets produced by DEA show the top five distributors of oxycodone in Ohio in 2014 were Cardinal Health, AmerisourceBergen, McKesson, Walmart, and Miami-Luken; but there is no way to know whether (or how much) any of these five entities distributed oxycodone into Seneca County, Ohio (or any other particular venue). . . . [The] DEA and [the] defendants . . . [have] conceded the data was relevant and necessary to litigation . . . . Discovery of precisely which manufacturers sent which drugs to which distributors, and which distributors sent which drugs to which pharmacies and doctors, is critical not only to all of plaintiffs' claims, but also to the Court's understanding of the width and depth of this litigation.

Order of April 11, 2018 [Doc. 233] at pp. 6-7 (footnotes omitted).

684. Defendants intended that their actions and omissions would be relied upon, including by Plaintiff and Plaintiff's Community. Plaintiff and Plaintiff's Community did not know and did not have the means to know the truth, due to Defendants' actions and omissions.

685. Plaintiff and Plaintiff's Community reasonably relied on Defendants' affirmative statements regarding their purported compliance with their obligations under the law and consent orders.

J. Facts Pertaining to Exemplary Damages

686. As set forth above, Defendants acted deliberately to increase sales of, and profits from, opioid drugs. The Marketing Defendants knew there was no support for their claims that addiction was rare, that addiction risk could be effectively managed, that signs of addiction were merely "pseudo addiction," that withdrawal is easily managed, that higher doses pose no significant additional risks, that long-term use of opioids improves function, or that time-release or abuse-deterrent formulations would prevent addiction or abuse. Nonetheless, they knowingly promoted these falsehoods in order to increase the market for their addictive drugs.

687. All of the Defendants, moreover, knew that large and suspicious quantities of opioids were being poured into communities throughout the United States, yet, despite this knowledge, took no steps to report suspicious orders, control the supply of opioids, or otherwise prevent diversion. Indeed as described above, Defendants acted in concert together to maintain high levels of quotas for their products and to ensure that suspicious orders would not be reported to regulators.

688. Defendants' conduct was so willful and deliberate that it continued in the face of numerous enforcement actions, fines, and other warnings from state and local governments and regulatory agencies. Defendants paid their fines, made promises to do better, and continued on with their marketing and supply schemes. This ongoing course of conduct knowingly, deliberately, and repeatedly threatened and accomplished harm and risk of harm to public health and safety, and large-scale economic loss to communities and government liabilities across the country.

689. Defendants' actions demonstrated both malice and also aggravated and egregious fraud. Defendants engaged in the conduct alleged herein with a conscious disregard for the rights and safety of other persons, even though that conduct had a great probability of causing

substantial harm. The Marketing Defendants' fraudulent wrongdoing was done with a particularly gross and conscious disregard.

1. The Marketing Defendants Persisted in Their Fraudulent Scheme Despite Repeated Admonitions, Warnings, and Even Prosecutions

690. So determined were the Marketing Defendants to sell more opioids that they simply ignored multiple admonitions, warnings, and prosecutions. These governmental and regulatory actions included:

a. FDA Warnings to Janssen Failed to Deter Janssen's Misleading Promotion of Duragesic

691. On February 15, 2000, the FDA sent Janssen a letter concerning the dissemination of "homemade" promotional pieces that promoted the Janssen drug Duragesic in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act. In a subsequent letter, dated March 30, 2000, the FDA explained that the "homemade" promotional pieces were "false or misleading because they contain misrepresentations of safety information, broaden Duragesic's indication, contain unsubstantiated claims, and lack fair balance." The March 30, 2000 letter detailed numerous ways in which Janssen's marketing was misleading.

692. The letter did not stop Janssen. On September 2, 2004, the U.S. Department of Health and Human Services ("HHS") sent Janssen a warning letter concerning Duragesic due to "false or misleading claims about the abuse potential and other risks of the drug, and . . . unsubstantiated effectiveness claims for Duragesic," including, specifically, "suggesting that Duragesic has a lower potential for abuse compared to other opioid products." The September 2, 2004 letter detailed a series of unsubstantiated, false or misleading claims.

693. One year later, Janssen was still at it. On July 15, 2005, the FDA issued a public health advisory warning doctors of deaths resulting from the use of Duragesic and its generic competitor, manufactured by Mylan N.V. The advisory noted that the FDA had been

"'examining the circumstances of product use to determine if the reported adverse events may be related to inappropriate use of the patch'" and noted the possibility "that patients and physicians might be unaware of the risks" of using the fentanyl transdermal patch, which is a potent opioid analgesic approved only for chronic pain in opioid-tolerant patients that could not be treated by other drugs.

b. Governmental Action, Including Large Monetary Fines, Failed to Stop Cephalon from Falsely Marketing Actiq for Off-Label Uses

694. On September 29, 2008, Cephalon finalized and entered into a corporate integrity agreement with the Office of the Inspector General of HHS and agreed to pay $425 million in civil and criminal penalties for its off-label marketing of Actiq and two other drugs (Gabitril and Provigil). According to a DOJ press release, Cephalon had trained sales representatives to disregard restrictions of the FDA-approved label, employed sales representatives and healthcare professionals to speak to physicians about off-label uses of the three drugs and funded CME to promote off-label uses.

695. Notwithstanding letters, an FDA safety alert, DOJ and state investigations, and the massive settlement, Cephalon has continued its deceptive marketing strategy.

c. FDA Warnings Did Not Prevent Cephalon from Continuing False and Off-Label Marketing of Fentora

696. On September 27, 2007, the FDA issued a public health advisory to address numerous reports that patients who did not have cancer or were not opioid tolerant had been prescribed Fentora, and death or life-threatening side effects had resulted. The FDA warned: "Fentora should not be used to treat any type of short-term pain." Indeed, FDA specifically denied Cephalon's application, in 2008, to broaden the indication of Fentora to include treatment of non-cancer breakthrough pain and use in patients who were not already opioid-tolerant.

697. Flagrantly disregarding the FDA's refusal to broaden the indication for Fentora, Cephalon nonetheless marketed Fentora beyond its approved indications. On March 26, 2009, the FDA warned Cephalon against its misleading advertising of Fentora ("Warning Letter"). The Warning Letter described a Fentora Internet advertisement as misleading because it purported to broaden "the indication for Fentora by implying that any patient with cancer who requires treatment for breakthrough pain is a candidate for Fentora . . . when this is not the case." It further criticized Cephalon's other direct Fentora advertisements because they did not disclose the risks associated with the drug.

698. Despite this warning, Cephalon continued to use the same sales tactics to push Fentora as it did with Actiq. For example, on January 13, 2012, Cephalon published an insert in Pharmacy Times titled "An Integrated Risk Evaluation and Mitigation Strategy (REMS) for FENTORA (Fentanyl Buccal Tablet) and ACTIQ (Oral Transmucosal Fentanyl Citrate)." Despite the repeated warnings of the dangers associated with the use of the drugs beyond their limited indication, as detailed above, the first sentence of the insert states: "It is well recognized that the judicious use of opioids can facilitate effective and safe management of chronic pain."

d. <u>A Guilty Plea and a Large Fine Did Not Deter Purdue from Continuing Its Fraudulent Marketing of OxyContin</u>

699. In May 2007, Purdue and three of its executives pled guilty to federal charges of misbranding OxyContin in what the company acknowledged was an attempt to mislead doctors about the risk of addiction. Purdue was ordered to pay $600 million in fines and fees. In its plea, Purdue admitted that its promotion of OxyContin was misleading and inaccurate, misrepresented the risk of addiction and was unsupported by science. Additionally, Michael Friedman the company's president, pled guilty to a misbranding charge and agreed to pay $19 million in fines; Howard R. Udell, Purdue's top lawyer, also pled guilty and agreed to pay $8

million in fines; and Paul D. Goldenheim, its former medical director, pled guilty as well and agreed to pay $7.5 million in fines.

700. Nevertheless, even after the settlement, Purdue continued to pay doctors on speakers' bureaus to promote the liberal prescribing of OxyContin for chronic pain and fund seemingly neutral organizations to disseminate the message that opioids were non-addictive as well as other misrepresentations. At least until early 2018, Purdue continued to deceptively market the benefits of opioids for chronic pain while diminishing the associated dangers of addiction. After Purdue made its guilty plea in 2007, it assembled an army of lobbyists to fight any legislative actions that might encroach on its business. Between 2006 and 2015, Purdue and other opioid producers, along with their associated nonprofits, spent nearly $900 million dollars on lobbying and political contributions – eight times what the gun lobby spent during that period.

2. Repeated Admonishments and Fines Did Not Stop Defendants from Ignoring Their Obligations to Control the Supply Chain and Prevent Diversion

701. Defendants were repeatedly admonished and even fined by regulatory authorities, but continued to disregard their obligations to control the supply chain of dangerous opioids and to institute controls to prevent diversion.

702. In a *60 Minutes* interview last fall, former DEA agent Joe Rannazzisi described Defendants' industry as "out of control," stating that "[w]hat they wanna do, is do what they wanna do, and not worry about what the law is. And if they don't follow the law in drug supply, people die. That's just it. People die." He further explained that:

> JOE RANNAZZISI: The three largest distributors are Cardinal Health, McKesson, and AmerisourceBergen. They control probably 85 or 90 percent of the drugs going downstream.
>
> [INTERVIEWER]: You know the implication of what you're saying, that these big companies knew that they were pumping drugs into American communities that were killing people.

JOE RANNAZZISI: That's not an implication, that's a fact.
That's exactly what they did.

703. Another DEA veteran similarly stated that these companies failed to make even a "good faith effort" to "do the right thing." He further explained that "I can tell you with 100 percent accuracy that we were in there on multiple occasions trying to get them to change their behavior. And they just flat out ignored us."

704. Government actions against the Defendants with respect to their obligations to control the supply chain and prevent diversion include:

a. On April 24, 2007, the DEA issued an Order to Show Cause and Immediate Suspension Order against the AmerisourceBergen Orlando, Florida distribution center ("Orlando Facility") alleging failure to maintain effective controls against diversion of controlled substances. On June 22, 2007, AmerisourceBergen entered into a settlement that resulted in the suspension of its DEA registration;

b. On November 28, 2007, the DEA issued an Order to Show Cause and Immediate Suspension Order against the Cardinal Health Auburn, Washington Distribution Center ("Auburn Facility") for failure to maintain effective controls against diversion of hydrocodone;

c. On December 5, 2007, the DEA issued an Order to Show Cause and Immediate Suspension Order against the Cardinal Health Lakeland, Florida Distribution Center ("Lakeland Facility") for failure to maintain effective controls against diversion of hydrocodone;

d. On December 7, 2007, the DEA issued an Order to Show Cause and Immediate Suspension Order against the Cardinal Health Swedesboro, New Jersey Distribution Center ("Swedesboro Facility") for failure to maintain effective controls against diversion of hydrocodone;

e. On January 30, 2008, the DEA issued an Order to Show Cause against the Cardinal Health Stafford, Texas Distribution Center ("Stafford Facility") for failure to maintain effective controls against diversion of hydrocodone;

f. On September 30, 2008, Cardinal Health entered into a Settlement and Release Agreement and Administrative Memorandum of Agreement with the DEA related to its Auburn, Lakeland, Swedesboro and Stafford Facilities. The document also referenced allegations by the DEA that Cardinal failed to maintain effective controls against the diversion of controlled substances at its distribution facilities located in McDonough,

Georgia ("McDonough Facility"), Valencia, California ("Valencia Facility") and Denver, Colorado ("Denver Facility");

g. On February 2, 2012, the DEA issued an Order to Show Cause and Immediate Suspension Order against the Cardinal Health's Lakeland Facility for failure to maintain effective controls against diversion of oxycodone; and

h. On December 23, 2016, Cardinal Health agreed to pay a $44 million fine to the DEA to resolve the civil penalty portion of the administrative action taken against its Lakeland Facility.

705. McKesson's deliberate disregard of its obligations was especially flagrant. On May 2, 2008, McKesson Corporation entered into an Administrative Memorandum of Agreement ("2008 McKesson MOA") with the DEA which provided that McKesson would "maintain a compliance program designed to detect and prevent the diversion of controlled substances, inform DEA of suspicious orders required by 21 C.F.R. § 1301.74(b), and follow the procedures established by its Controlled Substance Monitoring Program."

706. Despite its 2008 agreement with DEA, McKesson continued to fail to report suspicious orders between 2008 and 2012 and did not fully implement or follow the monitoring program it agreed to. It failed to conduct adequate due diligence of its customers, failed to keep complete and accurate records in the CSMP files maintained for many of its customers and bypassed suspicious order reporting procedures set forth in the CSMP. It failed to take these actions despite its awareness of the great probability that its failure to do so would cause substantial harm.

707. On January 5, 2017, McKesson Corporation entered into an Administrative Memorandum Agreement with the DEA wherein it agreed to pay a $150 million civil penalty for violation of the 2008 MOA as well as failure to identify and report suspicious orders at its facilities in Aurora, CO; Aurora, IL; Delran, NJ; LaCrosse, WI; Lakeland, FL; Landover, MD; La Vista, NE; Livonia, MI; Methuen, MA; Santa Fe Springs, CA; Washington Courthouse, OH;

and West Sacramento, CA. McKesson's 2017 agreement with DEA documents that McKesson continued to breach its admitted duties by "fail[ing] to properly monitor its sales of controlled substances and/or report suspicious orders to DEA, in accordance with McKesson's obligations."

708. As *The Washington Post* and *60 Minutes* recently reported, DEA staff recommended a much larger penalty than the $150 million ultimately agreed to for McKesson's continued and renewed breach of its duties, as much as a billion dollars, and delicensing of certain facilities. A DEA memo outlining the investigative findings in connection with the administrative case against 12 McKesson distribution centers included in the 2017 Settlement stated that McKesson "[s]upplied controlled substances in support of criminal diversion activities"; "[i]gnored blatant diversion"; had a "[p]attern of raising thresholds arbitrarily"; "[f]ailed to review orders or suspicious activity"; and "[i]gnored [the company's] own procedures designed to prevent diversion."

709. On December 17, 2017, CBS aired an episode of *60 Minutes* featuring Assistant Special Agent Schiller, who described McKesson as a company that killed people for its own financial gain and blatantly ignored the CSA requirement to report suspicious orders:

> DAVID SCHILLER: If they would stayed in compliance with their authority and held those that they're supplying the pills to, the epidemic would be nowhere near where it is right now. Nowhere near.
>
> * * *
>
> They had hundreds of thousands of suspicious orders they should have reported, and they didn't report any. There's not a day that goes by in the pharmaceutical world, in the McKesson world, in the distribution world, where there's not something suspicious. It happens every day.
>
> [INTERVIEWER:] And they had none.

> DAVID SCHILLER: They weren't reporting any. I mean, you have to understand that, nothing was suspicious?[279]

710. Following the 2017 settlement, McKesson shareholders made a books and records request of the company. According to a separate action pending on their behalf, the Company's records show that the Company's Audit Committee failed to monitor McKesson's information reporting system to assess the state of the Company's compliance with the CSA and McKesson's 2008 Settlements. More particularly, the shareholder action alleges that the records show that in October 2008, the Audit Committee had an initial discussion of the 2008 Settlements and results of internal auditing, which revealed glaring omissions; specifically:

a. some customers had "not yet been assigned thresholds in the system to flag large shipments of controlled substances for review";

b. "[d]ocumentation evidencing new customer due diligence was incomplete";

c. "documentation supporting the company's decision to change thresholds for existing customers was also incomplete"; and

d. Internal Audit "identified opportunities to enhance the Standard Operating Procedures."

Yet, instead of correcting these deficiencies, after that time, for a period of more than four years, the Audit Committee failed to address the CSMP or perform any more audits of McKesson's compliance with the CSA or the 2008 Settlements, the shareholder action's description of McKesson's internal documents reveals. During that period of time, McKesson's Audit Committee failed to inquire whether the Company was in compliance with obligations set forth in those agreements and with the controlled substances regulations more generally. It was only

---

[279] Bill Whitaker, *Whistleblowers: DEA Attorneys Went Easy on McKesson, the Country's Largest Drug Distributor*, CBS News (Dec. 17, 2017), https://www.cbsnews.com/news/whistleblowers-deaattorneys-went-easy-on-mckesson-the-countrys-largest-drug-distributor/.

in January 2013 that the Audit Committee received an Internal Audit report touching on these issues.

711. In short, McKesson, was "neither rehabilitated nor deterred by the 2008 [agreement]," as a DEA official working on the case noted. Quite the opposite, "their bad acts continued and escalated to a level of egregiousness not seen before." According to statements of "DEA investigators, agents and supervisors who worked on the McKesson case" reported in *The Washington Post*, "the company paid little or no attention to the unusually large and frequent orders placed by pharmacies, some of them knowingly supplying the drug rings." "Instead, the DEA officials said, the company raised its own self-imposed limits, known as thresholds, on orders from pharmacies and continued to ship increasing amounts of drugs in the face of numerous red flags."

712. Since at least 2002, Purdue has maintained a database of health care providers suspected of inappropriately prescribing OxyContin or other opioids. Physicians could be added to this database based on observed indicators of illicit prescribing such as excessive numbers of patients, cash transactions, patient overdoses, and unusual prescribing of the highest-strength pills (80 mg OxyContin pills or "80s," as they were known on the street, were a prime target for diversion). Purdue claims that health care providers added to the database no longer were detailed, and that sales representatives received no compensation tied to these providers' prescriptions.

713. Yet, Purdue failed to cut off these providers' opioid supply at the pharmacy level—meaning Purdue continued to generate sales revenue from their prescriptions—and failed to report these providers to state medical boards or law enforcement. Purdue's former senior compliance officer acknowledged in an interview with the *Los Angeles Times* that in five years

of investigating suspicious pharmacies, the company never stopped the supply of its opioids to a pharmacy, even where Purdue employees personally witnessed the diversion of its drugs.

714. The same was true of prescribers. For example, as discussed above, despite Purdue's knowledge of illicit prescribing from one Los Angeles clinic which its district manager called an "organized drug ring" in 2009, Purdue did not report its suspicions until long after law enforcement shut it down and not until the ring prescribed more than 1.1 million OxyContin tablets.

715. Indeed, the New York Attorney General found that Purdue placed 103 New York health care providers on its "No-Call" List between January 1, 2008 and March 7, 2015, and that Purdue's sales representatives had detailed approximately two-thirds of these providers, some quite extensively, making more than a total of 1,800 sales calls to their offices over a six-year period.

716. The New York Attorney General similarly found that Endo knew, as early as 2011, that Opana ER was being abused in New York, but certain sales representatives who detailed New York health care providers testified that they did not know about any policy or duty to report problematic conduct. The New York Attorney General further determined that Endo detailed health care providers who were subsequently arrested or convicted for illegal prescribing of opioids a total of 326 times, and these prescribers collectively wrote 1,370 prescriptions for Opana ER (although the subsequent criminal charges at issue did not involve Opana ER).

717. As all of the governmental actions against the Marketing Defendants and against all the Defendants shows, Defendants knew that their actions were unlawful, and yet deliberately refused to change their practices because compliance with their legal obligations would have decreased their sales and their profits.

II. FACTS PERTAINING TO CLAIMS UNDER RACKETEER-INFLUENCED AND CORRUPT ORGANIZATIONS ("RICO") ACT

A. The Opioid Marketing Enterprise

1. The Common Purpose and Scheme of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise

718. Knowing that their products were highly addictive, ineffective and unsafe for the treatment of long-term chronic pain, non-acute and non-cancer pain, the RICO Marketing Defendants[280] formed an association-in-fact enterprise and engaged in a scheme to unlawfully increase their profits and sales, and grow their share of the prescription painkiller market, through repeated and systematic misrepresentations about the safety and efficacy of opioids for treating long-term chronic pain.

719. In order to unlawfully increase the demand for opioids, the RICO Marketing Defendants formed an association-in-fact enterprise (the "Opioid Marketing Enterprise") with the "Front Groups" and KOLs described above. Through their personal relationships, the members of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise had the opportunity to form and take actions in furtherance of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's common purpose. The RICO Marketing Defendants' substantial financial contribution to the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, and the advancement of opioids-friendly messaging, fueled the U.S. opioids epidemic.[281]

720. The RICO Marketing Defendants, through the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, concealed the true risks and dangers of opioids from the medical community and the public, including Plaintiff, and made misleading statements and misrepresentations about opioids that

---

[280] The RICO Marketing Defendants referred to in this section are those named in the First Claim for Relief under 28 U.S.C. § 1964(c), including Purdue, Cephalon, Janssen, Endo, and Mallinckrodt.

[281] *Fueling an Epidemic*, *supra*, at 1.

downplayed the risk of addiction and exaggerated the benefits of opioid use. The misleading statements included: (1) that addiction is rare among patients taking opioids for pain; (2) that addiction risk can be effectively managed; (3) that symptoms of addiction exhibited by opioid patients are actually symptoms of an invented condition the RICO Marketing Defendants named "pseudoaddiction"; (4) that withdrawal is easily managed; (5) that increased dosing presents no significant risks; (6) that long-term use of opioids improves function; (7) that the risks of alternative forms of pain treatment are greater than the adverse effects of opioids; (8) that use of time-released dosing prevents addiction; and (9) that abuse-deterrent formulations provide a solution to opioid abuse.

721. The scheme devised, implemented and conducted by the RICO Marketing Defendants was a common course of conduct designed to ensure that the RICO Marketing Defendants unlawfully increased their sales and profits through concealment and misrepresentations about the addictive nature and effective use of the RICO Marketing Defendants' drugs. The RICO Marketing Defendants, the Front Groups, and the KOLs acted together for a common purpose and perpetuated the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's scheme, including through the unbranded promotion and marketing network as described above.

722. There was regular communication between the RICO Marketing Defendants, Front Groups and KOLs, in which information was shared, misrepresentations are coordinated, and payments were exchanged. Typically, the coordination, communication and payment occurred, and continues to occur, through the repeated and continuing use of the wires and mail in which the RICO Marketing Defendants, Front Groups, and KOLs share information regarding overcoming objections and resistance to the use of opioids for chronic pain. The RICO Marketing Defendants, Front Groups and KOLs functioned as a continuing unit for the purpose

of implementing the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's scheme and common purpose, and each agreed and took actions to hide the scheme and continue its existence.

723. At all relevant times, the Front Groups were aware of the RICO Marketing Defendants' conduct, were knowing and willing participants in and beneficiaries of that conduct. Each Front Group also knew, but did not disclose, that the other Front Groups were engaged in the same scheme, to the detriment of consumers, prescribers, and the Plaintiff. But for the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's unlawful fraud, the Front Groups would have had incentive to disclose the deceit by the RICO Marketing Defendants and the Opioid Marketing Enterprise to their members and constituents. By failing to disclose this information, Front Groups perpetuated the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's scheme and common purpose, and reaped substantial benefits

724. At all relevant times, the KOLs were aware of the RICO Marketing Defendants' conduct, were knowing and willing participants in that conduct, and reaped benefits from that conduct. The RICO Marketing Defendants selected KOLs solely because they favored the aggressive treatment of chronic pain with opioids. The RICO Marketing Defendants' support helped the KOLs become respected industry experts. And, as they rose to prominence, the KOLs falsely touted the benefits of using opioids to treat chronic pain, repaying the RICO Marketing Defendants by advancing their marketing goals. The KOLs also knew, but did not disclose, that the other KOLs and Front Groups were engaged in the same scheme, to the detriment of consumers, prescribers, and the Plaintiff. But for the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's unlawful conduct, the KOLs would have had incentive to disclose the deceit by the RICO Marketing Defendants and the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, and to protect their patients and the patients of

other physicians. By failing to disclose this information, KOLs furthered the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's scheme and common purpose, and reaped substantial benefits.

725. As public scrutiny and media coverage focused on how opioids ravaged communities in Michigan and throughout the United States, the Front Groups and KOLS did not challenge the RICO Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations, seek to correct their previous misrepresentations, terminate their role in the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, nor disclose publicly that the risks of using opioids for chronic pain outweighed their benefits and were not supported by medically acceptable evidence.

726. The RICO Marketing Defendants, Front Groups and KOLs engaged in certain discrete categories of activities in furtherance of the common purpose of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise. As described herein, the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's conduct in furtherance of the common purpose of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise involved: (1) misrepresentations regarding the risk of addiction and safe use of prescription opioids for long-term chronic pain (described in detail above); (2) lobbying to defeat measures to restrict over-prescription; (3) efforts to criticize or undermine CDC guidelines; and (4) efforts to limit prescriber accountability.

727. In addition to disseminating misrepresentations about the risks and benefits of opioids, the Opioid Marketing Enterprise also furthered its common purpose by criticizing or undermining CDC guidelines. Members of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise criticized or undermined the CDC Guidelines which represented "an important step - and perhaps the first major step from the federal government - toward limiting opioid prescriptions for chronic pain."

728. Several Front Groups, including the U.S. Pain Foundation and the AAPM, criticized the draft guidelines in 2015, arguing that the "CDC slides presented on Wednesday

were not transparent relative to process and failed to disclose the names, affiliation, and conflicts of interest of the individuals who participated in the construction of these guidelines."

729. The AAPM criticized the prescribing guidelines in 2016, through its immediate past president, stating "that the CDC guideline makes disproportionately strong recommendations based upon a narrowly selected portion of the available clinical evidence."

730. The RICO Marketing Defendants alone could not have accomplished the purpose of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise without the assistance of the Front Groups and KOLs, who were perceived as "neutral" and more "scientific" than the RICO Marketing Defendants themselves. Without the work of the Front Groups and KOLs in spreading misrepresentations about opioids, the Opioid Marketing Enterprise could not have achieved its common purpose.

731. The impact of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's scheme is still in place - *i.e.*, the opioids continue to be prescribed and used for chronic pain throughout the area of Muskegon County, and the epidemic continues to injure Plaintiff, and consume the resources of Plaintiff's health care and law enforcement systems.

732. As a result, it is clear that the RICO Marketing Defendants, the Front Groups, and the KOLs were each willing participants in the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, had a common purpose and interest in the object of the scheme, and functioned within a structure designed to effectuate the Enterprise's purpose.

2. <u>The Conduct of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise Violated Civil RICO</u>

733. From approximately the late 1990s to the present, each of the Marketing Defendants exerted control over the Opioid Marketing Enterprise and participated in the operation or management of the affairs of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, directly or indirectly, in the following ways:

a. Creating and providing a body of deceptive, misleading and unsupported medical and popular literature about opioids that (i) understated the risks and overstated the benefits of long-term use; (ii) appeared to be the result of independent, objective research; and (iii) was thus more likely to be relied upon by physicians, patients, and payors;

b. Creating and providing a body of deceptive, misleading and unsupported electronic and print advertisements about opioids that (i) understated the risks and overstated the benefits of long-term use; (ii) appeared to be the result of independent, objective research; and (iii) was thus more likely to be relied upon by physicians, patients, and payors;

c. Creating and providing a body of deceptive, misleading and unsupported sales and promotional training materials about opioids that (i) understated the risks and overstated the benefits of long-term use; (ii) appeared to be the result of independent, objective research; and (iii) was thus more likely to be relied upon by physicians, patients, and payors;

d. Creating and providing a body of deceptive, misleading and unsupported CMEs and speaker presentations about opioids that (i) understated the risks and overstated the benefits of long-term use; (ii) appeared to be the result of independent, objective research; and (iii) was thus more likely to be relied upon by physicians, patients, and payors;

e. Selecting, cultivating, promoting and paying KOLs based solely on their willingness to communicate and distribute the RICO Marketing Defendants' messages about the use of opioids for chronic pain;

f. Providing substantial opportunities for KOLs to participate in research studies on topics the RICO Marketing Defendants suggested or chose, with the predictable effect of ensuring that many favorable studies appeared in the academic literature;

g. Paying KOLs to serve as consultants or on the RICO Marketing Defendants' advisory boards, on the advisory boards and in leadership positions on Front Groups, and to give talks or present CMEs, typically over meals or at conferences;

h. Selecting, cultivating, promoting, creating and paying Front Groups based solely on their willingness to communicate and distribute the RICO Marketing Defendants' messages about the use of opioids for chronic pain;

i. Providing substantial opportunities for Front Groups to participate in and/or publish research studies on topics the RICO Marketing Defendants suggested or chose (and paid for), with the predictable effect of ensuring that many favorable studies appeared in the academic literature;

j. Paying significant amounts of money to the leaders and individuals associated with Front Groups;

k. Donating to Front Groups to support talks or CMEs, that were typically presented over meals or at conferences;

l. Disseminating many of their false, misleading, imbalanced, and unsupported statements through unbranded materials that appeared to be independent publications from Front Groups;

m. Sponsoring CME programs put on by Front Groups that focused exclusively on the use of opioids for chronic pain;

n. Developing and disseminating pro-opioid treatment guidelines with the help of the KOLs as authors and promoters, and the help of the Front Groups as publishers, and supporters;

o. Encouraging Front Groups to disseminate their pro-opioid messages to groups targeted by the RICO Marketing Defendants, such as veterans and the elderly, and then funding that distribution;

p. Concealing their relationship to and control of Front Groups and KOLs from the Plaintiff and the public at large; and

q. Intending that Front Groups and KOLs would distribute through the U.S. mail and interstate wire facilities, promotional and other materials that claimed opioids could be safely used for chronic pain.

734. The Opioid Marketing Enterprise had a hierarchical decision-making structure that was headed by the RICO Marketing Defendants and corroborated by the KOLs and Front Groups. The RICO Marketing Defendants controlled representations made about their opioids and their drugs, doled out funds to PBMs and payments to KOLs, and ensured that representations made by KOLs, Front Groups, and the RICO Marketing Defendants' sales detailers were consistent with the Marketing Defendants' messaging throughout the United States and Michigan. The Front Groups and KOLS in the Opioid Marketing Enterprise were dependent on the Marketing Defendants for their financial structure and for career development and promotion opportunities.

735. The Front Groups also conducted and participated in the conduct of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, directly or indirectly, in the following ways:

a. The Front Groups promised to, and did, make representations regarding opioids and the RICO Marketing Defendants' drugs that were consistent with the RICO Marketing Defendants' messages;

b. The Front Groups distributed, through the U.S. Mail and interstate wire facilities, promotional and other materials which claimed that opioids could be safely used for chronic pain without addiction, and misrepresented the benefits of using opioids for chronic pain outweighed the risks;

c. The Front Groups echoed and amplified messages favorable to increased opioid use—and ultimately, the financial interests of the RICO Marketing Defendants;

d. The Front Groups issued guidelines and policies minimizing the risk of opioid addiction and promoting opioids for chronic pain;

e. The Front Groups strongly criticized the 2016 guidelines from CDC that recommended limits on opioid prescriptions for chronic pain; and

f. The Front Groups concealed their connections to the KOLs and the RICO Marketing Defendants.

736. The RICO Marketing Defendants' Front Groups, "with their large numbers and credibility with policymakers and the public—have 'extensive influence in specific disease areas.'" The larger Front Groups "likely have a substantial effect on policies relevant to their industry sponsors."[282] "By aligning medical culture with industry goals in this way, many of the groups described in this report may have played a significant role in creating the necessary conditions for the U.S. opioid epidemic."[283]

737. The KOLs also participated in the conduct of the affairs of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, directly or indirectly, in the following ways:

---

[282] *Fueling an Epidemic*, *supra*, at 1.

[283] *Id*. at 2.

a. The KOLs promised to, and did, make representations regarding opioids and the RICO Marketing Defendants' drugs that were consistent with the Marketing Defendants' messages themselves;

b. The KOLs distributed, through the U.S. Mail and interstate wire facilities, promotional and other materials which claimed that opioids could be safely used for chronic pain without addiction, and misrepresented the benefits of using opioids for chronic pain outweighed the risks;

c. The KOLs echoed and amplified messages favorable to increased opioid use—and ultimately, the financial interests of the RICO Marketing Defendants;

d. The KOLs issued guidelines and policies minimizing the risk of opioid addiction and promoting opioids for chronic pain;

e. The KOLs strongly criticized the 2016 guidelines from the CDC that recommended limits on opioid prescriptions for chronic pain; and

f. The KOLs concealed their connections to the Front Groups and the RICO Marketing Defendants, and their sponsorship by the RICO Marketing Defendants.

738. The scheme devised and implemented by the RICO Marketing Defendants and members of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, amounted to a common course of conduct intended to increase the RICO Marketing Defendants' sales from prescription opioids by encouraging the prescribing and use of opioids for long-term chronic pain. The scheme was a continuing course of conduct, and many aspects of it continue through to the present.

3. The RICO Marketing Defendants Controlled and Paid Front Groups and KOLs to Promote and Maximize Opioid Use

739. As discussed in detail above, the RICO Marketing Defendants funded and controlled the various Front Groups, including APF, AAPM/APS, FSMB, Alliance for Patient Access, USPF, and AGS. The Front Groups, which appeared to be independent, but were not, transmitted the RICO Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations. The RICO Marketing Defendants and the Front Groups thus worked together to promote the goals of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise.

740. The RICO Marketing Defendants worked together with each other through the Front Groups that they jointly funded and through which they collaborated on the joint promotional materials described above.

741. Similarly, as discussed in detail above, the RICO Marketing Defendants paid KOLs, including Drs. Portenoy, Fine, Fishman, and Webster, to spread their misrepresentations and promote their products. The RICO Marketing Defendants and the KOLs thus worked together to promote the goals of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise.

4. Pattern of Racketeering Activity

742. The RICO Marketing Defendants' scheme described herein was perpetrated, in part, through multiple acts of mail fraud and wire fraud, constituting a pattern of racketeering activity as described herein.

743. The pattern of racketeering activity used by the RICO Marketing Defendants and the Opioid Marketing Enterprise likely involved thousands of separate instances of the use of the U.S. Mail or interstate wire facilities in furtherance of the unlawful Opioid Marketing Enterprise, including essentially uniform misrepresentations, concealments and material omissions regarding the beneficial uses and non-addictive qualities for the long-term treatment of chronic, non-acute and non-cancer pain, with the goal of profiting from increased sales of the RICO Marketing Defendants' drugs induced by consumers, prescribers, regulators and Plaintiff's reliance on the RICO Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations.

744. Each of these fraudulent mailings and interstate wire transmissions constitutes racketeering activity and collectively, these violations constitute a pattern of racketeering activity, through which the RICO Marketing Defendants, the Front Groups and the KOLs defrauded and intended to defraud Michigan consumers, Michigan, Muskegon County, and other intended victims.

745. The RICO Marketing Defendants devised and knowingly carried out an illegal scheme and artifice to defraud by means of materially false or fraudulent pretenses, representations, promises, or omissions of material facts regarding the safe, non-addictive and effective use of opioids for long-term chronic, non-acute and non-cancer pain. The RICO Marketing Defendants and members of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise knew that these representations violated the FDA approved use these drugs and were not supported by actual evidence. The RICO Marketing Defendants intended that that their common purpose and scheme to defraud would, and did, use the U.S. Mail and interstate wire facilities, intentionally and knowingly with the specific intent to advance, and for the purpose of executing, their illegal scheme.

746. By intentionally concealing the material risks and affirmatively misrepresenting the benefits of using opioids for chronic pain, to, prescribers, regulators and the public, including Plaintiff, the RICO Marketing Defendants, the Front Groups and the KOLs engaged in a fraudulent and unlawful course of conduct constituting a pattern of racketeering activity.

747. The RICO Marketing Defendants' use of the U.S. Mail and interstate wire facilities to perpetrate the opioids marketing scheme involved thousands of communications, publications, representations, statements, electronic transmissions, payments, including, *inter alia*:

a. Marketing materials about opioids, and their risks and benefits, which the RICO Marketing Defendants sent to health care providers, transmitted through the internet and television, published, and transmitted to Front Groups and KOLs located across the country and Michigan;

b. Written representations and telephone calls between the RICO Marketing Defendants and Front Groups regarding the misrepresentations, marketing statements and claims about opioids, including the non-addictive, safe use of chronic long-term pain generally;

c. Written representations and telephone calls between the RICO Marketing Defendants and KOLs regarding the misrepresentations, marketing statements and claims about opioids, including the non-addictive, safe use of chronic long-term pain generally

d. E-mails, telephone and written communications between the RICO Marketing Defendants and the Front Groups agreeing to or implementing the opioids marketing scheme;

e. E-mails, telephone and written communications between the RICO Marketing Defendants and the KOLs agreeing to or implementing the opioids marketing scheme;

f. Communications between the RICO Marketing Defendants, Front Groups and the media regarding publication, drafting of treatment guidelines, and the dissemination of the same as part of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise;

g. Communications between the RICO Marketing Defendants, KOLs and the media regarding publication, drafting of treatment guidelines, and the dissemination of the same as part of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise;

h. Written and oral communications directed to State agencies, federal and state courts, and private insurers throughout Michigan that fraudulently misrepresented the risks and benefits of using opioids for chronic pain; and

i. Receipts of increased profits sent through the U.S. Mail and interstate wire facilities - the wrongful proceeds of the scheme.

748. In addition to the above-referenced predicate acts, it was intended by and foreseeable to the RICO Marketing Defendants that the Front Groups and the KOLs would distribute publications through the U.S. Mail and by interstate wire facilities, and, in those publications, claim that the benefits of using opioids for chronic pain outweighed the risks of doing so.

749. To achieve the common goal and purpose of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, the RICO Marketing Defendants and members of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise hid from the consumers, prescribers, regulators and the Plaintiff: (a) the fraudulent nature of the RICO Marketing Defendants' marketing scheme; (b) the fraudulent nature of statements made by the

RICO Marketing Defendants and by their KOLs, Front Groups and other third parties regarding the safety and efficacy of prescription opioids; and (c) the true nature of the relationship between the members of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise.

750. The RICO Marketing Defendants, and each member of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise agreed, with knowledge and intent, to the overall objective of the RICO Marketing Defendants' fraudulent scheme and participated in the common course of conduct to commit acts of fraud and indecency in marketing prescription opioids.

751. Indeed, for the RICO Marketing Defendants' fraudulent scheme to work, each of them had to agree to implement similar tactics regarding fraudulent marketing of prescription opioids. This conclusion is supported by the fact that the RICO Marketing Defendants each financed, supported, and worked through the same KOLs and Front Groups, and often collaborated on and mutually supported the same publications, CMEs, presentations, and prescription guidelines

752. The RICO Marketing Defendants' predicate acts all had the purpose of creating the opioid epidemic that substantially injured Plaintiff's business and property, while simultaneously generating billion-dollar revenue and profits for the RICO Marketing Defendants. The predicate acts were committed or caused to be committed by the RICO Marketing Defendants through their participation in the Opioid Marketing Enterprise and in furtherance of its fraudulent scheme.

B. <u>The Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise</u>

753. Faced with the reality that they will now be held accountable for the consequences of the opioid epidemic they created, members of the industry resort to "a

categorical denial of any criminal behavior or intent."[284] Defendants' actions went far beyond what could be considered ordinary business conduct. For more than a decade, certain Defendants, the "RICO Supply Chain Defendants" (Purdue, Actavis, Cephalon, Endo, Mallinckrodt, Cardinal, McKesson, and AmerisourceBergen) worked together in an illicit enterprise, engaging in conduct that was not only illegal, but in certain respects anti-competitive, with the common purpose and achievement of vastly increasing their respective profits and revenues by exponentially expanding a market that the law intended to restrict.

754. Knowing that dangerous drugs have a limited place in our society, and that their dissemination and use must be vigilantly monitored and policed to prevent the harm that drug abuse and addiction causes to individuals, society and governments, Congress enacted the Controlled Substances Act ("CSA"). Specifically, through the CSA, which created a closed system of distribution for controlled substances, Congress established an enterprise for good. The CSA imposes a reporting duty that cuts across company lines. Regulations adopted under the CSA require that companies who are entrusted with permission to operate with within this system cannot simply operate as competitive in an "anything goes" profit-maximizing market. Instead, the statute tasks them to watch over each other with a careful eye for suspicious activity. Driven by greed, Defendants betrayed that trust and subverted the constraints of the CSA's closed system to conduct their own enterprise for evil.

755. As "registrants" under the CSA, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants are duty bound to identify and report "orders of unusual size, orders deviating substantially from a normal

---

[284] *McKesson Responds to Recent 60 Minutes Story About January 2017 Settlement With the Federal Government*, McKessson, http://www.mckesson.com/about-mckesson/fighting-opioid-abuse/60-minutes-response (last visited, Apr. 21, 2018).

pattern, and orders of unusual frequency."[285] Critically, these Defendants' responsibilities do not end with the products they manufacture or distribute -- there is no such limitation in the law because their duties cut across company lines. Thus, when these Defendants obtain information about the sales and distribution of other companies' opioid products, as they did through data mining companies like IMS Health, they were legally obligated to report that activity to the DEA.

756. If morality and the law did not suffice, competition dictates that the RICO Supply Chain Defendants would turn in their rivals when they had reason to suspect suspicious activity. Indeed, if a manufacturer or distributor could gain market share by reporting a competitor's illegal behavior (causing it to lose a license to operate, or otherwise inhibit its activity), ordinary business conduct dictates that it would do so. Under the CSA this whistleblower or watchdog function is not only a protected choice, but a statutory mandate. Unfortunately, however, that is not what happened. Instead, knowing that investigations into potential diversion would only lead to shrinking markets. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants elected to operate in a conspiracy of silence, in violation of both the CSA and RICO.

757. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants' scheme required the participation of all. If any one member broke rank, its compliance activities would highlight deficiencies of the others, and the artificially high quotas they maintained through their scheme would crumble. But, if all the members of the enterprise conducted themselves in the same manner, it would be difficult for the DEA to go after any one of them. Accordingly, through the connections they made as a result of their participation in the Healthcare Distribution Alliance ("HDA"), the RICO Supply Chain Defendants chose to flout the closed system designed to protect the citizens. Publicly, in

[285] 21 C.F.R. § 1301.74(b).

2008, they announced their formulation of "Industry Compliance Guidelines: Reporting Suspicious Orders and Prevention Diversion of Controlled Substances." But, privately, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants refused to act and through their lobbying efforts, they collectively sought to undermine the impact of the CSA. Indeed, despite the issuance of these Industry Compliance Guidelines, which recognize these Defendants' duties under the law, as illustrated by the subsequent industry-wide enforcement actions and consent orders issued after that time, none of them complied. John Gray, President and CEO of the HDA said to Congress in 2014, it is "difficult to find the right balance between proactive anti-diversion efforts while not inadvertently limiting access to appropriately prescribed and dispensed medications." Yet, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants apparently all found the same profit-maximizing balance – intentionally remaining silent to ensure the largest possible financial return.

758. As described above, at all relevant times, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants operated as an association-in-fact enterprise formed for the purpose of unlawfully increasing sales, revenues and profits by fraudulently increasing the quotas set by the DEA that would allow them to collectively benefit from a greater pool of prescription opioids to manufacture and distribute. In support of this common purpose and fraudulent scheme, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants jointly agreed to disregard their statutory duties to identify, investigate, halt and report suspicious orders of opioids and diversion of their drugs into the illicit market so that those orders would not result in a decrease, or prevent an increase in, the necessary quotas.

759. At all relevant times, as described above, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants exerted control over, conducted and/or participated in the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise by fraudulently claiming that they were complying with their duties under the CSA to identify, investigate and report suspicious orders of opioids in order to prevent diversion of those highly

addictive substances into the illicit market, and to halt such unlawful sales, so as to increase production quotas and generate unlawful profits, as follows:

760. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants disseminated false and misleading statements to state and federal regulators claiming that:

a. the quotas for prescription opioids should be increased;

b. they were complying with their obligations to maintain effective controls against diversion of their prescription opioids;

c. they were complying with their obligations to design and operate a system to disclose to the registrant suspicious orders of their prescription opioids;

d. they were complying with their obligation to notify the DEA of any suspicious orders or diversion of their prescription opioids; and

e. they did not have the capability to identify suspicious orders of controlled substances.

761. The Defendants applied political and other pressure on the DOJ and DEA to halt prosecutions for failure to report suspicious orders of prescription opioids and lobbied Congress to strip the DEA of its ability to immediately suspend registrations pending investigation by passing the "Ensuring Patient Access and Effective Drug Enforcement Act."[286]

---

[286] *See HDMA is now the Healthcare Distribution Alliance*, Pharmaceutical Commerce, (June 13, 2016, updated July 6, 2016), http://pharmaceuticalcommerce.com/business-and-finance/hdma-now-healthcare-distribution-alliance/; Lenny Bernstein & Scott Higham, *Investigation: The DEA Slowed Enforcement While the Opioid Epidemic Grew Out of Control*, Wash. Post (Oct. 22, 2016), https://www.washingtonpost.com/investigations/the-dea-slowed-enforcement-while-the-opioid-epidemic-grew-out-of-control/2016/10/22/aea2bf8e-7f71-11e6-8d13-d7c704ef9fd9_story.html; Lenny Bernstein & Scott Higham, *Investigation: U.S. Senator Calls for Investigation of DEA Enforcement Slowdown Amid Opioid Crisis*, Wash. Post (Mar. 6, 2017), https://www.washingtonpost.com/investigations/us-senator-calls-for-investigation-of-dea-enforcement-slowdown/2017/03/06/5846ee60-028b-11e7-b1e9-a05d3c21f7cf_story.html; Eric Eyre, *DEA Agent: "We Had No Leadership" in WV Amid Flood of Pain Pills*, Charleston Gazette-Mail (Feb. 18, 2017), http://www.wvgazettemail.com/news/20170218/dea-agent-we-had-no-leadership-in-wv-amid-flood-of-pain-pills-.

762. The CSA and the Code of Federal Regulations, require the RICO Supply Chain Defendants to make reports to the DEA of any suspicious orders identified through the design and operation of their system to disclose suspicious orders. The failure to make reports as required by the CSA and Code of Federal Regulations amounts to a criminal violation of the statute.

763. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants knowingly and intentionally furnished false or fraudulent information in their reports to the DEA about suspicious orders, and/or omitted material information from reports, records and other document required to be filed with the DEA including the Marketing Defendants' applications for production quotas. Specifically, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants were aware of suspicious orders of prescription opioids and the diversion of their prescription opioids into the illicit market and failed to report this information to the DEA in their mandatory reports and their applications for production quotas.

764. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants used, directed the use of, and/or caused to be used, thousands of interstate mail and wire communications in service of their scheme through virtually uniform misrepresentations, concealments and material omissions regarding their compliance with their mandatory reporting requirements and the actions necessary to carry out their unlawful goal of selling prescription opioids without reporting suspicious orders or the diversion of opioids into the illicit market.

765. In devising and executing the illegal scheme, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants devised and knowingly carried out a material scheme and/or artifice to defraud by means of materially false or fraudulent pretenses, representations, promises, or omissions of material facts.

766. For the purpose of executing the illegal scheme, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants committed racketeering acts, which number in the thousands, intentionally and

knowingly with the specific intent to advance the illegal scheme. These racketeering acts, which included repeated acts of mail fraud and wire fraud, constituted a pattern of racketeering.

767. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants' use of the mail and wires includes, but is not limited to, the transmission, delivery, or shipment of the following by the Marketing Defendants, the Distributor Defendants, or third parties that were foreseeably caused to be sent as a result of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' illegal scheme, including, but not limited to:

a. The prescription opioids themselves;

b. Documents and communications that supported and/or facilitated the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' request for higher aggregate production quotas, individual production quotas, and procurement quotas;

c. Documents and communications that facilitated the manufacture, purchase and sale of prescription opioids;

d. RICO Supply Chain Defendants' DEA registrations;

e. Documents and communications that supported and/or facilitated RICO Supply Chain Defendants' DEA registrations;

f. RICO Supply Chain Defendants' records and reports that were required to be submitted to the DEA pursuant to 21 U.S.C. § 827;

g. Documents and communications related to the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' mandatory DEA reports pursuant to 21 U.S.C. § 823 and 21 C.F.R. § 1301.74;

h. Documents intended to facilitate the manufacture and distribution of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' prescription opioids, including bills of lading, invoices, shipping records, reports and correspondence;

i. Documents for processing and receiving payment for prescription opioids;

j. Payments from the Distributors to the Marketing Defendants;

k. Rebates and chargebacks from the Marketing Defendants to the Distributor Defendants;

l. Payments to the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' lobbyists through the PCF;

m. Payments to the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' trade organizations, like the HDA, for memberships and/or sponsorships;

n. Deposits of proceeds from the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' manufacture and distribution of prescription opioids; and

o. Other documents and things, including electronic communications.

768. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants (and/or their agents), for the purpose of executing the illegal scheme, sent and/or received (or caused to be sent and/or received) by mail or by private or interstate carrier, shipments of prescription opioids and related documents by mail or by private carrier affecting interstate commerce, including the following:

Defendant Group Name	Company Names	Drugs		
		Drug Name	**Chemical Name**	**CSA Schedule**
Purdue	(1) Purdue Pharma, LP, (2) Purdue Pharma, Inc., (3) The Purdue Frederick Company	OxyContin	Oxycodone hydrochloride extended release	Schedule II
		MS Contin	Morphine sulfate extended release	Schedule II
		Dilaudid	Hydromorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II
		Dilaudid-HP	Hydromorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II
		Butrans	Buprenorphine	Schedule II
		Hysinga ER	Hydrocodone bitrate	Schedule II
		Targiniq ER	Oxycodone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Cephalon	(1) Cephalon, Inc., (2) Teva Pharmaceutical Industries, Ltd., (3) Teva Pharmaceuticals USA, Inc.	Actiq	Fentanyl citrate	Schedule II
		Fentora	Fentanyl citrate	Schedule II
		Generic OxyContin	Oxycodone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Endo	(1) Endo Health Solutions, Inc., (2) Endo Pharmaceuticals Inc., (3) Qualitest Pharmaceuticals, Inc. (*wholly owned subsidiary of Endo*)	Opana ER	Oxymorphone hydrochloride extended release	Schedule II
		Opana	Oxymorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II
		Percodan	Oxymorphone hydrochloride and aspirin	Schedule II
		Percocet	Oxymorphone hydrochloride and acetaminophen	Schedule II
		Generic oxycodone		Schedule II
		Generic oxymorphone		Schedule II
		Generic hydromorphone		Schedule II
		Generic hydrocodone		Schedule II

Defendant Group Name	Company Names	Drugs		
		Drug Name	**Chemical Name**	**CSA Schedule**
Mallinckrodt	(1) Mallinckrodt plc, (2) Mallinckrodt LLC (*wholly owned subsidiary of Mallinckrodt plc*)	Exalgo	Hydromorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II
		Roxicodone	Oxycodone hydrochloride	Schedule II
Actavis	(1) Allergan plc, (2) Actavis LLC, (3) Actavis Pharma, Inc., (4) Actavis plc, (5) Actavis, Inc., (6) Watson Pharmaceuticals, Inc., Watson Pharma, Inc.	Kadian	Morphine Sulfate	Schedule II
		Norco (Generic of Kadian)	Hydrocodone and acetaminophen	Schedule II
		Generic Duragesic	Fentanyl	Schedule II
		Generic Opana	Oxymorphone hydrochloride	Schedule II

769. Each of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants identified manufactured, shipped, paid for and received payment for the drugs identified above, throughout the United States.

770. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants used the internet and other electronic facilities to carry out their scheme and conceal the ongoing fraudulent activities. Specifically, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants made misrepresentations about their compliance with Federal and State laws requiring them to identify, investigate and report suspicious orders of prescription opioids and/or diversion of the same into the illicit market.

771. At the same time, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants misrepresented the superior safety features of their order monitoring programs, ability to detect suspicious orders, commitment to preventing diversion of prescription opioids, and their compliance with all state and federal regulations regarding the identification and reporting of suspicious orders of prescription opioids.

772. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants utilized the internet and other electronic resources to exchange communications, to exchange information regarding prescription opioid sales, and to transmit payments and rebates/chargebacks.

773. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants also communicated by U.S. Mail, by interstate facsimile, and by interstate electronic mail with each other and with various other affiliates, regional offices, regulators, distributors, and other third-party entities in furtherance of the scheme.

774. The mail and wire transmissions described herein were made in furtherance of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' scheme and common course of conduct to deceive regulators, the public and the Plaintiff that these Defendants were complying with their state and federal obligations to identify and report suspicious orders of prescription opioids all while Defendants were knowingly allowing millions of doses of prescription opioids to divert into the illicit drug market. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants' scheme and common course of conduct was to increase or maintain high production quotas for their prescription opioids from which they could profit.

775. Many of the precise dates of the fraudulent uses of the U.S. mail and interstate wire facilities have been deliberately hidden by Defendants and cannot be alleged without access to Defendants' books and records. However, Plaintiff has described the types of, and in some instances, occasions on which the predicate acts of mail and/or wire fraud occurred. They include thousands of communications to perpetuate and maintain the scheme, including the things and documents described in the preceding paragraphs.

776. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants did not undertake the practices described herein in isolation, but as part of a common scheme. Various other persons, firms, and

corporations, including third-party entities and individuals not named as defendants in this Complaint, may have contributed to and/or participated in the scheme with these Defendants in these offenses and have performed acts in furtherance of the scheme to increase revenues, increase market share, and /or minimize the losses for the RICO Supply Chain Defendants.

777. The predicate acts constituted a variety of unlawful activities, each conducted with the common purpose of obtaining significant monies and revenues from the sale of their highly addictive and dangerous drugs. The predicate acts also had the same or similar results, participants, victims, and methods of commission. The predicate acts were related and not isolated events.

778. The predicate acts all had the purpose of creating the opioid epidemic that substantially injured Plaintiff's business and property, while simultaneously generating billion-dollar revenue and profits for the RICO Supply Chain Defendants. The predicate acts were committed or caused to be committed by the Defendants through their participation in the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise and in furtherance of its fraudulent scheme.

779. As described above, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants were repeatedly warned, fined, and found to be in violation of applicable law and regulations, and yet they persisted. The sheer volume of enforcement actions against the RICO Supply Chain Defendants supports this conclusion that the RICO Supply Chain Defendants operated through a pattern and practice of willfully and intentionally omitting information from their mandatory reports to the DEA as required by 21 C.F.R. § 1301.74.[287]

[287] Evaluation and Inspections Div., Office of the Inspector Gen., U.S. Dep't of Justice, *The Drug Enforcement Administration's Adjudication of Registrant Actions* 6 (2014), https://oig.justice.gov/reports/2014/e1403.pdf.

780. Each instance of racketeering activity alleged herein was related, had similar purposes, involved the same or similar participants and methods of commission, and had similar results affecting similar victims, Plaintiff's Community and the Plaintiff. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants calculated and intentionally crafted the diversion scheme to increase and maintain profits from unlawful sales of opioids, without regard to the effect such behavior would have on this jurisdiction, its citizens or the Plaintiff. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants were aware that Plaintiff and the citizens of this jurisdiction rely on these Defendants to maintain a closed system of manufacturing and distribution to protect against the non-medical diversion and use of their dangerously addictive opioid drugs.

781. By intentionally refusing to report and halt suspicious orders of their prescription opioids, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants engaged in a fraudulent scheme and unlawful course of conduct constituting a pattern of racketeering activity.

CLAIMS FOR RELIEF

FIRST CLAIM FOR RELIEF

Violation of RICO, 18 U.S.C. § 1961, *et seq*. – Opioid Marketing Enterprise (Against Defendants Purdue, Cephalon, Janssen, Endo, and Mallinckrodt (the "RICO Marketing Defendants"))

782. Plaintiff repeats, re-alleges, and incorporates by reference each and every allegation set forth in all other paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth herein, and further alleges as follows:

783. The RICO Marketing Defendants – through the use of "Front Groups" that appeared to be independent of the RICO Marketing Defendants; through the dissemination of publications that supported the RICO Marketing Defendants' scheme; through continuing medical education ("CME") programs controlled and/or funded by the RICO Marketing Defendants; by the hiring and deployment of so-called "key opinion leaders," ("KOLs") who

were paid by the RICO Marketing Defendants to promote their message; and through the "detailing" activities of the RICO Marketing Defendants' sales forces – conducted an association-in-fact enterprise, and/or participated in the conduct of an enterprise through a pattern of illegal activities (the predicate racketeering acts of mail and wire fraud) to carry-out the common purpose of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, *i.e.*, to unlawfully increase profits and revenues from the continued prescription and use of opioids for long-term chronic pain. Through the racketeering activities of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise sought to further the common purpose of the enterprise through a fraudulent scheme to change prescriber habits and public perception about the safety and efficacy of opioid use by convincing them that each of the nine false propositions alleged earlier were true. In so doing, each of the RICO Marketing Defendants knowingly conducted and participated in the conduct of the Opioid Marketing Activities by engaging in mail and wire fraud in violation of 18 U.S.C. §§ 1962(c) and (d).

784. The Opioid Marketing Enterprise alleged above, is an association-in-fact enterprise that consists of the RICO Marketing Defendants (Purdue, Cephalon, Janssen, Endo, and Mallinckrodt); the Front Groups (APF, AAPM, APS, FSMB, USPF, and AGS); and the KOLs (Dr. Portenoy, Dr. Webster, Dr. Fine, and Dr. Fishman).

785. Each of the RICO Marketing Defendants and the other members of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise conducted and participated in the conduct of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise by playing a distinct role in furthering the enterprise's common purpose of increasing profits and sales through the knowing and intentional dissemination of false and misleading information about the safety and efficacy of long-term opioid use, and the risks and symptoms of addiction, in order increase the market for prescription opioids by changing prescriber habits and public perceptions and increase the market for opioids.

786. Specifically, the RICO Marketing Defendants each worked together to coordinate the enterprise's goals and conceal their role, and the enterprise's existence, from the public by, among other things, (i) funding, editing and distributing publications that supported and advanced their false messages; (ii) funding KOLs to further promote their false messages; (iii) funding, editing and distributing CME programs to advance their false messages; and (iv) tasking their own employees to direct deceptive marketing materials and pitches directly at physicians and, in particular, at physicians lacking the expertise of pain care specialists (a practice known as sales detailing).

787. Each of the Front Groups helped disguise the role of RICO Marketing Defendants by purporting to be unbiased, independent patient-advocacy and professional organizations in order to disseminate patient education materials, a body of biased and unsupported scientific "literature," and "treatment guidelines" that promoted the RICO Marketing Defendants false messages.

788. Each of the KOLs were physicians chosen and paid by each of the RICO Marketing Defendants to influence their peers' medical practice by promoting the Marketing Defendant's false message through, among other things, writing favorable journal articles and delivering supportive CMEs as if they were independent medical professionals, thereby further obscuring the RICO Marketing Defendants' role in the enterprise and the enterprise's existence.

789. Further, each of the RICO Marketing Defendants, KOLs and Front Groups that made-up the Opioid Marketing Enterprise had systematic links to and personal relationships with each other through joint participation in lobbying groups, trade industry organizations, contractual relationships and continuing coordination of activities. The systematic links and personal relationships that were formed and developed allowed members of the Opioid

Marketing Enterprise the opportunity to form the common purpose and agree to conduct and participate in the conduct of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise. Specifically, each of the RICO Marketing Defendants coordinated their efforts through the same KOLs and Front Groups, based on their agreement and understanding that the Front Groups and KOLs were industry friendly and would work together with the RICO Marketing Defendants to advance the common purpose of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise; each of the individuals and entities who formed the Opioid Marketing Enterprise acted to enable the common purpose and fraudulent scheme of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise.

790. At all relevant times, the Opioid Marketing Enterprise: (a) had an existence separate and distinct from each RICO Marketing Defendant and its members; (b) was separate and distinct from the pattern of racketeering in which the RICO Marketing Defendants engaged; (c) was an ongoing and continuing organization consisting of individuals, persons, and legal entities, including each of the RICO Marketing Defendants; (d) was characterized by interpersonal relationships between and among each member of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, including between the RICO Marketing Defendants and each of the Front Groups and KOLs; (e) had sufficient longevity for the enterprise to pursue its purpose and functioned as a continuing unit.

791. The persons and entities engaged in the Opioid Marketing Enterprise are systematically linked through contractual relationships, financial ties, personal relationships, and continuing coordination of activities, as spearheaded by the RICO Marketing Defendants.

792. The RICO Marketing Defendants conducted and participated in the conduct of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise through a pattern of racketeering activity that employed the use of mail and wire facilities, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 1341 (mail fraud) and § 1343 (wire fraud), to

increase profits and revenue by changing prescriber habits and public perceptions in order to increase the prescription and use of prescription opioids, and expand the market for opioids.

793. The RICO Marketing Defendants each committed, conspired to commit, and/or aided and abetted in the commission of at least two predicate acts of racketeering activity (*i.e.* violations of 18 U.S.C. §§ 1341 and 1343) within the past ten years. The multiple acts of racketeering activity that the RICO Marketing Defendants committed, or aided and abetted in the commission of, were related to each other, posed a threat of continued racketeering activity, and therefore constitute a "pattern of racketeering activity." The racketeering activity was made possible by the RICO Marketing Defendants' regular use of the facilities, services, distribution channels, and employees of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise, the U.S. Mail and interstate wire facilities. The RICO Marketing Defendants participated in the scheme to defraud by using mail, telephones and the Internet to transmit mailings and wires in interstate or foreign commerce.

794. The RICO Marketing Defendants' predicate acts of racketeering (18 U.S.C. § 1961(1)) include, but are not limited to:

a. Mail Fraud: The RICO Marketing Defendants violated 18 U.S.C. § 1341 by sending or receiving, or by causing to be sent and/or received, materials via U.S. mail or commercial interstate carriers for the purpose of executing the unlawful scheme to design, manufacture, market, and sell the prescription opioids by means of false pretenses, misrepresentations, promises, and omissions.

b. Wire Fraud: The RICO Marketing Defendants violated 18 U.S.C. § 1343 by transmitting and/or receiving, or by causing to be transmitted and/or received, materials by wire for the purpose of executing the unlawful scheme to design, manufacture, market, and sell the prescription opioids by means of false pretenses, misrepresentations, promises, and omissions.

795. Indeed, as summarized herein, the RICO Marketing Defendants used the mail and wires to send or receive thousands of communications, publications, representations, statements,

electronic transmissions and payments to carry-out the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's fraudulent scheme.

796. Because the RICO Marketing Defendants disguised their participation in the enterprise, and worked to keep even the enterprise's existence secret so as to give the false appearance that their false messages reflected the views of independent third parties, many of the precise dates of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise's uses of the U.S. Mail and interstate wire facilities (and corresponding predicate acts of mail and wire fraud) have been hidden and cannot be alleged without access to the books and records maintained by the RICO Marketing Defendants, Front Groups, and KOLs. Indeed, an essential part of the successful operation of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise alleged herein depended upon secrecy. However, Plaintiff has described the occasions on which the RICO Marketing Defendants, Front Groups, and KOLs disseminated misrepresentations and false statements to Michigan consumers, prescribers, regulators and Plaintiff, and how those acts were in furtherance of the scheme.

797. Each instance of racketeering activity alleged herein was related, had similar purposes, involved the same or similar participants and methods of commission, and had similar results affecting similar victims, including Michigan consumers, prescribers, regulators and Plaintiff. The RICO Marketing Defendants, Front Groups and KOLs calculated and intentionally crafted the scheme and common purpose of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise to ensure their own profits remained high. In designing and implementing the scheme, the RICO Marketing Defendants understood and intended that those in the distribution chain rely on the integrity of the pharmaceutical companies and ostensibly neutral third parties to provide objective and scientific evidence regarding the RICO Marketing Defendants' products.

798. The RICO Marketing Defendants' pattern of racketeering activity alleged herein, and the Opioid Marketing Enterprise are separate and distinct from each other. Likewise, the RICO Marketing Defendants are distinct from the Opioid Marketing Enterprise.

799. The pattern of racketeering activity alleged herein is continuing as of the date of this complaint, and, upon information and belief, will continue into the future unless enjoined by this Court.

800. The racketeering activities conducted by the RICO Marketing Defendants, Front Groups and KOLs amounted to a common course of conduct, with a similar pattern and purpose, intended to deceive Michigan consumers, prescribers, regulators and the Plaintiff. Each separate use of the U.S. Mail and/or interstate wire facilities employed by Defendants was related, had similar intended purposes, involved similar participants and methods of execution, and had the same results affecting the same victims, including Michigan consumers, prescribers, regulators and the Plaintiff. The RICO Marketing Defendants have engaged in the pattern of racketeering activity for the purpose of conducting the ongoing business affairs of the Opioid Marketing Enterprise.

801. Each of the RICO Marketing Defendants aided and abetted others in the violations of the above laws, thereby rendering them indictable as principals in the 18 U.S.C. §§ 1341 and 1343 offenses.

802. As described herein, the RICO Marketing Defendants engaged in a pattern of related and continuous predicate acts for years. The predicate acts constituted a variety of unlawful activities, each conducted with the common purpose of obtaining significant money and revenue from the marketing and sale of their highly addictive and dangerous drugs. The

predicate acts also had the same or similar results, participants, victims, and methods of commission. The predicate acts were related and not isolated events.

803. The pattern of racketeering activity alleged herein is continuing as of the date of this Complaint and, upon information and belief, will continue into the future unless enjoined by this Court. The last racketeering incident occurred within five years of the commission of a prior incident of racketeering.

804. The RICO Marketing Defendants' violations of law and their pattern of racketeering activity directly and proximately caused Plaintiff injury in its business and property. The RICO Marketing Defendants' pattern of racketeering activity logically, substantially and foreseeably caused an opioid epidemic. Plaintiff's injuries, as described below, were not unexpected, unforeseen or independent.[288] Rather, as Plaintiff alleges, the RICO Marketing Defendants knew that the opioids were unsuited to treatment of long-term chronic, non-acute, and non-cancer pain, or for any other use not approved by the FDA, and knew that opioids were highly addictive and subject to abuse.[289] Nevertheless, the RICO Marketing Defendants engaged in a scheme of deception that utilized the mail and wires in order to carry-out the Opioid Marketing Enterprises' fraudulent scheme, thereby increasing sales of their opioid products.

805. It was foreseeable and expected that the RICO Marketing Defendants creating and then participating in the Opioid Marketing Enterprise through a pattern of racketeering activities to carry-out their fraudulent scheme would lead to a nationwide opioid epidemic, including increased opioid addiction and overdose.[290]

---

[288] *Travelers Prop. Cas. Co. of Am.* v. *Actavis, Inc.*, 16 Cal. App. 5th 1026 (2017).

[289] *Id*.

[290] *Id*.

806. Specifically, the RICO Marketing Defendants' creation of, and then participation in, the Opioid Marketing Enterprise through a pattern of racketeering activities to carry-out their fraudulent scheme has injured Plaintiff in the form of substantial losses of money and property that logically, directly and foreseeably arise from the opioid-addiction epidemic. Plaintiff's injuries, as alleged throughout this complaint, and expressly incorporated herein by reference, include:

a. Losses caused by the decrease in funding available for Plaintiff's public services for which funding was lost because it was diverted to other public services designed to address the opioid epidemic;

b. Increased employee health benefit costs related to opioid addition or related illnesses, including the costs for fraudulent opioid prescriptions;

c. Costs for providing healthcare and medical care, additional therapeutic, and prescription drug purchases, and other treatments for patients suffering from opioid-related addiction or disease, including overdoses and deaths;

d. Costs of training emergency and/or first responders in the proper treatment of drug overdoses;

e. Costs associated with providing police officers, firefighters, and emergency and/or first responders with naloxone – an opioid antagonist used to block the deadly effects of opioids in the context of overdose;

f. Costs associated with emergency responses by police officers, firefighters, and emergency and/or first responders to opioid overdoses;

g. Costs for providing mental-health services, treatment, counseling, rehabilitation services, and social services to victims of the opioid epidemic and their families;

h. Costs for providing treatment of infants born with opioid-related medical conditions, or born addicted to opioids due to drug use by mother during pregnancy;

i. Costs associated with law enforcement and public safety relating to the opioid epidemic, including but not limited to attempts to stop the flow of opioids into local communities, to arrest and prosecute street-level dealers, to prevent the current opioid epidemic from spreading and worsening, and to deal with the increased levels of crimes that have directly resulted from the increased homeless and drug-addicted population;

j. Costs associated with increased burden on Plaintiff's judicial system, including increased security, increased staff, and the increased cost of adjudicating criminal matters due to the increase in crime directly resulting from opioid addiction;

k. Costs associated with providing care for children whose parents suffer from opioid-related disability or incapacitation;

l. Loss of tax revenue due to the decreased efficiency and size of the working population in Plaintiff's Community;

m. Costs associated with extensive clean-up of public parks, spaces, and facilities of needles and other debris and detritus of opioid addiction;

n. Losses caused by diminished property values in neighborhoods where the opioid epidemic has taken root; and

o. Losses caused by diminished property values in the form of decreased business investment and tax revenue.

807. Plaintiff's injuries were directly and thus proximately caused by these Defendants' racketeering activities because they were the logical, substantial and foreseeable cause of Plaintiff's injuries. But for the opioid-addiction epidemic the RICO Marketing Defendants created through their Opioid Marketing Enterprise, Plaintiff would not have lost money or property.

808. Plaintiff is the most directly harmed entity and there is no other plaintiff better suited to seek a remedy for the economic harms at issue here.

809. Plaintiff seeks all legal and equitable relief as allowed by law, including, *inter alia*, actual damages; treble damages; equitable and/or injunctive relief in the form of court-supervised corrective communication, actions and programs; forfeiture as deemed proper by the Court; attorney's fees; all costs and expenses of suit; and pre- and post-judgment interest, including, *inter alia*:

a. Actual damages and treble damages, including pre-suit and post-judgment interest;

b. An order enjoining any further violations of RICO;

c. An order enjoining any further violations of any statutes alleged to have been violated in this Complaint;

d. An order enjoining the commission of any tortious conduct, as alleged in this Complaint;

e. An order enjoining any future marketing or misrepresentations regarding the health benefits or risks of prescription opioids use, except as specifically approved by the FDA;

f. An order enjoining any future marketing of opioids through non-branded marketing including through the Front Groups, KOLs, websites, or in any other manner alleged in this Complaint that deviates from the manner or method in which such marketing has been approved by the FDA;

g. An order enjoining any future marketing to vulnerable populations, including but not limited to, persons over the age of fifty-five, anyone under the age of twenty-one, and veterans;

h. An order compelling the Defendants to make corrective advertising statements that shall be made in the form, manner and duration as determined by the Court, but not less than print advertisements in national and regional newspapers and medical journals, televised broadcast on major television networks, and displayed on their websites, concerning: (1) the risk of addiction among patients taking opioids for pain; (2) the ability to manage the risk of addiction; (3) pseudoaddiction is really addiction, not a sign of undertreated addiction; (4) withdrawal from opioids is not easily managed; (5) increasing opioid dosing presents significant risks, including addiction and overdose; (6) long term use of opioids has no demonstrated improvement of unction; (8) use of time-released opioids does not prevent addiction; (9) abuse-deterrent formulations do not prevent opioid abuse; and (10) that manufacturers and distributors have duties under the CSA to monitor, identify, investigate, report and halt suspicious orders and diversion but failed to do so;

i. An order enjoining any future lobbying or legislative efforts regarding the manufacturer, marketing, distribution, diversion, prescription, or use of opioids;

j. An order requiring all Defendants to publicly disclose all documents, communications, records, data, information, research or studies concerning the health risks or benefits of opioid use;

k. An order prohibiting all Defendants from entering into any new payment or sponsorship agreement with, or related to, any: Front Group, trade association, doctor, speaker, CME, or any other person, entity, or

association, regarding the manufacturer, marketing, distribution, diversion, prescription, or use of opioids;

l. An order establishing a National Foundation for education, research, publication, scholarship, and dissemination of information regarding the health risks of opioid use and abuse to be financed by the Defendants in an amount to be determined by the Court;

m. An order enjoining any diversion of opioids or any failure to monitor, identify, investigate, report and halt suspicious orders or diversion of opioids;

n. An order requiring all Defendants to publicly disclose all documents, communications, records, information, or data, regarding any prescriber, facility, pharmacy, clinic, hospital, manufacturer, distributor, person, entity or association regarding suspicious orders for or the diversion of opioids;

o. An order divesting each Defendant of any interest in, and the proceeds of any interest in, the Marketing and Supply Chain Enterprises, including any interest in property associated with the Marketing and Supply Chain Enterprises;

p. Dissolution and/or reorganization of any trade industry organization, Front Group, or any other entity or association associated with the Marketing and Supply Chain Enterprises identified in this Complaint, as the Court sees fit;

q. Dissolution and/or reorganization of any Defendant named in this Complaint as the Court sees fit;

r. Suspension and/or revocation of the license, registration, permit, or prior approval granted to any Defendant, entity, association or enterprise named in the Complaint regarding the manufacture or distribution of opioids;

s. Forfeiture as deemed appropriate by the Court; and

t. Attorney's fees and all costs and expenses of suit.

SECOND CLAIM FOR RELIEF

Violation of RICO, 18 U.S.C. § 1961, *et seq*. – Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise (Against Defendants Purdue, Cephalon, Endo, Mallinckrodt, Actavis, McKesson, Cardinal, and AmerisourceBergen (the "RICO Supply Chain Defendants"))

810. Plaintiff repeats, re-alleges, and incorporates by reference each and every allegation set forth in all other paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth herein and further alleges as follows:

811. At all relevant times, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants were and are "persons" under 18 U.S.C. § 1961(3) because they are entities capable of holding, and do hold, "a legal or beneficial interest in property."

812. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants together formed an association-in-fact enterprise, the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise, for the purpose of increasing the quota for and profiting from the increased volume of opioid sales in the United States. The Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise is an association-in-fact enterprise within the meaning of § 1961. The Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise consists of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants.

813. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants were members of the HDA.[291] Each of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants is a member, participant, and/or sponsor of the HDA, and has been since at least 2006, and utilized the HDA to form the interpersonal relationships of the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise and to assist them in engaging in the pattern of racketeering activity that gives rise to the Count.

814. At all relevant times, the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise: (a) had an existence separate and distinct from each of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants; (b) was separate and

[291] *History*, Health Distribution Alliance, (last accessed on September 15, 2017), https://www.healthcaredistribution.org/about/hda-history.

distinct from the pattern of racketeering in which the RICO Supply Chain Defendants engaged; (c) was an ongoing and continuing organization consisting of legal entities, including each of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants; (d) was characterized by interpersonal relationships among the RICO Supply Chain Defendants; (e) had sufficient longevity for the enterprise to pursue its purpose; and (f) functioned as a continuing unit. Each member of the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise participated in the conduct of the enterprise, including patterns of racketeering activity, and shared in the astounding growth of profits supplied by fraudulently inflating opioid quotas and resulting sales.

815. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants carried out, or attempted to carry out, a scheme to defraud federal and state regulators, and the American public by knowingly conducting or participating in the conduct of the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise through a pattern of racketeering activity within the meaning of 18 U.S.C. § 1961(1) that employed the use of mail and wire facilities, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 1341 (mail fraud) and § 1343 (wire fraud).

816. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants committed, conspired to commit, and/or aided and abetted in the commission of at least two predicate acts of racketeering activity (*i.e.* violations of 18 U.S.C. §§ 1341 and 1343) within the past ten years. The multiple acts of racketeering activity that the RICO Supply Chain Defendants committed, or aided and abetted in the commission of, were related to each other, posed a threat of continued racketeering activity, and therefore constitute a "pattern of racketeering activity." The racketeering activity was made possible by the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' regular use of the facilities, services, distribution channels, and employees of the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants participated in the scheme to defraud by using mail, telephone and the Internet to transmit mailings and wires in interstate or foreign commerce.

817. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants also conducted and participated in the conduct of the affairs of the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise through a pattern of racketeering activity by the felonious manufacture, importation, receiving, concealment, buying, selling, or otherwise dealing in a controlled substance or listed chemical (as defined in section 102 of the Controlled Substance Act), punishable under any law of the United States.

818. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants committed crimes that are punishable as felonies under the laws of the United States. Specifically, 21 U.S.C. § 843(a)(4) makes it unlawful for any person to knowingly or intentionally furnish false or fraudulent information in, or omit any material information from, any application, report, record or other document required to be made, kept or filed under this subchapter. A violation of § 843(a)(4) is punishable by up to four years in jail, making it a felony. 21 U.S.C. § 843(d)(1).

819. Each of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants is a registrant as defined in the CSA. Their status as registrants under the CSA requires that they maintain effective controls against diversion of controlled substances in schedule I or II, design and operate a system to disclose to the registrant suspicious orders of controlled substances and inform the DEA of suspicious orders when discovered by the registrant. 21 U.S.C. § 823; 21 C.F.R. § 1301.74(b).

820. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants' predicate acts of racketeering (18 U.S.C. § 1961(1)) include, but are not limited to:

a. Mail Fraud: The RICO Supply Chain Defendants violated 18 U.S.C. § 1341 by sending or receiving, or by causing to be sent and/or received, materials via U.S. mail or commercial interstate carriers for the purpose of executing the unlawful scheme to design, manufacture, market, and sell the prescription opioids by means of false pretenses, misrepresentations, promises, and omissions.

b. Wire Fraud: The RICO Supply Chain Defendants violated 18 U.S.C. § 1343 by transmitting and/or receiving, or by causing to be transmitted and/or received, materials by wire for the purpose of executing the unlawful scheme to design, manufacture, market, and sell the prescription

opioids by means of false pretenses, misrepresentations, promises, and omissions.

c. Controlled Substance Violations: The RICO Supply Chain Defendants violated 21 U.S.C. § 843 by knowingly or intentionally furnishing false or fraudulent information in, and/or omitting material information from, documents filed with the DEA.

821. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants conducted their pattern of racketeering activity in this jurisdiction and throughout the United States through this enterprise.

822. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants aided and abetted others in the violations of the above laws, thereby rendering them indictable as principals in the 18 U.S.C. §§ 1341 and 1343 offenses.

823. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants hid from the general public and suppressed and/or ignored warnings from third parties, whistleblowers and governmental entities about the reality of the suspicious orders that the RICO Supply Chain Defendants were filling on a daily basis – leading to the diversion of hundreds of millions of doses of prescriptions opioids into the illicit market.

824. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants, with knowledge and intent, agreed to the overall objective of their fraudulent scheme and participated in the common course of conduct to commit acts of fraud and indecency in manufacturing and distributing prescription opioids.

825. Indeed, for the Defendants' fraudulent scheme to work, each of the Defendants had to agree to implement similar tactics regarding manufacturing and distributing prescription opioids and refusing to report suspicious orders.

826. As described herein, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants engaged in a pattern of related and continuous predicate acts for years. The predicate acts constituted a variety of unlawful activities, each conducted with the common purpose of obtaining significant monies and revenues from the sale of their highly addictive and dangerous drugs. The predicate acts

also had the same or similar results, participants, victims, and methods of commission. The predicate acts were related and not isolated events.

827. The predicate acts all had the purpose of creating the opioid epidemic that substantially injured Plaintiff's business and property, while simultaneously generating billion-dollar revenue and profits for the RICO Supply Chain Defendants. The predicate acts were committed or caused to be committed by the RICO Supply Chain Defendants through their participation in the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise and in furtherance of its fraudulent scheme.

828. The pattern of racketeering activity alleged herein and the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise are separate and distinct from each other. Likewise, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants are distinct from the enterprise.

829. The pattern of racketeering activity alleged herein is continuing as of the date of this Complaint and, upon information and belief, will continue into the future unless enjoined by this Court.

830. Many of the precise dates of the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' criminal actions at issue here have been hidden by Defendants and cannot be alleged without access to Defendants' books and records. Indeed, an essential part of the successful operation of the Opioid Supply Chain Enterprise alleged herein depended upon secrecy.

831. By intentionally refusing to report and halt suspicious orders of their prescription opioids, Defendants engaged in a fraudulent scheme and unlawful course of conduct constituting a pattern of racketeering activity.

832. It was foreseeable to the RICO Supply Chain Defendants that Plaintiff would be harmed when they refused to report and halt suspicious orders, because their violation of the duties imposed by the CSA and Code of Federal Regulations allowed the widespread diversion

of prescription opioids out of appropriate medical channels and into the illicit drug market – causing the opioid epidemic that the CSA intended to prevent.

833. The last racketeering incident occurred within five years of the commission of a prior incident of racketeering.

834. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants' violations of law and their pattern of racketeering activity directly and proximately caused Plaintiff injury in its business and property. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants' pattern of racketeering activity, including their refusal to identify, report and halt suspicious orders of controlled substances, logically, substantially and foreseeably cause an opioid epidemic. Plaintiff was injured by the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' pattern of racketeering activity and the opioid epidemic that they created.

835. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants knew that the opioids they manufactured and supplied were unsuited to treatment of long-term, chronic, non-acute, and non-cancer pain, or for any other use not approved by the FDA, and knew that opioids were highly addictive and subject to abuse. [292] Nevertheless, the RICO Supply Chain Defendants engaged in a scheme of deception, that utilized the mail and wires as part of their fraud, in order to increase sales of their opioid products by refusing to identify, report suspicious orders of prescription opioids that they knew were highly addictive, subject to abuse, and were actually being diverted into the illegal market.[293]

836. The RICO Supply Chain Defendants' predicate acts and pattern of racketeering activity were a cause of the opioid epidemic which has injured Plaintiff in the form of substantial

---

[292] *Travelers Prop. Cas. Co. of Am. v. Actavis, Inc.*, 16 Cal. App. 5th 1026 (2017).

[293] *City of Everett v. Purdue Pharma L.P.*, Case No. 17-cv-00209, 2017 WL 4236062, *2 (W.D. Wash. Sept. 25, 2017).

losses of money and property that logically, directly and foreseeably arise from the opioid-addiction epidemic.

837. Specifically, Plaintiff's injuries, as alleged throughout this complaint, and expressly incorporated herein by reference, include:

a. Losses caused by the decrease in funding available for Plaintiff's public services for which funding was lost because it was diverted to other public services designed to address the opioid epidemic;

b. Increased employee health benefit costs related to opioid addition or related illnesses, including the costs for fraudulent opioid prescriptions;

c. Costs for providing healthcare and medical care, additional therapeutic, and prescription drug purchases, and other treatments for patients suffering from opioid-related addiction or disease, including overdoses and deaths;

d. Costs of training emergency and/or first responders in the proper treatment of drug overdoses;

e. Costs associated with providing police officers, firefighters, and emergency and/or first responders with naloxone – an opioid antagonist used to block the deadly effects of opioids in the context of overdose;

f. Costs associated with emergency responses by police officers, firefighters, and emergency and/or first responders to opioid overdoses;

g. Costs for providing mental-health services, treatment, counseling, rehabilitation services, and social services to victims of the opioid epidemic and their families;

h. Costs for providing treatment of infants born with opioid-related medical conditions, or born addicted to opioids due to drug use by mother during pregnancy;

i. Costs associated with law enforcement and public safety relating to the opioid epidemic, including but not limited to attempts to stop the flow of opioids into local communities, to arrest and prosecute street-level dealers, to prevent the current opioid epidemic from spreading and worsening, and to deal with the increased levels of crimes that have directly resulted from the increased homeless and drug-addicted population;

j. Costs associated with increased burden on Plaintiff's judicial system, including increased security, increased staff, and the increased cost of

adjudicating criminal matters due to the increase in crime directly resulting from opioid addiction;

k. Costs associated with providing care for children whose parents suffer from opioid-related disability or incapacitation;

l. Loss of tax revenue due to the decreased efficiency and size of the working population in Plaintiff's Community;

m. Costs associated with extensive clean-up of public parks, spaces, and facilities of needles and other debris and detritus of opioid addiction;

n. Losses caused by diminished property values in neighborhoods where the opioid epidemic has taken root; and

o. Losses caused by diminished property values in the form of decreased business investment and tax revenue.

838. Plaintiff's injuries were proximately caused by Defendants' racketeering activities because they were the logical, substantial and foreseeable cause of Plaintiff's injuries. But for the opioid-addiction epidemic created by Defendants' conduct, Plaintiff would not have lost money or property.

839. Plaintiff's injuries were directly caused by the RICO Supply Chain Defendants' pattern of racketeering activities.

840. Plaintiff is most directly harmed and there are no other plaintiffs better suited to seek a remedy for the economic harms at issue here.

841. Plaintiff seeks all legal and equitable relief as allowed by law, including, *inter alia*, actual damages; treble damages; equitable and/or injunctive relief in the form of court-supervised corrective communication, actions and programs; forfeiture as deemed proper by the Court; attorney's fees; all costs and expenses of suit; and pre- and post-judgment interest, and all of the relief sought in the First Claim for Relief, as the Court deems just and applicable.

THIRD CLAIM FOR RELIEF

Violation of Michigan Consumer Protection Act, Mich. Comp. Laws §445.901, *et seq.*
(Against Defendants)

842. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference all of the allegations in the preceding paragraphs.

843. The Michigan Consumer Protection Act ("MCPA") declares unlawful "[u]nfair, unconscionable, or deceptive methods, acts, or practices in the conduct of trade or commerce." Mich. Comp. Laws §445.903(1). The MCPA defines, among others, the following methods, acts, or practices to be unfair, unconscionable, or deceptive:

- causing confusion or misunderstanding as to approval or certification of goods;
- representing that goods have approval, characteristics, uses, and benefits that they do not have;
- failing to reveal a material fact whose omission tends to mislead or deceive the consumer; making a representation of material fact that misleads a reasonable person; and
- failing to reveal facts made material in light of positive representations of facts.

See Mich. Comp. Laws §445.903(1)(a), (c), (s), (bb)-(cc).

844. Muskegon County is a legal entity pursuant to Mich. Comp. Laws § 45.3 and a person within the meaning of Mich. Comp. Laws §445.902(d).

845. Defendants are each persons within the meaning of Mich. Comp. Laws §445.902(d), and their actions, as set forth herein, occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce, Mich. Comp. Laws §445.902(g).

846. During the relevant period and as detailed further herein, the Marketing Defendants have each engaged in unfair and deceptive acts or practices in commerce in violation of the MCPA by using trade associations, front groups, and key opinion leaders to actively

promote the use of opioids for indications not federally approved, to circulate false and misleading information concerning opioids' risks, benefits, and superiority, and to downplay or omit the risk of addiction arising from their use. In employing these alternative avenues of promotion, the Marketing Defendants circumvented and acted outside the bounds of their federal regulatory obligations and FDA oversight.

847. Further, Defendants have engaged in unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices by omitting the material fact of its failure to monitor, report, and stop the filling of suspicious orders of controlled substances.

848. Defendants unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices have caused Plaintiff to suffer both injuries and pecuniary losses and damages. Among other things and as discussed further herein, Muskegon County has experienced an unprecedented opioid addiction and overdose epidemic costing millions, including, but not limited to, treatment services, emergency visits, medical care, treatment for related illnesses and accidents, lost productivity to Muskegon County's workforce, increased law enforcement and judicial expenditures, increased prison and public works expenditures, increased health benefit expenditures, increased substance abuse treatment and diversion plan expenditures, lost economic activity, and lost reputation and good will. Plaintiff's injuries and damages were the legal and natural consequence of Defendants' unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, which could have reasonably have been anticipated.

849. Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices in violation of the MCPA offend Michigan's public policy, are immoral, unethical, oppressive, or unscrupulous, as well as malicious, wanton, and manifesting ill will, and caused substantial injury and damages to Plaintiff and its inhabitants, including to its reputation and good will.

FOURTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF

Public Nuisance
(Against Defendants)

850. Plaintiff incorporates by reference all other paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth herein, unless inconsistent with the allegations in this Count, and further alleges:

851. Defendants, individually and acting through their employees and agents, have unreasonably interfered with a right common to the general public of Muskegon County, including by: (a) interfering significantly with the public health, safety, peace, comfort, and convenience; (b) engaging in conduct proscribed by statute, ordinance, or administrative regulation; and (c) engaging in conduct of a continuing nature that has produced a permanent and long-lasting effect.

852. Each of the Marketing Defendants unreasonably interfered with the public health, safety, peace, and comfort of Muskegon County and its residents by, among other things, promoting and marketing the use of opioids for indications not federally approved, circulating false and misleading information concerning their risks, benefits, and superiority, and/or downplaying or omitting the risk of addiction arising from their use. In so doing, the Marketing Defendants acted unreasonably and with actual malice.

853. Specifically, the Marketing Defendants intentionally and unreasonably engaged in a deceptive marketing scheme that was designed to, and successfully did, change the perception of opioids and cause their prescribing and sales to skyrocket in Plaintiff's Community. The Marketing Defendants intentionally and unreasonably misled Plaintiff, healthcare providers, and the public about the risks and benefits of opioids, including minimizing the risks of addiction and overdose and exaggerating the purported benefits of long-term use of opioids for the treatment of chronic pain.

854. The Marketing Defendants violated Michigan and federal law by engaging in the deceptive marketing of opioids, as described in this Complaint.

855. Further, Defendants unreasonably interfered with the public health, safety, peace and comfort of Muskegon County and its residents by failing to monitor, report, and stop the filling of suspicious orders of controlled substances.

856. Specifically, Defendants' intentional and unreasonable nuisance-creating conduct, for which the gravity of the harm outweighs the utility of the conduct, includes:

a. Distributing and selling opioids in ways that facilitated and encouraged their flow into the illegal, secondary market;

b. Distributing and selling opioids without maintaining effective controls against the diversion of opioids;

c. Choosing not to effectively monitor for suspicious orders;

d. Choosing not to investigate suspicious orders;

e. Choosing not to report suspicious orders;

f. Choosing not to stop or suspend shipments of suspicious orders; and

g. Distributing and selling opioids prescribed by "pill mills" when Defendants knew or should have known the opioids were being prescribed by "pill mills."

857. All Defendants intentionally and unreasonably distributed and sold opioids that Defendants knew would be diverted into the illegal, secondary market and would be obtained by persons with criminal purposes.

858. Further, Defendants unreasonably interfered with the public health, safety, peace, and comfort of Muskegon County and its residents by violating numerous statutes and regulations, including, *inter alia*, the CSA, including 21 C.F.R. §1301.74(b), Mich. Admin. Code R. 338.493c(i), and RICO.

859. In so doing, Defendants acted unreasonably and with actual malice.

860. As detailed herein, Defendants' conduct was malicious, wanton, and manifesting ill will and has interfered with and continues to interfere with rights common to the general public of Muskegon County and has caused it to sustain damages special and particular in kind, including, without limitation, and as discussed further herein, increased law enforcement and judicial expenditures, increased health benefit expenditures, increased prison and public works expenditures, increased substance abuse treatment and diversion plan expenditures, increased emergency and medical care services, and lost economic opportunity. Further, Defendants' conduct has caused substantial injury to Muskegon County's reputation and good will.

861. Plaintiff, acting on its own behalf and on behalf of its inhabitants, seeks monetary and injunctive relief to halt the threat of future harm.

FIFTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF

Negligence
(Against Defendants)

862. Plaintiff incorporates by reference all other paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth herein, and further alleges:

863. Negligence is established where the defendant owes the plaintiff a duty of care, breaches that duty and the plaintiff sustains an injury or loss proximately caused by the defendant's breach.

864. Negligence *per se* is established where the defendant violates a statutory duty and where the statute is intended to protect against the result of the violation, the plaintiff is within the class intended to be protected by the statute and the statutory violation is a proximate cause of the plaintiff's injury.

865. Each of the Marketing Defendants owed and continue to owe Plaintiff, acting on its own behalf and on behalf of its inhabitants, statutory and common-law duties including, *inter*

alia, the duty to comply with the MCPA's prohibition of "[u]nfair, unconscionable, or deceptive methods, acts, or practices in the conduct of trade or commerce"; and the duty to promote and market opioids truthfully and pursuant to their federally approved indications and the duty to disclose the true risk of addiction associated with the use of opioids. Each of the Marketing Defendants breached those duties by, among other things, promoting and marketing the use of opioids for indications not federally approved, circulating false and misleading information concerning their risks, benefits and superiority and downplaying or omitting the risk of addiction arising from their use. In so doing, the Marketing Defendants acted with actual malice.

866. Defendants owed and continue to owe Plaintiff, acting on its own behalf and on behalf of its inhabitants, *inter alia*, common law and statutory duties to monitor and report suspicious orders, to not fill suspicious orders, to abide by any government agreements entered regarding the same, and to comply with the federal CSA, 21 C.F.R. §1301.74(b), as incorporated by Mich. Admin. Code R. 338.493c(i), which required the design and operation of a system to detect and disclose suspicious orders of controlled substances. Defendants breached these duties by failing to design and operate a system that would disclose the existence of suspicious orders of controlled substances, by failing to report such suspicious orders to the appropriate regulators as required by state and federal law, and by filling or failing to halt those suspicious orders. In so doing, the Defendants acted with actual malice.

867. Defendants have breached, and continue to breach, their statutory and common law duties to Plaintiff by, *inter alia*:

a. Distributing and selling opioids in ways that facilitated and encouraged their flow into the illegal, secondary market;

b. Distributing and selling opioids without maintaining effective controls against the diversion of opioids;

c. Choosing not to effectively monitor for suspicious orders;

d. Choosing not to investigate suspicious orders;

e. Choosing not to report suspicious orders;

f. Choosing not to stop or suspend shipments of suspicious orders; and

g. Distributing and selling opioids prescribed by "pill mills" when Defendants knew or should have known the opioids were being prescribed by "pill mills."

868. It was, and remains, reasonably foreseeable that Defendants' actions and omissions would result in the harm to Plaintiff as described herein.

869. Plaintiff, acting on its own behalf and on behalf of its inhabitants, has suffered and continues to suffer both injuries and pecuniary losses and damages proximately caused by the Defendants' breaches. Among other things, and as discussed further herein, Muskegon County has experienced an unprecedented opioid addiction and overdose epidemic costing millions, including, but not limited to, health benefit expenditures, treatment services, emergency visits, medical care, treatment for related illnesses and accidents, lost productivity to Muskegon County's workforce, increased law enforcement and judicial expenditures, increased prison and public works expenditures, increased substance abuse treatment and diversion plan expenditures, lost economic activity, and lost reputation and good will. Defendants' breaches of the statutory and common-law duties they each owed to Muskegon County and its citizens are the proximate cause of this crisis and its resultant harm to Muskegon County and its residents.

SIXTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF

Unjust Enrichment
(Against Defendants)

870. Plaintiff incorporates by reference all other paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth herein, and further alleges:

871. Under the doctrine of unjust enrichment, a party who receives a benefit must return the benefit if retention would be inequitable. Unjust enrichment applies if in light of the totality of the circumstances, equity and good conscience demand that the benefitted party return that which was given.

872. Plaintiff, acting on its own behalf and on behalf of its inhabitants, conferred on each Manufacturing Defendant a benefit, including payments for opioids manufactured by the Marketing Defendants for sale in Muskegon County, which benefit was known to and accepted by each Marketing Defendant, which inured to the profits of each Marketing Defendant and for which retention of such benefit is inequitable based on the Marketing Defendants' false and misleading marketing and omissions of and failure to state material facts in connection with marketing opioids, as set forth herein. The Marketing Defendants have thus been unjustly enriched by sales due to their deceptive marketing, contributing to Muskegon County's current opioid epidemic.

873. Plaintiff, acting on its own behalf and on behalf of its inhabitants, conferred on Defendants a benefit, including payments for opioids distributed by Defendants for sale in Muskegon County, which benefit was known to and accepted by Defendants, which inured to the profits of Defendants and for which retention of such benefit is inequitable based on the Defendants' failure to report suspicious sales as required by law. The Defendants have thus been unjustly enriched by neglecting their duty to distribute drugs only for proper medical purposes, contributing to Muskegon County's current opioid epidemic.

874. As discussed further herein, Muskegon County's unprecedented opioid addiction and overdose epidemic has resulted in substantial costs in, *inter alia*, employee health benefits,

medical care and treatment services, emergency visits, medical care, treatment for related illnesses and accidents, law enforcement and lost productivity to Muskegon County's workforce.

875. The unjust enrichment of the Defendants is directly related to the damage, loss and detriment to Muskegon County caused by Defendants' false marketing and failure to monitor, report, and stop suspicious sales. It would be inequitable under these circumstances for the Defendants to retain the benefits Muskegon County conferred upon them without compensating Muskegon County for its value. Muskegon County hereby seeks recovery of the amounts the Defendants were enriched as a result of their inequitable conduct. Additionally, Muskegon County seeks disgorgement from each of the Defendants.

SEVENTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF

Fraud and Fraudulent Concealment
(Against Defendants)

876. Plaintiff incorporates by reference all other paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth herein, and further alleges:

877. Defendants violated their general duty not to actively deceive, have made knowingly false statements, and have omitted and/or concealed information that made statements Defendants did make knowingly false. Defendants acted intentionally and/or unlawfully.

878. As alleged herein, the Marketing Defendants engaged in numerous false representations and concealments of material fact. Specifically, the Marketing Defendants' knowing deceptions during the relevant period, which were intended to induce reliance, include, but are not limited to:

a. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations overstating the benefits of, and evidence for, the use of opioids for chronic pain;

b. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations that the risks of long-term opioid use, especially the risk of addiction, were overblown;

c. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations that opioid doses can be safely and effectively increased until pain relief is achieved;

d. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations that signs of addiction were "pseudoaddiction" and thus reflected undertreated pain, which should be responded to with *more* opioids;

e. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations that screening tools effectively prevent addiction;

f. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations concerning the comparative risks of NSAIDs and opioids;

g. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations that opioids differ from NSAIDs in that opioids have no ceiling dose;

h. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations that evidence supports the long-term use of opioids for chronic pain;

i. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations that chronic opioid therapy would improve patients' function and quality of life;

j. Marketing Defendants' false portrayal of their efforts and/or commitment to rein in the diversion and abuse of opioids;

k. Marketing Defendants' misrepresentations that withdrawal is easily managed;

l. Purdue's and Endo's misrepresentations that alleged abuse-deterrent opioids reduce tampering and abuse;

m. Purdue's misrepresentations that OxyContin provides a full 12 hours of pain relief;

n. Purdue's misrepresentations that it cooperates with and supports efforts to prevent opioid abuse and diversion;

o. Mallinckrodt's misrepresentations that it meets or exceeds legal requirements for controlling against diversion of controlled substances it has been entrusted to handle;

p. Insys's misrepresentations that Subsys was appropriate for treatment of non-cancer pain and its failure to disclose that Subsys was not approved for such use;

q. Insys's misrepresentations to third-party payors to secure approval for coverage;

r. Insys's use of speaker bureaus to disguise kickbacks to prescribers;

s. Teva's misrepresentations that Actiq and Fentora were appropriate for treatment of non-cancer pain and its failure to disclose that Actiq and Fentora were not approved for such use;

t. Cephalon's unsubstantiated claims that Actiq and Fentora were appropriate for treatment of non-cancer pain;

u. Marketing Defendants' use of front groups to misrepresent that the deceptive statements from the sources described in this Complaint came from objective, independent sources;

v. Marketing Defendants' creation of a body of deceptive, misleading and unsupported medical and popular literature, advertisements, training materials, and speaker presentations about opioids that (i) understated the risks and overstated the benefits of long-term use; (ii) appeared to be the result of independent, objective research; and (iii) was thus more likely to be relied upon by physicians, patients, and payors; and,

w. Such other misrepresentations and deceptions outlined above.

879. As alleged herein, the Marketing Defendants, in the relevant time period, with the intent that others rely on their omissions or suppression of information, knowingly omitted material facts that Marketing Defendants had a duty to disclose by virtue of these Defendants' other representations, including but not limited to:

a. opioids are highly addictive and may result in overdose or death;

b. no credible scientific evidence supports the use of screening tools as a strategy for reducing abuse or diversion;

c. high dose opioids subject the user to greater risks of addiction, other injury, and/or death;

d. opioids present the risks of hyperalgesia, hormonal dysfunction, decline in immune function, mental clouding, confusion, dizziness, increased falls and fractures in the elderly, neonatal abstinence syndrome, and potentially fatal interactions with alcohol or benzodiazepines; these omissions were made while Defendants exaggerated the risks of competing products such as NSAIDs;

e. claims regarding the benefits of chronic opioid therapy lacked scientific support or were contrary to the scientific evidence;

f. Purdue's 12-hour OxyContin fails to last a full twelve hours in many patients;

g. Purdue's and Endo's abuse-deterrent formulations are not designed to address, and have no effect on, the common route of abuse (oral abuse), can be defeated with relative ease, and may increase overall abuse;

h. Marketing Defendants' failure to report suspicious prescribers and/or orders;

i. Insys's use of kickback and insurance fraud schemes;

j. Insys's failure to disclose that Subsys was not approved for non-cancer pain;

k. Cephalon's failure to disclose that Actiq and Fentora were not approved for non-cancer pain;

l. Marketing Defendants' failure to disclose their financial ties to and role in connection with KOLs, front groups, and deceptive literature and materials, as more fully described above; and

m. Such other omissions and concealments as described above.

880. As alleged herein, Defendants knowingly made false statements regarding their compliance with state and federal law regarding their duties to prevent diversion, their duties to monitor, report and halt suspicious orders, and/or concealed their noncompliance with these requirements.

881. Defendants had a duty to disclose the above-referenced material facts and concealed them. These false representations and concealed facts were material to the conduct and actions at issue. Defendants made these false representations and concealed facts with knowledge of the falsity of their representations and did so with the intent of misleading Plaintiff, Plaintiff's community, the public, and persons on whom Plaintiff relied.

882. These false representations and concealments were reasonably calculated to deceive Plaintiff Muskegon County and the physicians who prescribed opioids for persons in

Muskegon County, were made with the intent to deceive, and did in fact deceive these persons and Muskegon County.

883. Plaintiff relied on Defendants' representations and/or concealments, both directly and indirectly. Plaintiff's injuries were proximately caused by this reliance.

884. The injuries alleged by Plaintiff herein were sustained as a direct and proximate cause of Defendants' fraudulent conduct.

885. Plaintiff seeks economic losses (direct, incidental, or consequential pecuniary losses and damages) resulting from Defendants' fraudulent activity, including fraudulent misrepresentations and fraudulent concealment.

886. Plaintiff seeks all legal and equitable relief as allowed by law, including *inter alia*, injunctive relief, restitution, disgorgement of profits, compensatory damages, and all damages allowed by law to be paid by the Defendants, attorneys' fees and costs, and pre- and post-judgment interest.

EIGHTH CLAIM FOR RELIEF

Civil Conspiracy
(Against Defendants)

887. Plaintiff incorporates by reference all other paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth herein, and further alleges:

888. Defendants engaged in a civil conspiracy to commit fraud and misrepresentation in conjunction with their unlawful distribution and diversion of opioids into and around Muskegon County.

889. Through an express or implied agreement among them, Defendants were involved in a concerted action to perpetrate a fraud on the Plaintiff by the unlawful distribution and diversion of opioids into and around Muskegon County.

890. Defendants acted in furtherance of their agreement which was a concerted action between and among Defendants.

891. Specifically, Marketing Defendants led a nationwide conspiracy to bribe medical practitioners to unnecessarily prescribe opioids.

892. Marketing Defendants' conspiracy to bribe practitioners generated substantial profits for Defendants, their companies, and for co-conspirators.

893. The purpose of the concerted action was to accomplish a criminal or unlawful goal or to accomplish a lawful purpose by the use of criminal or unlawful means.

894. Defendants' conspiracy and acts are also alleged in greater detail, including but without limitation, in Plaintiff's racketeering allegations (Counts one and five) and are incorporated herein.

895. Defendants unlawfully failed to act to prevent the fraud and failed to monitor, report, and prevent suspicious orders of opioids.

896. Defendants acted with a common understanding and design to commit unlawful acts as alleged, acted purposefully, without reasonable or lawful excuse, to create injuries alleged herein.

897. Defendants knew of, or acquiesced in, this wrongful and fraudulent conduct.

898. Defendants' conspiracy and actions and omissions in furtherance thereof caused foreseeable losses.

899. Defendants acted with malice, purposefully, unlawfully, and without reasonable excuse.

900. Muskegon County was damaged as a result of Defendants' conspiracy to commit fraud.

901. Defendants benefited by this wrongful and fraudulent conduct.

902. Each of the Defendants committed tortious acts in concert with each other and any co-conspirator.

903. As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conspiracy and illegal, wrongful, or tortious conduct, Muskegon County has been injured and sustained damages.

PRAYER FOR RELIEF

WHEREFORE, Plaintiff, Muskegon County, Michigan, acting on behalf of itself and on behalf of its inhabitants, prays that the Court grant the following relief:

A. Enjoin the Manufacturing Defendants from violating the MCPA by making any further false or misleading statements or omissions related to opioids;

B. Enjoin the Defendants from failing to monitor, report, and halt suspicious orders as required by common law and the federal CSA, as incorporated by Mich. Admin. Code R. 338.493c(i);

C. Order defendants to pay costs, losses and damages, in excess of $75,000, for injuries sustained by Muskegon County, acting on its own behalf and on behalf of its inhabitants, as a proximate result of the Defendants' unlawful conduct as set forth herein; and

D. Plaintiff respectfully requests that this Court enter an Order of judgment granting all relief requested in this Complaint, and/or allowed at law or in equity, including:

a. abatement of the nuisance;

b. actual damages;

c. declaratory relief;

d. treble or multiple damages and civil penalties as allowed by statute;

e. exemplary damages;

f. disgorgement;

g. equitable and injunctive relief in the form of Court-enforced corrective action, programs, and communications;

h. forfeiture, disgorgement, restitution, and/or divestiture of proceeds and assets;

i. attorneys' fees;

j. costs and expenses of suit;

k. pre- and post-judgment interest; and

l. such other and further relief as this Court deems appropriate.

JURY DEMAND

Plaintiff demands trial by jury.

Dated: October 9, 2018

Respectfully submitted,

/s/ Robert B. Sickels

Robert B. Sickels
Lisa M. Esser
SOMMERS SCHWARTZ LAW OFFICES
One Towne Square
17th Floor
Southfield, MI 48076
Tel.: 248-746-4025
Fax: 248-936-2158
rsickels@sommerspc.com
lesser@sommerspc.com

Paul T. Farrell, Jr.
Bert Ketchum
GREENE, KETCHUM, FARRELL, BAILEY & TWEEL, LLP
419 - 11th Street (25701)/ P.O. Box 2389
Huntington, West Virginia 25724-2389
Tel.: 800-479-0053 or 304-525-9115
Fax: 304-529-3284
paul@greeneketchum.com
bert@greeneketchurn.com

Russell W. Budd
J. Burton LeBlanc, IV
Laura J. Baughman
S. Ann Saucer
Christine C. Mansour
BARON & BUDD, P.C.
3102 Oak Lawn Avenue, Suite 11 00
Dallas, TX 752 19
Tel.: 214-521-3605
Fax: 214-520-1181
rbudd@baronbudd.com
bleblanc@baronbudd.com
lbaughman@baronbudd.com
asaucer@baronbudd.com
cmansour@baronbudd.com

Peter J. Mougey
Troy Rafferty
Page A. Poerschke
Laura S. Dunning
Neil E. "Ned" McWilliams
Jeffrey Gaddy
LEVIN, PAPANTONIO, THOMAS, MITCHELL, RAFFERTY & PROCTOR, P.A.
316 S. Baylen Street, Suite 600
Pensacola, FL 32502-5996
Tel.: 850-435-7068
Fax: 850-436-6068
pmougey@levinlaw.com
trafferty@levinlaw.com
ppoerschke@levinlaw.com
ldunning@levinlaw.com
nmcwilliams@levinlaw.com
jgaddy@levinlaw.com

Roland K. Tellis
Mark P. Pifko
BARON & BUDD, P.C.
15910 Ventura Boulevard, Suite 1600
Los Angeles, CA 91436
Tel.: 818-839-2333
Fax: 818-986-9698
rtellis@baronbudd.com
mpifko@baronbudd.com

Anthony J. Majestro
POWELL & MAJESTRO, PLLC
405 Capitol Street, Suite P-1200
Charleston, WV 25301
Tel.: 304-346-2889
Fax: 304-346-2895
amajestro@powellmajestro.com

James C. Peterson
R. Edison Hill
Aaron Harrah
HILL, PETERSON, CARPER, BEE & DEITZLER, PLLC
NorthGate Business Park
500 Tracy Way
Charleston, WV 25311
Tel.: 304-345-5667
Fax: 304-345-1519
jcpeterson@hpcbd.com
rehill@hpcbd.com
aaron@hpcbd.com

Michael J. Fuller, Jr.
Amy Quezon
McHUGH FULLER LAW GROUP, PLLC
97 Elias Whiddon Rd.
Hattiesburg, MS 39402
Tel.: 601-261-2220
Fax: 601-261-2481
mike@mchughfuller.com
amy@mchughfuller.com

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I HEREBY CERTIFY that on this 9th day of October, 2018, I electronically filed the foregoing document with the Clerk of Court by using the CM/ECF System.

/s/ Robert B. Sickels

Robert B. Sickels
Sommers Schwartz, P.C.
One Towne Square, 17th Floor
Southfield, MI 48076

Introduction

The epidemic and its causes

While the staggering impact of the opioid epidemic in America in terms of lives lost and lives ruined is well known, the economic impact of the epidemic on governments is less well understood. Those who are involved in providing governmental services are aware of the staggering amounts the epidemic has cost American tax payers. The Center for Disease Control estimates opioid-related expenditures, including first responder costs, addiction and mental health care costs, law enforcement costs, incarceration costs, costs for autopsies, costs for social and educational programs to exceed $78.5 billion a year and growing.

The costs to Michigan governmental entities has been and will be staggering as well. Michigan has ranked 10th in the nation for opioid prescription sales per capita for the past several years. There is a known correlation between the extent of opioid sales and the abuse of prescription opioid medications in specific geographic areas.

Mounting evidence for numerous sources has reaffirmed that pharmaceutical manufacturers and drug distributors were largely responsible for creating and fueling the epidemic by deceptively convincing the medical community that prescription opioids for chronic pain was safe and effective, when, in fact, there were no studies that supported their claims. Years of experience has taught that the claims of the pharmaceutical industry were not only false but driven by an insatiable thirst for enormous profits – billions and billions of dollars in profits.

Sadly, opioid addicts often turn to heroin as a cheaper alternative to opioid pills. The rise in opioid addiction has been accompanied by a step rise in heroin addiction. And Michigan tax payers have been footing the bill for the epidemic for over a decade.

Governmental Units Seek Compensation

Governmental units all over the country are fighting back and seeking to hold the companies that made, marketed and sold the addictive opioids and the companies that distributed the drugs accountable for the financial damage they have caused.

As of December 2018, hundreds of counties, cities, and townships have filed lawsuits against several manufacturers and distributors of opioids prescription drugs.

The legal claims against the manufacturers are based not only on their deceptive marketing and branding practices regarding their claims that opioids were safe and effective in treating

chronic pain, but also they are charged with violations of the RICO act, fraud and public nuisance.

The claims against the 3 major distributors, Cardinal Heath, McKesson and Amerisourcebergen Drug Corporation related to their failure to adequately monitor and report to the Drug Enforcement Administration abnormal sales patterns to pharmacies and medical facilities, as required by state and federal law (See 21 U.S.C. § 801(2); 21 U.S.C. § 821-824, 827, 880; MCL 333.7311(1)(c); MCL 333.7306(1)). McKesson has already paid over 150 million dollars in fines to the DEA for violations of these laws. However, by revenues, McKesson is the 5th largest corporation in the United States and the fine amounted to less than a week's worth of profits for the company. Cardinal Health was fined $44 million for its failure to report suspicious narcotic orders to the Drug Enforcement Administration.

Potentially recoverable economic damages include:

1. Money wrongfully paid for opioids through government-payor programs, including employee insurance;

2. Costs for providing medical care, additional therapeutic and prescription drug purchases, and other treatments for patients suffering from opioid-related addiction or disease, including overdoses and deaths;

3. Costs for providing treatment, counseling and rehabilitation services;

4. Costs for providing treatment of infants born with opioid-related medical conditions;

5. Costs for providing welfare or protective services for children whose parents suffer from opioid-related disability or incapacitation; and

6. Costs directly associated with law enforcement and public safety relating to the opioid epidemic. Local and state governments may also be entitled to injunctive relief to prevent further unlawful distribution of these drugs, including funding for their affected departments and education.

National Consolidation of Lawsuits

Most of the lawsuits filed by governmental units have been filed in various Federal District Courts around the country. A panel of federal jurists called the Joint Panel On Multidistrict Litigation has ruled that all of the federal cases are to be consolidated before one District Court

Judge, at least for purposes of pre-trial discovery. The judge that was selected to preside over all of the opioid prescription cases in which governmental units are named plaintiffs is Judge Dan Aaron Polster of the Eastern Division of the Northern District of Ohio.

Given the sizable number of Plaintiff firms involved, Judge Polster has appointed lead counsel and an executive board to manage and conduct pre-trial discovery and all other aspects of the litigation. In the event that a settlement is not reached with all named Defendants, bellwether trials may be conducted.

The Sommers Schwartz Proposal

The Southfield based firm of Sommers Schwartz has joined forced with 5 nationally prominent law firms, listed on the front page of this brochure, to pursue opioid litigation cases on behalf of Michigan governmental units. Paul Farrell of Green, Ketchum Farrell, Bailey & Tweet was appointed by Judge Polster as co-lead counsel and 4 other attorneys from this consortium of firms were appointed to be members of the executive committee and liaison counsel. This group of firms currently represents over 100 governmental units from more than 10 different states as well as the State of New Mexico.

We have obtained extensive data and reports from the State of Michigan that detail the sales and distribution of opioids to every county, zip code and pharmacy in Michigan during the years 2013 to 2017. The data and reports will be instrumental to proving Michigan claims against the manufacturers and distributors of opioids.

In this brochure, we have included informational material to better familiarize you with our proposal, including resumes of the firms and the attorneys with whom we have entered into co-counsel agreements for purposes of pursuing opioid claims. Also, we have attached a form retainer agreement and a form resolution that would need to be approved and adopted in order to retain outside legal counsel to pursue opioid related claims. The retainer agreement provides that the governmental unit will control the litigation process every step of the way, will not be obligated to pay any costs associated with prosecuting the claims and will be obligated to pay attorney fees only if there is a recovery.

PROFESSIONAL SERVICES AGREEMENT BETWEEN
THE PITTSFIELD CHARTER TOWNSHIP AND SOMMERS SCHWARTZ, PC

THIS AGREEMENT is made and entered into by and between the Pittsfield Charter Township, a Michigan municipality, 6201 W. Michigan Avenue, Ann Arbor, MI 48108 ("Pittsfield"), and Sommers Schwartz, P.C., 1 Towne Square, Suite 1700, Southfield, MI 48076, as lead counsel, as well as other participating firms identified in the document entitled "Authority to Represent," incorporated by reference herein, (collectively "Law Firms").

WITNESSETH:

WHEREAS, Pittsfield and its officials maintain legal causes of action against those in the chain of distribution of prescription opiates/opioids responsible for the opioid epidemic plaguing Pittsfield, including, but not limited to, filing a claim for public nuisance to abate the damages caused thereby:

WHEREAS, Pittsfield requires the retention of special counsel to prosecute such claims;

WHEREAS, Sommers Schwartz, P.C., and the participating firms have the requisite subject matter expertise and experience to pursue such claims on behalf of Pittsfield;

NOW, THEREFORE, Pittsfield and the Law Firms mutually agree as follows:

SECTION 1. <u>Scope of Services</u>

The Law Firms agree to perform and carry out in a manner satisfactory to Pittsfield the following services: advise, consult, and litigate the claims referenced herein as requested and supervised by the Charter Township of Pittsfield attorney or his/her designee. This shall include any related litigation and/or appeals as agreed to

by the parties.

SECTION 2. Compensation and Method of Payment

2.1. Compensation.

Compensation for legal services rendered will be in accordance with the terms set forth in the Authority to Represent, incorporated herein by reference.

2.2. Method of Payment.

The fees set forth herein shall be paid in accordance with the Authority to Represent or, if applicable, with the final order of the Court which ultimately adjudicates the claims or which finally approves any resulting settlement agreement.

The Law Firms have agreed to bring this action on a contingency basis. This means that the payment of attorney fees is dependent upon a recovery. If the Law Firms are unsuccessful and there is no recovery, Pittsfield will not be obligated to pay any attorneys' fees. The fees and expenses that Pittsfield pays to the Law Firms will come from the Defendants if the Law Firms are successful.

SECTION 3. Term

The term of this Agreement shall commence on _____, ____, 2018 and shall continue until this Agreement is terminated or amended.

SECTION 4. Subcontracting

None of the work or services covered by this Agreement shall be subcontracted without the prior written approval of Pittsfield. Any work or services subcontracted hereunder shall be specified by written contract and shall be made expressly subject to each provision of this Agreement. Prior to the Law Firms retaining or utilizing any outside consultants or experts to provide services related to

this Agreement, the Law Firms and Pittsfield shall consult and agree on the selection, cost, and method of payment of any consultants or experts necessary to prosecute the lawsuit.

That said, the parties to this Agreement understand that the prosecution of these claims will likely require the retention of expert witnesses and consultants. Nothing in this Agreement will be construed to prevent the retention of same.

SECTION 5. Assignment

The Law Firms shall not assign any interest in this Agreement, and shall not transfer any interest in the same, whether by assignment or novation, without the prior written consent of Pittsfield.

SECTION 6. Compliance with Laws and Policies

In the performance of services under this Agreement, the Law Firms shall comply with all applicable statutes, ordinances, regulations and rules of the Federal Government, the State of Michigan, and the Charter Township of Pittsfield.

SECTION 7. Reports, Information and Audits

The Law Firms, at such times and in such form as Pittsfield may require, shall furnish Pittsfield reports as may be requested pertaining to the work or services undertaken pursuant to this Agreement, and any other matters covered by this Agreement. The Law Firms shall retain all financial and administrative records applicable to this Agreement and the work performed hereunder for a period of three years after the expiration or termination of this Agreement, and shall permit Pittsfield or any of its representatives or auditors access to such records, including for purposes of responding to public records requests.

SECTION 8. Confidentiality

The Law Firms and their agents and employees will keep and retain any and all information and records generated under this Agreement in the strictest confidence, regarding all such matters as subject to attorney-client privilege to the fullest extent allowed by law, and will neither use such information or records, nor disclose such information or records to anyone without the explicit written permission of Pittsfield.

SECTION 9. Termination

Pittsfield may terminate this Agreement after not less than thirty (30) days written notice to the Law Firms. If this Agreement is terminated by Pittsfield other than for default by the Law Firms, the Law Firms will be paid costs and for services performed up to the effective date of termination upon satisfactory review of the of the costs and billed services by the Charter Township of Pittsfield attorney or his/her representative or designee.

SECTION 10. Notices

All notices required or contemplated by this Agreement shall be personally served or sent by certified mail, addressed to the parties as follows (or to such other address as either party may direct by notice in accordance with this section):

To Pittsfield Charter Township: Mandy Grewal, Township Supervisor

To Plaintiff Counsel: Sommers Schwartz, P.C
Robert Sickels, Esq.
1 Towne Square, Suite 1700
Southfield, MI 48076

SECTION 11. Michigan Law to Govern

This Agreement is entered into and is to be performed in the State of Michigan. The law of the State of Michigan shall govern the rights, obligations, duties and liabilities of the parties to this Agreement and shall govern the interpretation of this Agreement.

SECTION 12. Amendment

This Agreement may be modified or amended only by a written agreement duly executed by the parties hereto.

SECTION 13. Entirety

This Agreement contains the entire Agreement between the parties as to the matters contained herein. Any oral representations or modifications concerning this Agreement shall be of no force and effect.

SECTION 14. Severability

This Agreement shall be severable, if any part or parts of this Agreement shall for any reason be held invalid or unenforceable by a court of competent jurisdiction, all remaining parts shall remain binding and in full force and effect.

SECTION 15. Forum Selection

The Law Firms and their successors and assigns acknowledge and agree that all federal courts of record for the Charter Township of Pittsfield, Michigan, shall be the preferred forum for the filing, initiation, and prosecution of any suit or proceeding arising from or out of, or relating to, this Agreement, or any amendment of attachment thereto, including any duty owed by the Law Firms to Pittsfield in connection

therewith. The parties acknowledge, however, that the unique nature of the claims contemplated herein may require prosecution in federal district courts outside Michigan and the Eastern District of Michigan, and/or may be consolidated with claims filed outside local jurisdictions.

SECTION 16. Ownership of Property

The Law Firms agree that at the expiration or in the event of any termination of this Agreement that any memoranda, maps, drawings, working papers, reports, and other similar documents produced in connection with this Agreement shall become the property of Pittsfield and the Law Firms shall promptly deliver such items to Pittsfield.

SECTION 17. Certification as to Non-Debarment

The Law Firms certify that neither they nor their principals are presently debarred, suspended, proposed for debarment, declared ineligible, or voluntarily excluded from participation in the transaction covered by this Agreement. The Law Firms acknowledge and agree that if they or their principals are presently debarred then they shall not be entitled to compensation under this Agreement and that they shall promptly return to Pittsfield any funds received pursuant to this Agreement. In such event, any materials received by Pittsfield pursuant to this Agreement shall be retained as liquidated damages.

SECTION 18. Contractor's Insurance and Indemnification

a. **Workers' Compensation** - The Law Firms shall secure and maintain such insurance as will protect the Law Firms from claims under the Workers' Compensation Laws.

b. **Professional Liability Insurance** - The Law Firms shall secure and maintain such professional liability insurance as will protect the Law Firms from claims for malpractice which may arise from the performance of the Law Firms' services under this Agreement.

SECTION 19. <u>Non-Performance</u>

If through any cause, the Law Firms shall fail to fulfill in a timely and proper manner its obligations under this Agreement, or if the Law Firms shall violate any of the covenants or agreements of this Agreement, Pittsfield shall have the right to terminate this Agreement by giving written notice to the Law Firms specifying the effective date of the termination, at least five (5) days before such effective date. In such event, all finished or unfinished documents, data, studies, reports, and/or information prepared by the Law Firms under this Agreement shall, at the option of Pittsfield, become Pittsfield's property and the Law Firms shall be entitled to receive equitable compensation for any work satisfactorily completed at the date of termination.

If the Law Firms terminate this Agreement after the work has begun, Pittsfield shall not be required to compensate the Law Firms for services/work not fully completed.

SECTION 20. <u>Conflict of Interest</u>

a. **Employee Or Agent Of Pittsfield** - The Law Firms agree that no officer, employee, or agent of Pittsfield who exercises any functions or responsibilities in connection

with the planning and carrying out of the litigation, nor any immediate family member, close business associate, or organization which is about to employ any such person, shall have any personal financial interest, direct or indirect, in the Law Firms or in this Agreement and the Law Firms shall take appropriate steps to assure compliance with this provision.

b. **Current or Future Conflicts** - For the purposes of this Section, the term "Matter" shall mean any official proceeding before a judicial or administrative body that is readily identifiable under the laws of the federal, state or local government. For the purposes of this Agreement, unless and until representation by the Law Firms of another client rises to the level of being a "Matter", it shall not be considered a conflict.

It is agreed that the Law Firms reserve the right to continue to represent or to undertake to represent existing or new clients in any matter that is not substantially related to the Law Firms' work for Pittsfield even if the interests of such clients in those other matters are directly adverse to Pittsfield, including litigation in which Pittsfield or its officers or related entities are parties. The Law Firms shall notify Pittsfield of any such conflict. The Law Firms agree, however, that the prospective consent to conflicting representation reflected in the preceding shall not apply in any instance where as the result of the Law Firms' representation of Pittsfield the Law

Firms have obtained sensitive, proprietary or otherwise confidential information that, if known to any such other client of the Law Firms, could be used in any such other matter by such client to the material disadvantage of Pittsfield and/or any of its individual officers or the entities represented by those officers or agents.

The Law Firms consent to alert Pittsfield as soon as they become aware of new or potential Matters in order to give Pittsfield the opportunity to waive any potential conflict of interest. However, should Pittsfield refuse to waive a conflict of interest to allow the Law Firms to represent another client in a Matter adverse to Pittsfield, Pittsfield agrees to terminate this Agreement and the Law Firms' representation of Pittsfield under this Agreement so that the Law Firms are free to undertake such other Matters, subject only to the restrictions designated herein. If Pittsfield refuses to waive a conflict of interest and, thereby, terminates this Agreement, in that circumstance, the Law Firms shall be entitled to receive equitable compensation for any work satisfactorily completed at the date of termination.

SECTION 21. Waiver

This Agreement shall be construed in a manner that a waiver of any breach of any provision of this Agreement shall not constitute or operate as a waiver of any other breach of such provision or of any other provisions, nor shall any failure to enforce any provision hereof operate as a waiver of such provision or of any other provision.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, this Agreement has been executed by the Law Firms on the ____ day of _____, 2018 and by the Charter Township of Pittsfield on the ____ day of _____, 2018

PITTSFIELD CHARTER TOWNSHIP

By: _____

SOMMERS SCHWARTZ, P.C.:

By: _____
Robert Sickels, Esq.

OPIOID LITIGATION: REPRESENTATIVE LIST OF GOVERNMENTAL CLIENTS

Kentucky (37):
Anderson County
Bell County
Boone County
Boyd County
Boyle County
Campbell County
Carlisle County
Christian County
Clay County
Cumberland County
Fayette County (City of Lexington)
Fleming County
Franklin County
Garrard County
Greenup County
Harlan County
Henderson County
Henry County
Hopkins County
Jefferson County (City of Louisville)
Jessamine County
Kenton County
Knox County
Laurel County
Leslie County
Lincoln County
Madison County
Marshall County
Nicholas County
Oldham County
Pendleton County
Perry County
Pulaski County

Shelby County
Spencer County
Union County
Whitley County

Ohio (20):
Adams County
Belmont County
Brown County
City of Cincinnati
Clermont County
Columbiana County
Erie County
Gallia County
Guernsey County
Hocking County
Huron County
Jackson County
Jefferson County
Lawrence County
Licking County
Pike County
City of Portsmouth
Ross County
Scioto County
Vinton County

Illinois (6):
Alexander County
Bond County
Christian County
Gallatin County
Hardin County
Jersey County

West Virginia (6):
Boone County
Cabell County
Fayette County
Kanawha County

Logan County
Wayne County
Alabama (4):
Barbour County
City of Birmingham
Etowah County
City of Fort Payne

Pennsylvania (2):
Columbia County
Luzerne County

Eastern Band of Cherokee

Indiana:
Harrison County, IN

Mississippi (2):
Lawrence County, MS
Jefferson Davis, MS

State of New Mexico

North Carolina:
New Hanover County

Michigan
Branch County
Eaton County
Muskegon County
Calhoun County
Township of Canton
City of Taylor
City of Allen Park
City of Dearborn
City of Livonia
City of Riverview
Charter Township of Clinton

California
City of San Diego

Oregon
City of Portland

Wisconsin
City of Milwaukee

Currently, Sommers Schwartz consists of 36 partners, associates and of counsel, 8 paralegals, 3 nurse consultants, and a dedicated group of 44 support staff. We have been representing individuals and businesses for nearly 50 years. Our founding members, including Stanley Schwartz, Howard Silver, Norm Sommers, Jeffery Shillman, Leonard Schwartz, David Getto and Norman Tucker were legal trailblazers in Michigan and the mid-west during the firm's formative years. They literally set the bar for legal excellence and an uncompromising dedication to the ethical representation of their clients.

Respect in the legal field is not easily achieved. Through hard work, exceptional talent and a dedication to excellence, Sommers Schwartz has become one of the most well-respected and well-known firms in Michigan. We have successfully litigated and continue to litigate cases in many states, including Illinois, Georgia, Pennsylvania and Ohio and in federal courts throughout America.

A stellar reputation and long history of success has its benefits: We are regarded by the bench and bar as formidable advocates, particularly in the fields of medical malpractice, class actions, product liability, mass torts, employment disputes, complex business litigation, FLSA litigation, consumer protection, appeals and more. Our national reach includes serving on plaintiff steering committees in mass torts and many consumer related multi-district litigation matters.

ROBERT B. SICKELS, SENIOR SHAREHOLDER

Robert Sickels is a 1972 Honors College graduate of Michigan State University and a 1978 graduate of Wayne State University Law School. After graduation, he became a commercial litigator with the law firm of Evans and Luptak, based in Detroit. Three years later, he was recruited for a position at William Gage, P.C. where he developed expertise in mass tort litigation by successfully representing scores of women injured by an intra-uterine contraceptive device, the Dalkon Shield, manufactured and deceptively marketed by the A.H. Robbins Company.

In the late 1980's, Mr. Sickels became a partner with William Gage to form the boutique plaintiffs' litigation firm of Gage and Sickels, P.C. which developed a stellar reputation as trial attorneys in the fields of complex medical negligence and products liability.

In 1995, Mr. Sickels joined Sommers, Schwartz, Silver and Schwartz, P.C. The following year, he became a shareholder and full partner of the firm. Since then, he has engineered scores of jury verdicts and many hundreds of settlements that have provided many millions in compensation for his clients.

In addition to handling complex medical negligence matters in Michigan, Ohio and Pennsylvania, Mr. Sickels has focused a large portion of his practice on actions against the manufacturers of defective medical products. Recently, he was co-counsel in 2 class actions representing hundreds of victims of the meningitis outbreak due to contaminated steroids sold to 2 Michigan Pain Clinics by the New England Compounding Pharmacy. He served as the Michigan liaison for the Plaintiff's Steering Committee of the NECC Multi-District Litigation matter and was co-trial counsel for the two actions that were brought against the Michigan Pain Clinics.

Moreover, in recent years, Mr. Sickels has filed and resolved scores of claims relating to defective and deceptively marketed hip implants against various major manufacturers of metal on metal devices, including DePuy Orthopedics, Biomet, Wright Medical Technologies, and the Stryker Corporation.

Mr. Sickels has been a long-standing member of the Executive Board of Directors of the Michigan Association for Justice. Currently, he is a member of several American Association for Justice litigation groups, including the DePuy ASR hip implant group, the Stryker Rejuvenate hip implant group, the Wright Medical Technologies hip implant group and the Transvaginal Mesh litigation group.

For MAJ and the Negligence Law Section of the Michigan State Bar, Mr. Sickels has lectured on the topics of expert qualifications in malpractice and products liability matters, Damages in Malpractice actions, Radiology Malpractice and has made several presentations regarding Multi-District Medical Device litigation.

In 2017, Mr. Sickels was recognized by Michigan Lawyers Weekly as a "Michigan Leader in the Law."

LISA M. ESSER-WEIDENFELLER, SHAREHOLDER

Lisa Esser-Weidenfeller has been a champion for justice for over a decade, fighting tirelessly for the rights of Michigan's citizens. Possessing expertise in complex civil litigation, Lisa has obtained millions on behalf of her clients. Her experience in advancing the claims of those harmed by pharmaceutical products and compounded drugs began with the 2012 case against New England Compounding Center who dispensed thousands of vials of contaminated steroids, subsequently causing 60 deaths and hundreds of serious fungal infections in Michigan citizens. Lisa is a shareholder at Sommers Schwartz, P.C. She has recently been recognized as an Up and Coming Lawyer by Michigan Lawyers Weekly, by National Trial Lawyers as a Top 40 under 40 litigator, and has been named as a Rising Star by Super Lawyers every year since 2011. She is an active member of the American Bar Association, American Association for Justice, Michigan Association for Justice for which she serves on the Executive Board, the Oakland County Bar Association serving on the medical legal committee, and the State Bar of Michigan serving on the District I Character & Fitness Committee.

Lisa graduated from Thomas M. Colley Law School in 2006. In addition to graduating summa cum laude, Lisa was awarded the President's Achievement Award, James E. Burns Memorial Award, Alumni Distinguished Student Award, Eugene Krasicky Award, and received numerous book awards. She also studied international and environmental law at Monash University in Melbourne, Australia and at Canterbury University in Christchurch, New Zealand. Lisa completed her undergraduate education in Finance and Economics from Western Michigan University in 2003. Lisa is licensed in good standing in the State of Michigan. She is also currently admitted Pro Hac Vice in Illinois, Georgia and North Carolina.

Baron & Budd, P.C. is among the largest and most accomplished plaintiffs' law firms in the country. With 40 years of experience, Baron & Budd has the expertise and resources to handle complex litigation throughout the United States. As a law firm that takes pride in remaining at the forefront of litigation, Baron & Budd has spearheaded many significant cases for entities and individuals. Since the firm was founded in 1977, Baron & Budd has achieved substantial national acclaim for its work on cutting-edge litigation, trying hundreds of cases to verdict and settling tens of thousands of cases in areas of litigation as diverse as pharmaceuticals and defective medical devices, asbestos and mesothelioma, water contamination, fraudulent banking practices, motor vehicles, employment, and other consumer fraud issues.

Baron & Budd has represented hundreds of public entities in pharmaceutical, environmental, consumer and securities litigation. The Firm's attorneys were part of an attorney group that recently negotiated a $553 million settlement with 4 vehicle manufacturers regarding their use of faulty airbags manufactured by Takata. Baron & Budd's environmental litigation group litigated and settled claims on behalf of more than 150 water providers in 17 states regarding Methyl Teritary Butyl Ether (MTBE) contamination in groundwater. The $423 million settlement, reached with many of the country's leading gas companies, requires gasoline refiners to pay water providers' costs to remove MTBE from public drinking water wells and for refiners to pay for treatment of qualifying wells that may become contaminated within the next 30 years. The Firm's attorneys were co-lead counsel in litigation brought on behalf of seven states' attorneys general against GlaxoSmithKline regarding its fraudulent marketing of the diabetes drug Avandia; these cases settled for $177 million. Baron & Budd's environmental litigation group represented 30 mid-west water providers in litigation regarding the contamination of water systems by the agricultural chemical atrazine; these cases settled for $105 million. The firm also served as co-lead counsel for the states of West Virginia, Hawaii and Mississippi for their claims against various financial institutions regarding fraudulent marketing of payment protection plans and related credit card services, ultimately settling the cases for more than $43 million.

Baron & Budd represents thousands of individuals in pharmaceutical, defective medical device, securities, environmental and motor vehicle-related cases. The firm's attorneys have served or continue to serve on Plaintiffs Steering Committees and in key leadership roles in complex, multi-district litigations, including *In Re: 7-Eleven, Inc. Shareholders Litigation*; *In re Semtech Corporation Securities Litigation*; *In Re: Methyl Tertiary Butyl Ether ("MTBE") Products Liability Litigation*; *In Re: Checking Account Overdraft Litigation*; *In Re: Oil Spill by the Oil Rig Deepwater Horizon in the Gulf of Mexico*; the 7 Pelvic Repair System Products Liability MDLs; *In Re: Fresenius Granuflo/Naturalyte Dialysate Products Liability Litigation*; *In re: Cook Medical, Inc., IVC Filters Marketing, Sales Practices and Products Liability Litigation*; *In Re: Bard IVC Filters Products Liability Litigation*; *In Re: Takata Airbag Products Liability Litigation*; *In Re: Fluoroquinolone Products Liability Litigation*; *In Re: Zofran (Ondansetron) Products Liability Litigation*; and *In Re: Volkswagen Clean Diesel Marketing, Sales Practices, and Products Liability Litigation*.

Baron & Budd's attorneys are consistently recognized for excellence in advocacy by both peers and national legal publications and organizations, including the *Best Lawyers in America*, *National Trial Lawyers Top 100 Trial Lawyers List*, and the Firm's attorneys won a 2017 Burton Award, recognizing outstanding legal writing for an article appearing in *Trial* Magazine. *The National Law Journal* has included the firm in its NLJ "Hot List" of exemplary plaintiffs firms in the United States eight years since the list's inception in 2002 (American Lawyer Media). *The National Law Journal* also named Baron & Budd to the list of America's Elite Trial Lawyers, a list is comprised of 50 law firms that have achieved significant results on behalf of plaintiffs within the previous year and have an established track record of delivering impressive results. Baron & Budd has been a finalist for the Public Justice Foundation's "Trial Lawyer of the Year" award four times – most recently in 2013 for the Atrazine litigation and 2012 for the *In Re Checking Account Overdraft Litigation* – and was awarded the honor in 2006 for its work on a decades-long case against fighting water contamination in Tucson, Arizona.

Baron & Budd has frequently contributed resources and finances to a number of worthwhile nonprofit organizations including the International Mesothelioma Program at Brigham and Women's Hospital, Asbestos Disease Awareness Organization, Lung Cancer Alliance, the National Comprehensive Cancer Network (NCCN), Attorneys Serving the Community (a Dallas-Ft. Worth area women's attorney group), Genesis Women's Shelter and the Dallas Children's Advocacy Center.

Russell W. Budd

President and Managing Shareholder ● Baron & Budd, P.C.

Russell W. Budd is a driving force in the world of plaintiffs' attorneys, having devoted his entire career to championing the rights of people and communities harmed by corporate malfeasance. Budd currently presides over one of the nation's largest plaintiffs' firms, Baron & Budd, headquartered in Dallas, Texas with offices in Austin, Texas; Los Angeles and San Diego, California; and Baton Rouge and New Orleans, Louisiana.

Budd, a shareholder of Baron & Budd since 1985 and president and managing shareholder since 2002, has expanded the firm from its cornerstone asbestos practice into the areas of pharmaceuticals and defective medical devices, water contamination, fraudulent banking practices, motor vehicles, employment, and other consumer fraud issues. Baron & Budd represents public entities in pharmaceutical litigation and consumer litigation, and represents hundreds of public entities in water contamination cases. Baron & Budd also represents thousands of individuals with claims against pharmaceutical companies and medical device manufacturers. Budd has been appointed to the following Plaintiffs' Steering Committees for pending, nationwide pharmaceutical and medical device litigation: *In re: Cook Medical, Inc., IVC Filters Marketing, Sales Practices and Products Liability Litigation*, MDL 2570; *In Re: Bard IVC Filters Products Liability Litigation*, MDL 2641; and *In Re: Zofran (Ondansetron) Products Liability Litigation*, MDL 2657. In addition to serving on the Plaintiffs' Steering Committee, Budd is co-lead counsel for Plaintiffs in *In Re: Fluoroquinolone Products Liability Litigation*, MDL 2642.

For more than decade, Budd has played significant roles in asbestos litigation on a national level. As chair and member of several asbestos creditors' bankruptcy committees, Budd has successfully resolved over 100,000 victims' claims with some of Wall Street's biggest companies. Budd was a chief negotiator of a $4 billion national settlement with Halliburton that established a trust fund to protect present and future asbestos victims throughout the United States – the largest asbestos trust fund of its kind anywhere in the world. He was also on the committee that negotiated a $3.9 billion settlement with United States Gypsum to benefit future asbestos claimants and has participated in negotiations that led W.R. Grace to fund a bankruptcy trust on for asbestos claimants with nearly $3 billion in cash and stock equity.

Budd has also been instrumental in conducting national negotiations for non-asbestos claims. Budd was a chief negotiator for the 2012 settlement with JPMorgan Chase in *In Re Checking Account Overdraft Litigation*, which resulted in $110 million in cash and more than $100 million in business practice changes benefiting Chase customers. Budd was a leader in the *Overdraft* litigation which led to the 2011 settlement of $410 million with Bank of America. Budd was one of the negotiators of a $177 million settlement for litigation brought on behalf of seven states' attorneys general against GlaxoSmithKline regarding its fraudulent marketing of the diabetes drug Avandia. Budd was a key negotiator of settlements valued at more than $43 million for the states of West Virginia, Hawaii and Mississippi for their claims against various financial institutions regarding fraudulent marketing of payment protection plans and related credit card services. Budd was also the chief negotiator for Plaintiffs in the settlement of a California Proposition 65 case involving efforts by three environmental groups to reduce cancer-causing diesel engine exhaust emissions from school buses. The settlement, valued at almost $35 million, resulted in more than $28 million being invested in the largest private school bus fleet in California in order to decrease the pollutant levels inside the buses, and is one of the largest Proposition 65 settlements to date.

Budd serves on the Board of Governors of the American Association for Justice (AAJ) and has served on the Board of Directors and Executive Committee of the Texas Trial Lawyers Association (TTLA). In 2010, Budd was awarded the prestigious Harry M. Philo Award Trial Lawyer of the Year Award from AAJ, which was presented in recognition of his dedicated and consistent leadership in protecting the rights of individuals through the civil justice system. In 2007, he was awarded AAJ's Wiedemann Wysocki National Finance Council Award. The award recognizes attorneys for their commitment to the legal profession and their efforts to improve the civil justice system.

Under Budd's leadership, Baron & Budd has won numerous national awards. The *National Law Journal* has included the firm in its *NLJ* "Hot List" of exemplary plaintiffs firms in the United States eight years since the list's inception in 2002 (American Lawyer Media). In 2012, Attorneys Serving the Community (ASC) honored Baron & Budd with the organization's inaugural "Friend of the Community" award for the firm's long-standing history of charitable donations to ASC. Baron & Budd has also been a finalist for the Public Justice Foundation's "Trial Lawyer of the Year" award four times – most recently in 2013 – and was awarded the honor in 2007 for its work on a decades-long case fighting water contamination in Tucson, Arizona. Budd, along with Baron & Budd colleagues and co-counsel from other firms nationwide, was named a finalist for the 2012 Public Justice award for work on *In Re Checking Account Overdraft Litigation.* Budd has also been recognized for decades of advocacy with selections to *The Best Lawyers in America* (2014–present) and *Super Lawyers*® (2003–present). Budd was selected in 2015 and 2017 by *Best Lawyers* as Lawyer of the Year in Mass Tort Litigation and Class Actions.

Under Budd's direction, Baron & Budd has frequently contributed resources and finances to a number of worthwhile nonprofit organizations including the International Mesothelioma Program at Brigham and Women's Hospital, Asbestos Disease Awareness Organization, Lung Cancer Alliance, the National Comprehensive Cancer Network (NCCN), Genesis Women's Shelter and the Dallas Children's Advocacy Center.

In 2017, Budd and his wife donated $3 million to the University of Texas School of Law to endow the Budd Innocence Center at the Law School. The Budd Innocence Center will help exonerate wrongfully convicted men and women in Texas prisons. In 2014, they donated $2.5 million to Southern Methodist University in Dallas to endow The Budd Center for Involving Communities in Education. The Center is a radical concept that works closely with numerous non-profit organizations to help children exit poverty through education. Though initially focused on West Dallas, the program hopes to create a template for the nation in promoting truly substantial change. Another cause close to his heart is Habitat for Humanity, which gives hardworking Dallas families a chance at first-time home ownership. He has personally contributed generously to the "Building on Faith" project, a collaborative initiative between the Dallas Faith Communities Coalition (DFCC), the City of Dallas and Habitat for Humanity to build 100 affordable single-family homes in West Dallas.

Budd is a graduate of Trinity University and the University of Texas School of Law. He is licensed in the states of Texas and Michigan. Mr. Budd is also admitted to practice in the U.S. Supreme Court, the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Ninth Circuit, and U.S. District Court for the Northern District of Texas and Southern District of Illinois.

LAURA J. BAUGHMAN

Shareholder ● Baron & Budd, P.C.

Education

University of Texas School of Law, (J.D. 1994) (with honors)
Chief Articles & Notes Editor, Texas International Law Journal, 1993-94
The Cooper Union for the Advancement of Science & Art (M.E.1992, B.S.1990)

Bar & Court Admissions

Texas
New York
California
Missouri
United States Courts of Appeals for the Second & Ninth Circuits
U.S. District Courts, Southern & Eastern Districts of New York
U.S. District Courts, Northern & Eastern Districts of Texas
U.S. District Courts, Northern, Central & Eastern Districts of California

Memberships and Affiliations

American Association for Justice
Public Justice
American Bar Association
Attorneys Serving the Community

Awards, Presentations & Publications

Texas Super Lawyer (Law & Politics Media, Inc.; Key Professional Media, 2004 & 2005)

Texas Rising Star (Law & Politics Media, Inc.; Key Professional Media, 2004)

"Best Lawyer in Dallas Under 40," *D Magazine*, 2006

AV Peer Review Rated by Martindale-Hubbell

American Association for Justice 2011 Annual Convention, Speaker, "The Public Disclosure Bar in a Nutshell," presented to Qui Tam Litigation Group, July 13, 2011

American Association for Justice 2010 Annual Convention, Speaker, "The ABCs of IRS Whistleblower Fraud Cases," July 14, 2010

Association of Trial Lawyers of America 2004 Winter Convention, Panelist, "Should You Just Sit There? Active Participation in the Defense Deposition," February 14, 2004

Prop 65 News Conference & Seminars 2004, Panelist, "Discharge Cases: Proposition 65's Sleeping Giant?" March 29, 2004

Faculty Member, National Institute for Trial Advocacy (NITA) Southern Deposition Program, May 20-21, 2004

"Countervailing Environmental Subsidies: a Solution to the Environmental Inequities of the North American Free Trade Agreement," 29 Texas International Law Journal 1996

ABOUT LAURA BAUGHMAN

Laura Baughman joined Baron & Budd, P.C. in 1995 and has been a shareholder in the firm since 2001. In addition to her law degree, Laura holds bachelor of science and master of engineering degrees in civil (environmental) engineering, a background that serves her well in her law practice. Prior to joining Baron & Budd, Laura served as a briefing attorney to Justice Rose Spector of the Supreme Court of Texas.

Laura co-manages the firm's pharmaceutical litigation group, representing both individuals and public entities. She managed litigation on behalf of seven states against GlaxoSmithKline regarding its fraudulent marketing of the diabetes drug Avandia. This litigation settled for $177 million. Laura also represents many men in litigation who developed abnormal breast growth after taking Risperdal. She has taken an active role in Inferior Vena Cava Filter multi-district litigation, working closely with other members of the PSC on many aspects of the cases, including working with key expert witnesses, motion practice, and depositions.

Laura was appointed as Class Counsel by the Los Angeles Superior Court in *In Re GIB, LLC Cases*, a nationwide consumer class action on behalf of salon stylists and consumers regarding deceptive marketing of Brazilian Blowout Solution (i.e., labels and advertising of "formaldehyde-free" when the product contains the carcinogen formaldehyde). A $4.2 million settlement of this action has been preliminarily approved and is scheduled for final approval in December 2013. Laura also has extensive experience with the law firm's toxic tort litigation group. Laura's notable victories in this area include the successful resolution of a case filed on behalf of 137 people who were exposed to lead and other toxic substances while playing at an abandoned oil refinery in Central Texas. Laura was part of the attorney team that represented 153 water providers in 17 states whose water was contaminated with MTBE. That case resulted in a $423 million settlement and a 30-year commitment by the defendant gasoline refiners to treat 3,385 wells if and when they become contaminated with MTBE.

Laura's other significant cases include being co-lead counsel in two of the largest Proposition 65 cases in history. Proposition 65 is a California state law that permits private citizens to enforce certain environmental regulations on behalf of the public. Laura represented the nonprofit group Communities for a Better Environment in a statewide Proposition 65 water contamination case that culminated in a settlement valued at $107 million. The settlement required the defendant oil companies to upgrade gas stations, clean up groundwater contamination, and take steps to prevent future gasoline leaks. Laura also successfully represented three environmental groups in their efforts to reduce diesel engine exhaust emissions from school buses. The settlement, valued at almost $35 million, resulted in more than $28 million being invested in the largest private school bus fleet in California in order to decrease the pollutant levels inside the buses.

Laura is married and is the proud mother of two daughters.

J. BURTON LEBLANC, IV
Shareholder ● Baron & Budd, P.C.

Baron & Budd shareholder Burton LeBlanc advocates for individuals who have been harmed by corporate wrongdoing and deserve justice and accountability. LeBlanc began his legal career more than twenty-five years ago representing victims of toxic exposure and workplace hazards. His lifelong commitment to service through the legal system was fostered by family as a child in his home state of Louisiana, a state where danger in the workplace was common and expectations for most workers were of a life shortened by the necessity of making a living.

LeBlanc's extensive accomplishments are renowned in the courtroom, and paved the way for him to be named as one of the top 75 plaintiff's attorneys in the United States by *The American Lawyer* in 2014. He focuses his current practice in the areas of pharmaceutical, environmental, securities and asbestos litigation. In addition to his work representing individuals, LeBlanc has successfully represented many governmental entities, including the States of Hawaii, Mississippi, Louisiana, and West Virginia in complex consumer fraud litigation. He was part of Baron & Budd's team that pursued litigation on behalf of seven states' attorneys general against GlaxoSmithKline regarding its fraudulent marketing of the diabetes drug Avandia, litigation which settled for $177 million. LeBlanc is a 2017 recipient of the Lifetime Achievement Honor from America's Top 100 Attorneys for his career dedicated to the protection of America's civil justice system. He has also been selected for inclusion in the *Louisiana Super Lawyers* list from 2012 to the present (Thompson Reuters).

Today Mr. LeBlanc's passion for championing the rights of individuals extends to the national stage where he recently served as president of the American Association for Justice (AAJ). As president of AAJ, the largest trial lawyer non-profit group in the United States, Mr. LeBlanc advocated for protection of America's civil justice system and rallied resources when corporate interests attempted to infringe on individual rights. He is an adamant crusader for the abolition of forced arbitration and a supporter of the fundamental right to a trial by jury.

Mr. LeBlanc's election as AAJ president followed a long history of involvement on both the local and national levels of AAJ and its affiliate organizations. He previously served as president-elect, vice president, treasurer and parliamentarian of AAJ. In addition, Mr. LeBlanc has been a member of AAJ's Executive Committee and the Board of Governors, where he was awarded the Wiedemann Wysocki National Finance Council Award two separate times, most recently in July 2010. Mr. LeBlanc has been a member of the Board of Trustees of the AAJ PAC Committee, chairman of the AAJ National Finance Council, a sustaining member of the AAJ and a member of the Leaders Forum. He is also a member of the AAJ's Section on Toxic Torts and Business Torts. At the local level, LeBlanc served as the President of the Louisiana Association for Justice (LAJ) and frequently testifies before the Louisiana legislature.

LeBlanc is a member of the American Bar Association's (ABA) State Attorney General and State Department of Justice Issues Committee as well as a committee member of the ABA's Section on Toxic Torts. He is also a member of the National Association of Public Pension Attorneys (NAPPA) the National Association of Shareholder & Consumer Attorneys (NASCAT), the Texas Trial Lawyers Association, Louisiana State Bar Association, Baton Rouge Bar Association, Texas State Bar Association, American Bar Association, College of the State Bar of Texas, the Louisiana Bar Foundation and a supporting member of the Trial Lawyers for Public Justice Foundation. He is a frequent lecturer and speaker on issues of environmental law, asbestos litigation, chemical exposure cases and the importance of access to the civil justice system. In November 2013, he testified before the Judicial Conference Advisory Committee on Civil Rules regarding proposed amendments to the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure.

LeBlanc and his wife are active in the Baton Rouge community and serve on multiple boards, including Cancer Services of Greater Baton Rouge, where he served as president. He is a graduate of Louisiana State University and Loyola University School of Law, and is licensed in the states of Louisiana and Texas, several federal courts, and the U.S. Supreme Court.

2600 Citiplace Drive, Baton Rouge, Louisiana ● 225-927-5441 telephone – 225-927-5449 facsimile

J. BURTON LEBLANC, IV
Shareholder ● Baron & Budd, P.C.

EDUCATION

Loyola University School of Law (J.D. 1990)
Louisiana State University (B.A. 1987)

JURISDICTIONS ADMITTED TO PRACTICE

Louisiana State Bar (1991)
Texas State Bar (1992)
United States Supreme Court (1998)
United States District Courts for the Eastern, Middle and Western Districts of Louisiana

PROFESSIONAL & BAR ASSOCIATION MEMBERSHIPS

American Bar Association

- Member, State Attorney General & State Department of Justice Issues Committee

American Association for Justice (*fka* Association of Trial Lawyers of America (ATLA®)

- President (2013-2014)
- President-elect (2012-2013)
- Vice President (2011-2012)
- Diversity Committee (2011-present)
- Secretary (2010-2011)
- Treasurer (2009-2010)
- National Finance Council (Chair, 2009-2010; Vice Chair 2008-2009; Member 2006-present)
- Parliamentarian (2008-2009)
- Leaders Forum (Chair 2010-2011; Member 2004-present)
- Budget Committee (2009-present)
- Justice List Committee (Chair, 2008-present)
- Executive Committee (2007-present)
- PAC Board of Trustees (2006-present)
- Committee for a Better Future (Co-Chair 2006, 2009-2010)
- Board of Governors (2005-2008)
- Business Torts Section (2005-present)
- Section on Toxic, Environmental, and Pharmaceutical Torts (STEP) (1993-present)

Louisiana Association for Justice

- President of the Louisiana Association for Justice (LAJ) (2006-2007)
- Board of Governors – Council of Directors Legislative Committee

Louisiana Bar Foundation

- Member of the Capital Area Community Partnership Panel for the Louisiana Bar Foundation (July 2009-June 2012)

State Trial Lawyers Association

- Secretary/Treasurer – Council of Presidents, State Trial Lawyers Association for North America (2006-2008)

Public Justice

- Board Member – Board of Directors (2015-2017)
- Case Development/Special Projects Committee – Member (2016-2017)
- Case Evaluation Committee – Member (2016-2017)
- Membership Committee – Member (2016-2017)

American Constitution Society for Law and Policy

- Judicial Nominations Task Force – Member (2015-2016)

2600 Citiplace Drive, Baton Rouge, Louisiana ● 225-927-5441 telephone – 225-927-5449 facsimile

J. BURTON LEBLANC, IV
Shareholder ● Baron & Budd, P.C.

APPOINTMENTS

- *In Re The Flintkote Company Bankruptcy*, No. 04-11300-MFW (U.S.D.C. Bankr. D. Del.); Appointed to the Negotiating Sub-Committee (June 2004-present)
- Communications and Outreach Committee, Trial Lawyers for Public Justice Foundation (August 13, 2001)
- Louisiana Supreme Court Committee to Study Financial Assistance To Clients (July 3, 2001)
- *In Re Pittsburgh-Corning Corporation Bankruptcy*, No. 00-22876-JKF (U.S.D.C. Bankr. D. W.D. Pa.); Appointed to Committee of Unsecured Asbestos Creditors (June 2000)
- *In Re Babcock & Wilcox Bankruptcy*, No. 00-10992-B (U.S.D.C. Bankr. D. E.D. La.); Appointed to Trust Advisory Committee (T.A.C.)
- *In Re Babcock & Wilcox Bankruptcy*, No. 00-10992-B (U.S.D.C. Bankr. D. E.D. La.); Appointed to Asbestos Claimants Committee (March 2000)
- *In Re Rockwool Manufacturing Co. Bankruptcy*, No. 96-08295-TBB-11 (U.S.D.C. Bankr. D. N.D. Ala.); Appointed to Asbestos Claimants Creditor Committee
- *In re: Fresenius Granuflo/Naturalyte Dialysate Products Liability Litigation*, MDL 1:13-md-2428 (U.S.D.C. D. Mass.); Appointed to the Plaintiffs Steering Committee (July 16, 2013)

AWARDS

- Wiedemann Wysocki National Finance Council Award (American Association for Justice, 2007 & 2010)
- Louisiana Super Lawyers 2008, 2012-2017
- American Lawyer Top 75 Plaintiff Attorney in the US 2014
- Lifetime Achievement Honor of America's Top 100 Attorneys, Louisiana – Awarded 2017

PUBLICATIONS

- Burton LeBlanc and Misty A. Farris, "Alternative Theories for Environmental Contamination Cases," *TRIAL* (April 2008)
- Burton LeBlanc and S. Ann Saucer, "All About Alternative Litigation Financing," *TRIAL* (January 2013)
- Burton LeBlanc, "Letter to the Editor, The BP Settlement: How the Lawyers See Their Role" *The New York Times* (July 31, 2013)
- Burton LeBlanc "Letter to the Editor, Manufacturers Should Bear Responsibility" *The Wall Street Journal* (September 10, 2013)
- "College of Law graduate elected president of American Association for Justice", *Loyola at a Glance* (November 8, 2013)

SPEAKING ENGAGEMENTS

- American Association for Justice Annual Marketing and Management Seminar, Secrets to Success Panel: From Small Firm to Big Firm, Panelist – Chicago, IL (May 24, 2016)
- American Association for Justice Annual Convention, Law Firm Finance Panel, Panelist – Montreal, Canada (July 12, 2015)
- American Association for Justice Takata Airbag Seminar, Moderator – New York, New York (December 11, 2014)
- Interview with Bob McCormick for Money 101 on KFWB Radio – Los Angeles, General Mill's decision to impose forced arbitration on its customers" (April 21, 2014)
- Interview with KCBS Radio – San Francisco, "General Mill's decision to impose forced arbitration on its customers" (April 17, 2014)

- Mass Torts Made Perfect Seminar "American Association for Justice Update" Las Vegas, Nevada (April 10, 2014)
- Louisiana Association for Justice, "American Association for Justice Update", New Orleans, Louisiana (March 21, 2014)
- The Unity Summit, "7th Amendment Update", Mississippi College School of Law, Jackson, Mississippi (March 13, 2014)
- West Virginia Association for Justice Convention, "American Association for Justice Update", Charleston, West Virginia (January 16, 2014)
- Georgia Association for Justice Convention, "American Association for Justice Update", Atlanta, Georgia (December 6, 2013)
- Consumer Attorneys of California Convention, "American Association for Justice Update", San Francisco, CA (November 15, 2013)
- NATLE Government Affairs Conference, "Tribute to Leah Guerry", New Orleans, Louisiana (November 10, 2013)
- Testified, Federal Rules Hearing, Thurgood Marshall Federal Judiciary Building, Washington, D.C. (November 7, 2013)
- End Distracted Driving Campaign Presenter, University High School, Baton Rouge, Louisiana (September 13, 2013)
- Consumer Attorney Association of Los Angeles Annual Convention "AAJ Update", Las Vegas, Nevada (August 30, 2013)
- Belli Seminar, AAJ Annual Convention, "Alternative Litigation Financing", San Francisco, California (July 19, 2013)
- Mississippi Association for Justice Annual Convention "Alternative Litigation Financing", New Orleans, Louisiana (June 13, 2013)
- New Jersey Association for Justice Annual Boardwalk Seminar, "Alternative Legislative Financing", Atlantic City, New Jersey (April 18, 2013)
- Mississippi Association for Justice Annual Convention "Alternative Litigation Financing", New Orleans, Louisiana (June 13, 2013)
- Belli Seminar, the American Association for Justice Annual Convention, "Alternative Litigation Financing", San Francisco, California (July 19, 2013)
- Consumer Attorney Association of Los Angeles Annual Convention "the American Association for Justice Update", Las Vegas, Nevada (August 30, 2013)
- End Distracted Driving Presentation with Joel Feldman, Baton Rouge, Louisiana, (September 13, 2013)
- LSU Law Association for Justice "Introduction to the American Association for Justice", Baton Rouge, Louisiana, (October 10, 2013)
- The Ed Shultz Radio Show, interviewed by Mike Papantonio on U.S. Chamber of Commerce, the Legal Reform Summit and forced arbitration, 12 minutes, Nationally Syndicated (October 23, 2013)
- Testified before the Judicial Conference Advisory Committee on Civil Rules regarding the Proposed Amendments to the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Thurgood Marshall Federal Judiciary Building, Washington, D.C. (November 7, 2013)
- Presenter, NATLE Conference, New Orleans, Louisiana (November 10, 2013)
- George Washington Law: Speaker (May 2012)
- Tennessee Association for Justice: Speaker (January 2012)
- Legal Lines Television Program: "Interview – 30 minutes" (March 17, 2006)

- Andrews Asbestos Litigation 2005 Conference, "Legislative Outlook and Asbestos State of Affairs", New Orleans, LA (April 28, 2005)
- Louisiana Trial Lawyers Association – 2005 Winter Ski Seminar, Aspen, CO "Occupational Disease Litigation from Tort to Toast" (February 9, 2005)
- Louisiana Public Broadcasting (LPB) Program: "Breathtaking Cost of Asbestos" (November 23, 2004)
- Louisiana Trial Lawyers Association - 2004 Winter Ski Seminar, Aspen, CO "Premises Liability: A Plaintiff's Perspective" (February 23, 2004)
- American Law Institute/American Bar Association - Asbestos Litigation In The 21st Century, "Premises Liability: A Plaintiffs' Perspective", New Orleans, LA (November 13, 2003)
- Andrews Asbestos Litigation 2003 Conference, "Future of Asbestos Litigation", New Orleans, LA (May 1-2, 2003)
- Louisiana Senate Judiciary Committee, Baton Rouge, LA – testified on the subject of asbestos litigation reform (April 2003)
- Louisiana State NAACP Convention, Baton Rouge, LA (September 2001)
- Louisiana Trial Lawyers Association - 2001 Winter Ski Seminar, Aspen, CO "Updates on Toxic Torts Litigation" (February 28, 2001)
- Channel 98 Television, "Merit Selection of Judges vs. Election of Judges-LA- A Debate", Baton Rouge, LA (April 22, 1999)
- Baton Rouge League of Women Voters, "Merit Selection of Judges vs. Election of Judges-A Debate", Baton Rouge, LA (April 22, 1999)
- Louisiana Trial Lawyers Association – Yours to Choose Seminar, Baton Rouge, LA "Occupational Disease Litigation in Louisiana" (December 29, 1998)
- Mealeys – New Fronts in the Asbestos Wars, "The Tobacco Component and Medical Monitoring" Boston, MA (September 14, 1998)
- Louisiana Department of Environmental Quality Seminar, Asbestos "Laws, Regulations and Liability" Baton Rouge, Louisiana (June 25, 1997, June 23, 1996)
- WNDC Baton Rouge Radio Station - (Nothing But The Truth) "Environment and Race" (June, 1997)
- Channel 10 Television, "Environmental Issues in Louisiana", Monroe, Louisiana (June 19, 1997)
- Louisiana State University, Political Science Department "Environmental Law and Politics" (October 1995)
- Louisiana Trial Lawyers Association – Last Chance Seminar, Baton Rouge, LA "Update on Toxic Torts in Louisiana" (December 29, 1997) (December 30, 1998)
- Louisiana Trial Lawyers Association ("Post Legislative Retreat" – June 1996, Carmel, CA; Mid-Winter Convention-February 1997, Aspen, CO; February 1998, Aspen, CO)
- Louisiana State NAACP Convention "Environmental Law and Impact on Minorities" (October 1994, Monroe, LA)
- Defense Research Institute Convention (D.R.I.), Toxic Torts, "A Plaintiff's Perspective" Philadelphia, PA (April 1997)

- Louisiana AFL-CIO Convention "Occupational Disease Among Industrial Trade Workers" (March 1995; March 1996; March 1997; March 1998; March 1999; March 2000; March 2003, March 2004, Baton Rouge, LA)
- National United Food and Commercial Workers Union - AFL-CIO Convention "Occupational Disease" (July 1995, Boise, ID; April 1996, New Orleans, LA)

Roland Tellis is Head of the Firm's Class Action Practice Group and co-manages the Firm's Los Angeles Office. His practice focuses on complex, high-profile litigation, including consumer class actions, financial fraud, business torts, corporate misconduct, automobile defect, food labeling, false advertising, securities fraud and environmental contamination.

Mr. Tellis has represented clients in numerous jury trials, including several multimillion dollar disputes. In 2005, Mr. Tellis received commendation from the U.S. Department of Justice and the Federal Bureau of Investigation for his assistance in the successful prosecution of a $120 million securities Ponzi scheme perpetrated by foreign currency traders. Mr. Tellis also represented a multinational food company in litigation directed at the theft of its trade secrets by competing scientists. Mr. Tellis represented the owner of a commercial real estate portfolio in a large-scale litigation. And Mr. Tellis also represented the Screen Actors' Guild and members of its national board.

Mr. Tellis has become a leader in representing plaintiffs in multidistrict class action litigation and has become a formidable force in protecting consumer rights. Mr. Tellis is lead class counsel in several complex class action cases, including cases in the financial services sector, the automobile industry and the food and beverage group. His experience exemplifies the depth and breadth of resources that Baron & Budd provides for its clients.

Some of Mr. Tellis' consumer class actions include *Bias et al. v. Wells Fargo Bank*, a putative class action concerning fraud in the setting of default related bank fees; *Stitt et al. v. Citibank et al.*, putative class action concerning fraud in the setting of default-related bank fees; *Ellis et al. v. JPMorgan Chase et al.*, a putative class action concerning fraud in the setting of default-related bank fees; *Payne et al. v. Bank of America, et al.*, a putative class action involving manipulation of the LIBOR U.S. Dollar rate; *In re L'Oreal Wrinkle Cream Marketing and Sales Practices Litigation*, a putative class action involving fraudulent marketing of skin care products; *In re: Avon Anti-Aging Skincare Creams and Products Marketing and Sales Practices Litigation*, a putative class action involving fraudulent marketing of skin care products; *In Re: Brazilian Blowout Litigation*, where he was class counsel in a certified class action concerning issues of fraud in connection with the sale of Brazilian Blowout hair products; *Delacruz v. Cytosport, Inc.*, a putative class action concerning false advertising, fraud, and misrepresentations regarding dietary supplement products; Aarons et al. v. *BMW of North America, LLC et al.*, a putative class action concerning premature transmission failure in MINI Cooper vehicles; *In re: Alexia Foods, Inc. Litigation*, a putative class action concerning false advertising, fraud, and misrepresentations concerning frozen food products; and in *In re Volkswagen "Clean Diesel" Marketing, Sales Practices, and Products Liability Litigation*, a cases concerning allegations that Volkswagen installed software in these cars that allowed the vehicles to "cheat" emissions tests. Volkswagen is in the process of settling these claims, with settlement values and fines totaling in the billions of dollars.

Mr. Tellis is a leader of the team of Baron & Budd attorneys recently reaching a $50 million settlement with Wells Fargo Bank, resolving a case alleging improper markups of fees for broker price opinions (BPOs). A BPO is an informal type of home appraisal prepared by a real estate broker that a lender will typically demand once a borrower defaults on a residential loan. Plaintiffs in the case alleged that their mortgage agreements allowed Wells Fargo to pass through the costs of obtaining the BPOs from third party real estate brokers, but Wells Fargo secretly charged more for the BPOs than the company paid for them. Many homeowners sued, alleging violations of the Racketeering Influenced and Corrupt Organizations (RICO) Act as well as fraud. Plaintiffs' RICO claim was certified as a class action months earlier. Under the terms of the settlement, Wells Fargo will be required to automatically mail checks to more than 250,000 mortgage holders, and class members will not need to fill out a claim form or provide any other type of documentation in order to obtain compensation.

Mr. Tellis served on the Board of Governors of the Association of Business Trial Lawyers and is a Lawyer Representative to the Ninth Circuit Judicial Conference. Mr. Tellis is also Co-Chair of the Settlement Panel of the United States District Court for the Central District of California.

Mr. Tellis is a faculty member of the Practicing Law Institute and was Chair of an annual program entitled "Taking and Defending Depositions." He was selected for the 2017 edition of *The Best Lawyers in America* and recognized as a "Rising Star" from 2004-2007 (Thompson Reuters) and a "Super Lawyer" from 2008-2017 (Thompson Reuters).

Mr. Tellis earned a J.D. from the University of California, Hastings College of Law in 1996 and a B.S. from the University of California, Los Angeles in 1992. He is licensed in the state of California and also is admitted to practice in U.S. District Court for the Districts of Central, Northern and Southern California.

Mark Pifko

15910 Ventura Blvd., Suite 1600 Encino, California 91436 | (818) 839-2325 | mpifko@baronbudd.com

Experience

SHAREHOLDER | BARON & BUDD | 2018- PRESENT (OF COUNSEL 2011-2017)

Mark Pifko has made a name for himself as a staunch advocate for consumers' rights. Mr. Pifko has more than ten years of experience litigating complex, multi-party, multi-district and class action cases. Mr. Pifko spent the first seven years of his career representing some of the world's largest companies, but in 2010, he left his position at Arnold & Porter LLP so that he could devote his entire practice to representing the interests of plaintiffs. Mr. Pifko brings his extensive defense side knowledge and a passion for plaintiffs to every case.

Since joining Baron & Budd's Los Angeles office in 2011, Mark Pifko has taken on powerful corporations in class action cases concerning a wide range of products and services, including, banking, motor vehicles, food products and cosmetics. Mr. Pifko's experience on both sides of the courtroom encompasses more than fifty significant complex and class action lawsuits. In addition to his litigation work, Mr. Pifko is a talented writer whose articles on class action law and consumer advocacy have been published in California Lawyer magazine and the Daily Journal newspaper.

- Prosecutes high-profile complex and class action cases against multi-national corporations.
- Serves as co-lead attorney representing a group of plaintiffs in a certified class action brought on behalf of owners and lessees of popular Nissan sedans and trucks concerning engine defects.
- Co-leads prosecution of putative class of mortgage borrowers in a nationwide RICO case against Ocwen Financial Corporation and Ocwen Loan Servicing concerning allegations that they unlawfully charged homeowners undisclosed markups for title searches and broker's price opinions and misapplied payments in violation of the terms of homeowners' deeds of trust.
- Co-leads prosecution of a putative class action case against Alere, the maker of INRatio PT/INR Monitors, which alleges that the monitors, which were supposedly designed to help patients who have been prescribed blood-thinners monitor their blood-clotting times, produced erroneous, untrustworthy results, placing patients at risk of serious injury or death.
- Co-leads the prosecution of a putative class action brought on behalf of mortgage borrowers against Countrywide Financial asserting RICO claims concerning an alleged scheme to charge homeowners for fraudulently generated appraisal reports.
- Secured millions of dollars for victims of corporate wrongdoing and affected changes in the automotive, financial services, and food and beverage industries, including, most recently, successfully obtaining a $50 million non-reversionary common fund settlement from Wells Fargo in a RICO class action case.

ATTORNEY | ARNOLD & PORTER LLP/BINGHAM MCCUTCHEN | 2003-2010

- Moved firms with ten-member practice group.
- Represented some of the world's largest companies in high-stakes litigation.
- Worked with advertising agencies and scientific experts in connection with defending corporate clients.
- Successfully represented prevailing parties in *Buckland v. Threshold Enterprises, Ltd.*, 155 Cal. App. 4th 798 (2007), a case interpreting California's consumer protection statutes.

Education

- University of California, Santa Barbara (B.S., 2000)
- University of California, Hastings College of Law (J.D., 2003)

Bar & Court Admissions

- California
- United States Court of Appeals for the Ninth Circuit
- United States District Court for the Southern, Central, Eastern, and Northern and Districts of California
- United States District Court for the Eastern District of Texas

Awards & Recognition

- Law360, Rising Stars 2016
- Super Lawyers, Rising Stars Southern California (Thompson Reuters) 2013-2017

Professional Associations

- American Bar Association
- California State Bar
- Los Angeles County Bar Association

Selected Publications

- "Game On!," Daily Journal (March 14, 2011)
- "Getting What You Paid For," California Lawyer (February 2010)
- "AHPA Members Fight California 'Shakedown' Lawsuit: Potential Industry-wide Benefits," American Herbal Products Association (APHA) Report (October 2006)

Speaking Engagements

- American Bar Association, 2016 Class Action Litigation in America — A National Symposium
- Bridgeport Continuing Education, 2014 Class Action Litigation & Management Conference, Preparing and Defending Initial Pleadings: The Opening Salvo (Plaintiffs' Side)

S. ANN SAUCER, ESQ.
OF COUNSEL

Education

Loyola University School of Law, Juris Doctorate, summa cum laude, 1991 (Articles Editor, Loyola Law Review, 1990-1991)

University of New Orleans, Bachelor of Science (Chemistry), 1985

Professional Background

Attorney, admitted to the Texas Bar in 1996 (Bar No. 00797885) and the Louisiana Bar in 1992 (Bar No. 21368)

Baron & Budd, P.C., Of Counsel (present), Shareholder (2003 - 2006), Associate (2000 - 2003)

Silber Pearlman, P.C., Partner (2000), Associate (1996 - 1999)

Powell & Associates, Associate (1994 - 1996)

Stone, Pigman, Walther, Wittmann & Hutchinson, Associate (1992 - 1994)

Law Clerk to the Honorable Henry A. Politz, Chief Judge of the United States Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals (1991 - 1992)

S. Ann Saucer's practice focuses on appellate advocacy and briefing in complex litigation. She has successfully argued before the United States Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals, United States Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals, state appellate courts, and federal and state trial courts. Ms. Saucer was a key author of the federal court briefing defending the rights of Fen-Phen victims in the renegotiated AHP class action settlement, and was asked to speak at Fen-Phen litigation seminars. She also has spoken and published on federal procedural issues, and her background covers the spectrum of environmental law, consumer protection, product liability, and toxic torts. Ms. Saucer graduated first in her class from Loyola University School of Law, New Orleans and clerked for the Chief Judge of the United States Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals.

Ms. Saucer is licensed in the states of Texas and Louisiana and admitted to the following federal jurisdictions:

U.S. Court of Appeals for the First Circuit
U.S. Court of Appeals for the Third Circuit
U.S. Court of Appeals for the Fifth Circuit
U.S. Court of Appeals for the Ninth Circuit
U.S. District Court – Northern District of Texas
U.S. District Court – Eastern District of Texas
U.S. District Court – Eastern District of Louisiana
U.S. District Court – Western District of Louisiana
U.S. District Court – Eastern District of Michigan

ALICIA D. BUTLER
OF COUNSEL

Alicia Butler has worked as an associate, shareholder, and of counsel with Baron & Budd in numerous roles, ranging from major toxic exposure cases to other wide-sweeping consumer cases. Currently, Ms. Butler focuses on pharmaceutical litigation, as well as whistleblower/qui tam cases and Medicare fraud cases.

Previously, Ms. Butler worked on a variety of toxic exposure cases with Baron & Budd that impacted thousands of people harmed by dangerous toxins. She represented hundreds of residents in a Pennsylvania community contaminated by radiation from local nuclear fuel facilities. She has also represented more than 1,500 workers suffering from health problems associated with arsenic, asbestos, benzene, beryllium, lead, mercury, and silica exposure at a plant in West Virginia. Ms. Butler has experience working with public entities, as she helped achieve a major settlement on behalf of the City of Santa Monica to hold the oil industry accountable for MTBE contamination in the local water supply.

Ms. Butler currently serves as a pro bono legal adviser to the Workers' Defense Project in Austin, Texas in the area of occupational safety and health issues.

Ms. Butler earned her J.D., with honors, from the University of Texas School of Law (1996). She also holds a B.A. in English and Sociology from Rice University, where she graduated *magna cum laude* (1992).

Prior to joining Baron & Budd as an associate in 1998, she served as a Briefing Attorney to Justice Rose Spector of the Texas Supreme Court (1996-97), and as an Americorps*VISTA volunteer at Bexar County Legal Aid (1997-98).

Licensed to practice in Texas (1996)

Admitted to practice:
Western District of Texas (1997)
Third Circuit Court of Appeals (2000)
Northern District of Texas (2011)

CHRISTINE COONEY MANSOUR

6912 Meadowbriar Lane ● Dallas, TX 75230 ● (347) 306-4653 (C)
cmansour@baronbudd.com

EXPERIENCE

October 2017-present **Baron & Budd, P.C.** Dallas, TX
Attorney

- Research causes of action in various jurisdictions for complaints against opioid manufacturers and distributors.
- Conduct fact research on impact of opioid crisis in various locations in the United States.
- Draft complaints, legal memoranda and briefs on a variety of procedural and substantive issues for Pharma Litigation Team.

April 2008-Sept. 2017 **Human Right Initiative of North Texas** Dallas, TX
Director of Appeals and Advocacy, 2016-2017
Legal Director, 2009-2016
Staff Attorney, 2008-2009

- Represent asylum-seekers and victims of abuse and violent crime in immigration proceedings, including drafting applications, affidavits, motions and briefs; preparing witnesses; supervising court hearings and authoring appeals. Directed and participated in over 40 trials.
- Draft, edit and supervise appeals to the Board of Immigration Appeals. Have successfully appealed more than a dozen cases in a court with a low reversal rate.
- Manage Legal Team and ensure overall quality of all legal services.

1999-2005 **Michael, Best & Friedrich** Madison, WI
Associate, Litigation Department

- Maintained own caseload of civil litigation matters pending in various state and federal courts, including contract, trademark, employment and tort disputes.
- Significant experience drafting appellate briefs on a variety of topics, including the constitutionality of a noneconomic damages cap in a medical malpractice case, breach of contract related to property development, the application of a no-fault attendance policy and reasonable accommodation under the FMLA, and a municipal zoning dispute.
- Conducted all aspects of litigation including pleadings, discovery, research, motion practice, brief writing, oral argument and trials. Excellent written and oral communication skills.
- Litigated trademark cases for goods as diverse as lip balm, dolls, mattresses and skid steer loaders.
- Defended large physician group against claims of tortious inducement of breach of contract, breach of confidentiality and theft of trade secrets in federal court. Successfully dismissed most claims on summary judgement and was able to secure favorable settlement.

1998–1999 **Jones, Day, Reavis & Pogue** Cleveland, OH
Associate

- Researched legal issues, drafted memoranda and briefs, and conducted discovery.
- Prepared substantive and evidentiary arguments for preliminary injunction in trademark case.

Summer 1997 **Department of State, Office of the Legal Advisor**, *Intern* Washington, DC

Summer 1997 **Jones, Day, Reavis & Pogue**, *Summer Associate* Cleveland, OH

Summer 1996 **Dorsey & Whitney,** *Summer Associate* Minneapolis, MN

Admitted to practice in Texas, New York, Wisconsin and Ohio (inactive), as well as various federal courts.

Other employment positions include Journalism and Communications positions at the *Tri-Valley Herald* (Pleasanton, CA), Mayo Clinic (Rochester, MN), *South Bend Tribune* (South Bend, IN) and *Post-Bulletin* (Rochester, MN).

EDUCATION

University of Michigan Law School, Juris Doctor, *cum laude*, 1998

- *Michigan Law Review*
- Activities: Child Advocacy Law Clinic, Family Law Project, International Law Society

University of Notre Dame, B.A. in American Studies, *magna cum laude*, 1991

- Phi Beta Kappa
- Honors Program, Dean's List, 1987-1991
- Assistant Sports Editor, *The Observer*

PUBLICATIONS

- Chris Mansour, *Ending DACA would destroy the dreams of many immigrants who have known no other country*, The Dallas Morning News, September 5, 2017
- Chris Mansour, *U.S. border agents are illegally turning away asylum seekers*, The Dallas Morning News, May 9, 2017
- Chris Mansour: *Locking up asylum-seekers isn't just cruel, it's a waste of resources*, The Dallas Morning News, February 15, 2017
- Bill Holston and Chris Mansour: *Our immigrant clients remind us of what went wrong Election Day, and what went right*, The Dallas Morning News, November 11, 2016
- Chris Mansour, Recent Successful HRI Appeals to the BIA, February 29, 2016, www.hrionline.org/recent-successful-hri-appeals-to-the-board-of-immigration-appeals-bia/
- Chris Mansour and Bill Holston: *Don't lose asylum-seekers in immigration overhaul*, The Austin American-Statesman, February 12, 2013
- Chris Mansour and Bill Holston: *Time running out for the Violence Against Women Act*, The Dallas Morning News, December 5, 2012
- Chris Mansour and Bill Holston: *Abused immigrants count too*, The Dallas Morning News, May 23, 2012
- *Why Texas Should Not Implement Local Immigration Reform*, http://www.hrionline.org/wp-content/uploads/2012/09/WhyTexasShouldNotImplementLocalImmigrationReform-08-13-10-1.pdf, August 2010
- *The Misguided Expansion of § 287(g) Agreements Allowing Local Police to Perform Immigration Duties*, http://www.hrionline.org/wp-content/uploads/2012/09/287gFINALFINAL.pdf, August 2010
- *The State of Human Trafficking in Texas*, Contributor, Published by Children At Risk, 2009
- *The Impact of Immigration Raids on Children of Undocumented Workers*, http://www.hrionline.org/news/position-paper-impact-of-workplace-immigration-raids-on-children, December 2008
- Multiple short advocacy pieces for blog and website of Human Rights Initiative: http://www.hrionline.org/blog/

LECTURES AND PRESENTATIONS

- *Immigration Q&A: What's Happening Now? How Current National and State Immigration Policies are Impacting Crime Victims*, 12th Annual Conference on Crimes Against Women, Dallas, May 24, 2017
- Instructor at multiple CLE's, *Taking a case with HRI*, Overview of Asylum, U Visa, VAWA and SIJS cases, 2008-2017
- *Presentation on SIJS, VAWA, U Visa and Asylum*, Latinos Against Domestic Violence, Dallas, TX, September 2012 & Irving, TX, September 2011, 2013, 2014
- *Local Immigration Reform: States Action to Combat Federal Inaction: Illegal or Just a Bad Idea?* National Presbyterian Women's Group on Racial Ethnic Dialogue, Irving, TX, February 2011
- *Legal Relief Available for International Victims of Human Trafficking*, Texas Summit on the Trafficking and Exploitation of Children in Dallas, February 23, 2010, Dallas, TX
- *Relief Available for Undocumented Victims of Domestic Violence and Other Violent Crimes*, Conference on Crimes Against Women, March 2010, Dallas, TX
- *Asylum Reform*, League of United Latin American Citizens (LULAC), Comprehensive Immigration Reform Symposium: A New Decade's Perspective on Immigration Policy, November 14, 2009, University of Texas at Dallas, Richardson, TX

DANIEL MACDONALD
ASSOCIATE • BARON & BUDD, P.C.

Daniel MacDonald joined Baron & Budd in 2015 as an associate in the firm's pharmaceutical litigation group. Prior to joining Baron & Budd, Daniel served as a law clerk to Chief Judge Royce C. Lamberth of the U.S. District Court for the District of Columbia.

At Baron & Budd, Daniel focuses on litigation against manufacturers of dangerous drugs and medical devices. Daniel has worked on multidistrict litigation representing plaintiffs asserting pharmaceutical tort claims involving numerous products, including inferior vena cava (IVC) filters, the Essure birth control device, fluoroquinolones, GranuFlo, proton-pump inhibitors, Risperdal, Xarelto, and Zofran. Daniel has taken a particularly active role in IVC multidistrict litigation, working closely with the members of plaintiffs' steering committees in multiple cases by researching and drafting memoranda, motions, and orders on significant legal issues; searching and analyzing large document productions; managing document-review projects; and preparing for and attending multiple depositions of fact and expert witnesses. Daniel has also worked on litigation representing municipalities asserting fraud and consumer-law claims against drug and device manufacturers.

Daniel received his juris doctor from the George Washington University Law School in 2009. Daniel received his bachelor of arts with honors from the University of Texas at Austin in 2006, where he majored in government and history. Daniel is licensed in the State of Texas, as well as the U.S. District Court for the District of Columbia.

Levin Papantonio was founded in 1955, in Pensacola, Florida, and is one of the largest plaintiff's law firms in the country with nearly 40 attorneys and more than 150 support staff.

Levin Papantonio has a longstanding reputation as one of America's premier trial firms. Levin Papantonio attorneys have tried more than 150 cases resulting in jury verdicts exceeding $1 million, and the firm has recovered more than $3 billion through verdicts and settlements over the last 25 years. The National Law Journal recognized Levin Papantonio as the fourth most successful law firm in America based on total jury verdicts in 2002. Fred Levin was named one of the nation's "Top Ten Litigators." After securing a $380 million verdict in 2007, three of the firm's attorneys were nominated as one of the top trial teams in the country by the Public Justice Foundation. Through multiple trial verdicts against Dupont regarding C8, Levin Papantonio lead a $920 million settlement in 2017. Over 60 years, Levin Papantonio attorneys have been committed to aggressively pursuing our clients' rights through trial.

Levin Papantonio routinely holds leadership positions in some of the country's most complex multi-district litigations, including the Plaintiffs' Executive Committee for In re Deepwater Horizon (BP) Oil Spill in the Gulf, MDL 2179 (E.D. LA), helping to bring about the recent $20.8 billion settlement in that action. The firm's attorneys also served on the Plaintiff Steering Committee and as co-chair of the Discovery Committee for the Bayer Yaz/Yasmin pharmaceutical litigation, in which Bayer has paid approximately $2 billion to date. Levin Papantonio has decades of leadership experience spearheading America's most complex litigation. Levin Papantonio routinely represents cities, counties, and government agencies in lead counsel roles ranging from areas such as pharmaceutical, environmental, derivative, securities, and antitrust litigation, to a key role in the landmark tobacco cases brought by states to recover health care expenditures.

Levin Papantonio is "AV" rated, and its attorneys have been inducted into the National Trial Lawyer Hall of Fame, listed in Best Lawyers in America, and profiled by national publications and news outlets including the New York Times, Los Angeles Times, Forbes, Time Magazine, Newsweek, Fox News, ABC News, and CNN. The attorneys at Levin Papantonio have the experience and resources necessary to hold large corporations accountable for their wrongful conduct. As a nationally recognized litigation firm, Levin Papantonio has built a reputation on its willingness to litigate to verdict complex disputes against some of the world's largest companies.

Mike Papantonio is a senior partner of Levin Papantonio and is a Board Certified Civil Trial Lawyer by the Florida Bar and the National Board of Trial Advocacy. He is a member and leader of both national and international legal associations, including the National Trial Lawyers Association, of which he was the 2012 President.

Mr. Papantonio is recognized as one of the Best Lawyers in America and a Leading American Attorney, was awarded the Florida Justice Association 2011 Perry Nichols Award, and has been selected by the Public Justice Foundation as a finalist for its Trial Lawyer of the Year Award. Mr. Papantonio also founded Mass Torts Made Perfect, which has trained thousands of lawyers in how to better their legal practice, and featured speakers including United States Presidents.

Mr. Papantonio has obtained multiple settlements and verdicts in the tens and hundreds of millions of dollars. In 2001, Mr. Papantonio obtained a $70 million settlement against polluters of waterways. In 2007, as lead trial counsel in an environmental class action Mr. Papantonio received a jury verdict award for a West Virginia community with an estimated value in excess of $380 million. In 2017, he helped secure a $920 million DuPont C8 settlement.

Mark Proctor is the president of Levin Papantonio, leading the firm in its large-scale, complex litigation. Under Mr. Proctor's leadership, the firm has secured billions of dollars in recoveries for clients. Mr. Proctor's extensive experience includes serving as former Assistant General Counsel for the City of Jacksonville, and the former General Counsel for the State of Florida Department of Natural Resources.

Mr. Proctor has served as a member and in leadership roles in the Florida Bar Association, the Florida Justice Association, the American Association of Justice, and the National Trial Lawyers Association. He is a founding member of Mass Torts Made Perfect, is a member of the Board of Trustees of the Fredric G. Levin College of Law at the University of Florida, and also serves on the board of directors for several charitable organizations. An author of seminal environmental articles for the Center of Land Use Law, Mr. Proctor has also been an adjunct professor of Environmental Law at the University of Florida and the University of West Florida.

Peter Mougey is a shareholder and the Chair of Levin Papantonio's Securities and Business Litigation department. Recognized as one of Florida's top 100 trial lawyers, a Florida Super Lawyer in securities litigation, Mr. Mougey has been rated AV Preeminent through Martindale-Hubbell and has served as the president of the international securities bar association PIABA ("Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association") and on the Board of Directors and Executive Committees thereof.

In Mr. Mougey's securities and complex litigation practice, over the last five years, Mr. Mougey has represented approximately 50 state, municipal, and institutional clients in litigation and arbitration, as well more than one thousand fraud victims in state and federal court and arbitrations across the country. He has recovered more than $250 million on behalf of his clients.

A founding member of the Business Torts section of Mass Torts Made Perfect, Mr. Mougey is a frequent national speaker regarding issues related to complex litigation. Mr. Mougey also serves in leadership positions in local community organizations and charities, including as President of the Association of Retarded Citizens ("ARC").

Laura Sherling Dunning is an attorney in the Securities and Business Litigation department of Levin Papantonio. Mrs. Dunning has been repeatedly recognized as an Alabama and MidSouth Super Lawyer Rising Star in securities litigation. In her practice, which focuses on complex business litigation, whistleblower, class action, and antitrust litigation, Mrs. Dunning has represented dozens of governmental entities and hundreds of fraud victims in arbitration and in state and federal court, and has helped secure more than one hundred million dollars in recoveries for clients. Mrs. Dunning also serves in leadership positions with local charitable boards.

Archie Lamb is a nationally recognized leader in national healthcare and physician issues, and serves as of-counsel with Levin Papantonio. Mr. Lamb was the designated lead counsel in the massive HMO RICO lawsuit, where he, as lead negotiator in the HMO cases, successfully resolved the claims with benefits to the class estimated to exceed $2 billion. The case included over 60 healthcare companies, and Mr. Lamb was responsible for overseeing 26 law firms and over 170 lawyers in the litigation.

The first recipient of the California Medical Association's prestigious President's Award, Archie is a sought after speaker on legal issues facing healthcare professionals. He has appeared before the American Medical Association, numerous state and local medical associations, bar groups, and legal and medical educational seminars, as well as on CNN and National Public Radio. He is a frequent contributor to business and legal publications in the area of healthcare law.

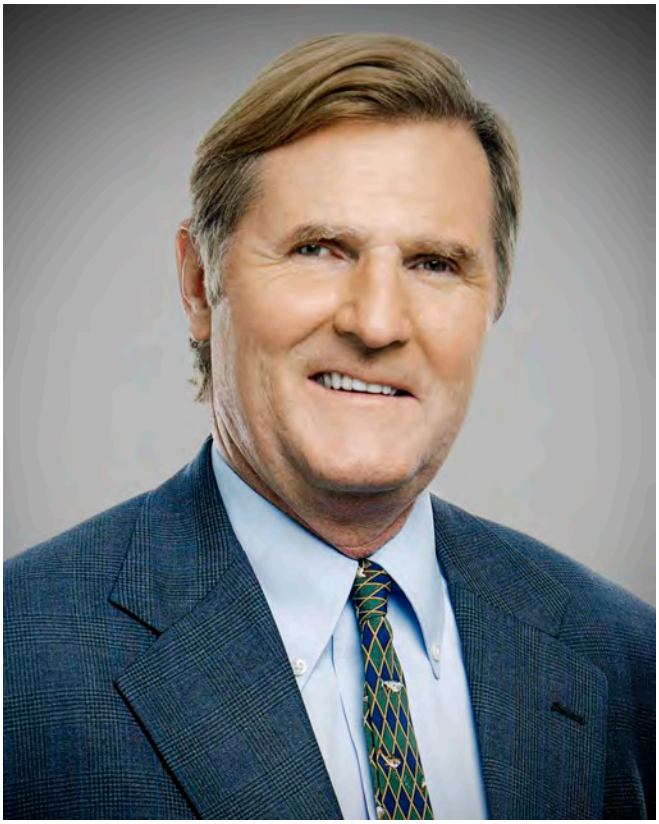
Page Poerschke is a member of the Securities and Business Litigation Department at the law firm of Levin, Papantonio, Thomas, Mitchell, Rafferty, & Proctor. Her practice focuses primarily upon complex litigation, financial services and securities litigation, and antitrust litigation. Ms. Poerschke has represented over 50 state, municipal and other institutional investors in litigation and arbitration. In addition, Ms. Poerschke has represented hundreds of fraud victims in arbitrations and in state and federal court across the country. Ms. Poerschke has been appointed as a Deputy Attorney General to represent the State of Alabama in litigation involving companies who violated the registration provisions of the Sale of Checks Act and has particular experience in representing public retirement and pension systems.

Ned McWilliams is a shareholder with Levin Papantonio, currently heading up the C8 environmental contamination and Xarelto pharmaceutical projects. Mr. McWilliams has earned a national reputation in the area of mass torts with a specialized focus in pharmaceutical litigation. Mr. McWilliams has served on the discovery and science committee of numerous MDLs and as a member of the Plaintiffs Steering Committee in both the Pradaxa MDL, as well as the C8 MDL.

Jeff Gaddy is an associate attorney with Levin Papantonio. A former Assistant State Attorney at the Office of the State Attorney of the First Judicial Circuit where he served as a special prosecutor in the Homicide and Major Crimes Division, Mr. Gaddy tried over one hundred jury trials to verdict. Mr. Gaddy has focused his civil practice on pharmaceutical and consumer protection litigation. As part of the C8 trial team, Mr. Gaddy helped to secure a $920 million settlement. He is also an active member of the Florida and Mississippi Bar, and the local Rotary Club.

James M. “Mike” Papantonio

Senior Partner



James M. “Mike” Papantonio is a senior partner with the law firm of Levin Papantonio. He has received numerous multi-million dollar verdicts on behalf of victims of corporate malfeasance. His award-winning work handling thousands of mass tort cases throughout the nation has helped make Levin Papantonio one of the largest plaintiff law firms in the country.

Mr. Papantonio is a Board Certified Civil Trial Lawyer by the Florida Bar and the National Board of Trial Advocacy. He is a fellow in the International Academy of Trial Lawyers and the International Society of Barristers. He is a member of The National Trial Lawyers (past president), American Board of Trial Advocates, the American Association for Justice, the Southern Trial Lawyers Association, and the Florida Justice Association (where he served on the board of directors for five years).

Mr. Papantonio is one of the few living attorneys inducted into the Trial Lawyer Hall of Fame. He is listed in the publications Best Lawyers in America and Leading American Attorney.

In 2017, Mr. Papantonio and the firm’s C8 trial team helped secure a $920 million dollar settlement against DuPont, related to the company’s West Virginia plant discharging the chemical PFOA (C8) into the air and water around the Ohio River Valley and exposing citizens to this toxic Teflon chemical.

In 2016, Levin Papantonio won the Special Litigation (Environmental) category in the National Law Journal Elite Trial Lawyers recognition program, after Mr. Papantonio led the firm’s C8 trial team to one of several successful trials against DuPont.

In 2015, Mr. Papantonio was inducted into the National Trial Lawyers' Hall of Fame. He also was awarded the Defender of Justice Award by the American Association for Justice.

In 2014, the Stephen and Sandra Sheller Center of Temple University Beasley School of Law presented Mr. Papantonio with the Inaugural Award for Social Justice, honoring him for his outstanding contributions to social justice.

In 2012, Mr. Papantonio became President of The National Trial Lawyers.

In 2011, Mr. Papantonio was awarded the Perry Nichols Award, the highest honor given by the Florida Justice Association. The award recognizes individuals who fight valiantly and with distinction for justice throughout their lives.

In 2008, Mr. Papantonio was selected by the Public Justice Foundation as a finalist for its Trial Lawyer of the Year Award.

In 2007, as lead trial counsel in the environmental class action case of Perrine v. Dupont, Mr. Papantonio received a jury verdict for a West Virginia community with an estimated value in excess of $380 million.

Mr. Papantonio is the founder of the cutting edge continuing legal education seminar organization, Mass Torts Made Perfect, which has and continues to train thousands of lawyers in how to better their legal practice. The organization has hosted speakers such as former President Bill Clinton, James Carville, Johnnie Cochran, Bob Woodward, Elliot Spitzer, Jack Kemp, Al Sharpton, Arianna Huffington, Dick Morris, Paul Begala, and Dan Rather

Mr. Papantonio is an author of four motivational books for lawyers, and a series of legal thrillers. He is also co-author of Air America: The Playbook, which was listed by The New York Times as a Political Best Seller.

Mr. Papantonio is the host of the international television show ***America's Lawyer***, where he provides in-depth investigations into major corporate and government corruption. He is also the host of the nationally syndicated radio program Ring of Fire, along with Robert F. Kennedy, Jr. and Sam Seder.

Mr. Papantonio has conducted hundreds of recorded interviews with guests including Erin Brockovich, Dan Rather, Helen Thomas, Howard Zinn, Arianna Huffington, Mary Chapin Carpenter, David Crosby, Merle Haggard, Morgan Spurlock, John

Edwards, Bill Moyers, Rickie Lee Jones, Alanis Morissette, Pete Seeger, Jackson Browne, Chuck D from Public Enemy, Henry Rollins, Ted Sorensen, and Elizabeth Kucinich.

Mr. Papantonio's role on Ring of Fire is featured in the movie, Jesus Camp, which was nominated for the 2007 Academy Award for Documentary Feature. As a political commentator, he has frequently appeared on MSNBC, Free Speech TV, RT America Network, and Fox News.

Certification/Specialties

- Board Certified Trial Lawyer, Florida Bar
- Board Certified Trial Lawyer, National Board of Trial Advocacy

Court Admissions

- Florida
- U.S. District Court, Middle District of Florida
- U.S. District Court, Northern District of Florida
- U.S. Court of Appeals, 11th Circuit

Education

- Cumberland School of Law, Samford University; Birmingham, Alabama
  Honors: Head of the Trial Advocacy Department
- University of Florida

Professional Associations and Memberships

- International Academy of Trial Lawyers
- International Society of Barristers
- National Trial Lawyers Association
- American Board of Trial Advocates

- American Justice Association
- Southern Trial Lawyers Association
- Florida Justice Association

Honors and Awards

- Special Litigation (Environmental) category in the National Law Journal Elite Trial Lawyers recognition program (2016)
- Defender of Justice Award by the American Association for Justice (2015)
- Inducted into the National Trial Lawyers' Hall of Fame (2015)
- Temple University Beasley School of Law Inaugural Award for Social Justice (2014)
- President of the National Trial Lawyers Association (2012)
- Perry Nichols Award by the Florida Justice Association (2011)
- Public Justice Foundation, Trial Lawyer of the Year finalist (2008)
- Best Lawyers in America
- Leading American Attorney

Published Works

- Law and Disorder
- In Search of Atticus Finch - A Motivational Book for Lawyers
- Clarence Darrow, The Journeyman - Lessons for the Modern Lawyer
- Resurrecting AESOP - Fables Lawyers Should Remember
- Closing Arguments - The Last Battle (co-author)
- Defenses You Can Count on in an Asbestosis Case
- How to Prove a Sick Building Case

Peter J. Mougey

Shareholder

Peter J. Mougey is recognized as one of Florida's top 100 trial lawyers, a Florida Super Lawyer in securities litigation, Florida Trends Legal Elite, and the former President of the national securities bar association Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association (PIABA). In addition, Mr. Mougey has been rated AV Preeminent by his peers through Martindale-Hubbell. He is a shareholder with Levin, Papantonio, Thomas, Mitchell, Rafferty & Proctor and is head of the Securities & Business Litigation Department.

Mr. Mougey concentrates his practice in the areas of financial services and securities litigation, whistleblower or qui tam litigation, as well as complex business litigation. Over the last five years, Mr. Mougey has represented approximately 50 state, municipal, and institutional investors in financial services litigation and arbitration. In addition, he has represented more than one thousand securities fraud victims in state and federal court and securities arbitrations across the country

Mr. Mougey frequently lectures at securities and continuing legal education programs on issues confronting the securities industry including the Dodd-Frank Wall Street Reform Act, Broker-Dealer Regulation, Structured Finance, Discovery in Securities Arbitration, and Quantitative Modeling to Demonstrate the Viability of Asset Allocation Models. He was a member of FINRA's Arbitrator Training Task Force and presented investors' perspectives under the Dodd-Frank Wall Street Reform Act to the SEC. In addition, he is qualified as a public arbitrator with FINRA.

Mr. Mougey is a member of the Board of Directors, the Executive Committee, and currently co-chairs the Arbitration Committee of PIABA, an international

organization of attorneys dedicated to the advancement of investors' rights in the securities industry, and has served as chairman of PIABA's NASAA Committee and Improving Arbitration Task Force. Mr. Mougey is frequently quoted on securities matters in national press outlets, including The Wall Street Journal, Forbes, The Los Angeles Times, Barrons, Kiplinger, Business Week, and Investment News.

Year Joined Law Firm

- 2008

Present Position with Law Firm

- Shareholder

Areas of Practice

- Securities
- Class Action
- Qui Tam
- Business Torts

Bar Admissions

- Alabama
- Florida

Certifications/Specialties

Financial Industry Regulatory Authority (FINRA) Certified Regulatory and Compliance Professional (CRCP), 2002

Education

- Cumberland School of Law, Samford University; Birmingham, Alabama; 1999 J.D.
- University of Portland, 1995 M.B.A.

- Creighton University, 1991, B.A. Finance

Classes/Seminars Taught

- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Meeting Session, “Discovery and Motion Practice,” October 2003
- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Meeting Session, “Hot Topics in Margin Cases,” October 2004
- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Meeting Session, “Standard Deviation, Value at Risk, and Monte Carlo; Simulations in Arbitrations,” September 2005
- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Meeting Session, “Countering Defense Strategies: Overcoming Red-Herring Defenses,” October 2007
- Mass Torts Made Perfect, “Bond Insurance: The Municipality Rip Off,” March 2009
- Injury Board Trial Bar Conference CLE, “The Subprime Meltdown: Greed at the Expense of Mainstreet,” June 2009.
- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Webinar, “Case Oversight,” August 2009
- Mass Torts Made Perfect, “Bond Insurance Update,” October 2009
- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Meeting Session, “Financial Preferreds- Freddie, Fannie, and Others,” October 2009
- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Meeting Session, “ NASAA Roundtable,” October 2010
- Mass Torts Made Perfect, “Your Local Municipalities Fleeced from Issuance of Auction Rate Securities,” April 2011
- Gulf Coast Financial Planning Association, May 2011
- NYC Bar CLE, “Prospectus Defense,” June 2011

- Practicing Law Institute's Securities Arbitration 2011 Program, "Assessing the Case: Arbitrate, Mediate, or Negotiate?" August 2011
- Practicing Law Institute's Securities Arbitration 2011 Program, "The Future of FINRA Dispute Resolution: Contraction or Growth?" August 2011
- Mass Torts Made Perfect, "ERISA Litigation," October 2011
- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Webinar, "The iPad for Lawyers," July 2012
- Mass Torts Made Perfect, "A Decade of Securities Mass Torts: What We Have Learned," October 2012
- National Association of Trial Lawyers, "Qui Tam Litigation Update= Record Amount Recovered From Whistleblower Claims in 2012: Identifying Claims, Placing Your Cases, and Protecting Your Clients," January 2013
- Mass Torts Made Perfect, "Mortgage and Foreclosure Fraud: Billions Remain Uncollected," April 2013
- ABA Business Law Section Annual Meeting, "Bet the Company Litigation," August 2013
- Securities Law Seminar Session, "A Comparative Discussion of Pre-Hearing Legal Issues, Strategies, and Preparation Before the Hearing: Exploring Critical Differences Among New York, California, and Texas- Evaluating the Case and Cross- Jurisdictional Considerations," October 2013
- Securities Law Seminar Session, A Comparative Discussion of Broker Defenses: Exploring the Critical Differences Among New York, Florida, California, and Texas," October 2013
- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Annual Meeting Session, Quantitative Analysis," October 2013
- NASAA Corporation Finance Training, "Alternative Investment Products/Due Diligence," November 2013
- Florida Justice Association Orlando- Workhorse Seminar, "Securities Claims in Your Community," February 2014

- Mass Torts Made Perfect, “Expand Your Practice in 2014 with Business Torts,” April 2014

- Mass Torts Made Perfect, “Expand Your Practice in 2014 with Business Torts,” October 2014

- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Annual Meeting Session, “The UBS Bond Fund Debacle: How to Tackle a Bond Fund Case,” October 2014

- North American Securities Administrators Association, “Discussion/Debate: What is the Proper Role of Alternative Products in Portfolios of Small Investors,” November 2014

- North American Securities Administration Association, “Alternative Products/ Due Diligence,” November 2014

Honors and Awards

- President’s Award recognizing volunteer efforts, 2007

- Leadership Pensacola, 2003- present

- Junior Achievement, economics instructor, 2006-present

Professional Associations and Memberships

- Florida Bar member, Trial Lawyers section

- Alabama Bar member, Trial Lawyers section

- Escambia- Santa Rosa Bar Association

- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association
  President, 2013
  Board of Directors, 2006-present
  Annual Meeting Committee, 2003- present
  Arbitrator Recruitment Committee, 2005-present
  Discovery Abuse Committee, 2004- present
  Board of Directors, Young Lawyers Division, 2002-2004

- American Bar Association

- Association of Trial Lawyers of America, Securities Division
- Inns of Court, 1999-2002, 2006-2007
- Association of Retarded Citizens
  President, 2011-2012
  Board of Directors, 2004-present
  Vice President, 2008-present
  Personnel Committee, 2008-present
  Executive Committee, 2006-present
  Business Advisory Committee, 2006-2013
- Junior Achievement, Economics Instructor, 2006-present
- St. Anne Church, Adult Fair Formation, Co-Chair, 2003-2007
- St Anne Church, Board of Directors, 2007-present

Representative Cases

Mr. Mougey concentrates his practice in the areas of financial services and securities litigation, whistleblower or qui tam litigation, as well as complex business litigation. Over the last five years, Mr. Mougey has represented approximately 50 state, municipal, and institutional investors in financial services litigation and arbitration. In addition, he has represented more than one thousand securities fraud victims in state and federal court and securities arbitrations across the country.

Neil E. “Ned” McWilliams

Shareholder

Neil E. "Ned" McWilliams, Jr. is a shareholder with Levin Papantonio, currently heading up the C8 environmental contamination and Xarelto pharmaceutical projects. Mr. McWilliams has earned a national reputation in the area of mass torts with a specialized focus in pharmaceutical litigation. Mr. McWilliams has served on the discovery and science committee of numerous MDLs and as a member of the Plaintiffs Steering Committee in both the Pradaxa MDL, as well as the C8 MDL.

Year Joined Law Firm

- 2005

Areas of Practice

- Environmental law
- Mass torts

Bar Admissions

- Florida

Education

- Cumberland School of Law, Samford University; Birmingham, Alabama

Honors and Awards

- Public Justice Trial Lawyer of the Year, 2008 finalist

Professional Associations and Memberships

- The Florida Bar
- American Bar Association

Laura S. Dunning

Of Counsel

Laura Sherling Dunning is an of counsel attorney in the Securities and Business Litigation practice group of Levin Papantonio. Ms. Dunning has twice been recognized as an Alabama Super Lawyer Rising Star in Securities Litigation. Ms. Dunning has represented more than 300 victims of securities fraud in the Financial Industry Regulatory Authority (FINRA) arbitration and in state and federal court. She recently obtained a $1.95 million award in FINRA arbitration for a sophisticated investor who sustained losses in auction rate securities.

Ms. Dunning is a frequent speaker on issues confronting the securities industry, including FINRA arbitration procedures, arbitrator selection, electronic discovery and how to vacate arbitration awards, and has served as a guest lecturer at the University of Alabama School of Law. She is also a member of Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association (PIABA), an international organization of attorneys dedicated to the advancement of investors' rights in the securities industry. Ms. Dunning is licensed to practice in Alabama and has been admitted to the United States District Courts for the Northern, Middle, and Southern Districts of Alabama.

Ms. Dunning graduated *cum laude* from Rhodes College with a Bachelor of Arts in English Literature. She received her *juris doctor* from the University of Alabama School of Law in 2005, where she served as a senior editor on the Alabama Law Review and as a nationally competing member of the Campbell Moot Court Board. Ms. Dunning was a member of the Bench and Bar Legal Honor Society and served as an extern to the Honorable Sharon Lovelace Blackburn of the United States District Court for the Northern District of Alabama.

In addition to her practice, Ms. Dunning is active in her community, serving on the Executive Committee of the YWCA of Central Alabama's Junior Board and as an attorney coach in the Civic Education Teen Court Project.

Year Joined Law Firm

- 2013

Present Position with Law Firm

- Of-counsel

Areas of Practice

Ms. Dunning serves in the Securities and Business Litigation group of Levin Papantonio and focuses primarily on representing individuals and entities seeking financial recovery for losses from security fraud. Her clients include state and municipal pension funds, as well as institutional and sophisticated investors.

Ms. Dunning's practice also includes complex business litigation, whistleblower, class action, and antitrust litigation.

Bar Admissions

- 2005

Education

- University of Alabama School of Law
  Juris Doctor, 2005

  Honors: Senior Editor on the Alabama Law Review

  Honors: Member, Campbell Moot Court Board

  Honors: Member, Bench and Bar Legal Honor Society

  Honors: Dean's Community Service Award

Honors: Extern to the Honorable Sharon Lovelace Blackburn of the United States District Court for the Northern District of Alabama

- Rhodes College, Bachelor of Arts in English Literature, 2002
  cum laude

Professional Associations and Memberships

- United States District Courts for Northern, Middle, and Southern Districts of Alabama, member
- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association, member
- University of Alabama School of Law, guest lecturer

Classes/Seminars Taught

- Mass Torts Made Perfect, "Hot Topics from the Headlines and how They Impact Your Practice," April 2013
- Florida Justice Association, "Securities Claims in Your Community: How to Identify a Strong Claim- What's so Great About Arbitration? How We Represent Victims of Stockbroker, Investment Fraud, and Other Financial Fraud," February 2014

Representative Cases

- Represented 32 hospitals in a securities action relating to subscriber equity accounts, which resulted in a $43.7M settlement.
- Represented a statewide pension fund in a securities action relating to a bond fund investment, which resulted in a $25M settlement.
- Represented 24 Florida municipal pension funds in state and federal courts in related securities actions against major broker dealer concerning conflicts of interest in pension consulting, which resulted in a $21M settlement.
- Represented individual investor in FINRA arbitration against former CEO of global financial services firm alleging fraud and misrepresentation, which resulted in a $10M settlement.

- Represented a sophisticated investor in FINRA arbitration against Morgan Keegan relating to an investment in Jefferson County Sewer Bond Auction Rate Securities, which resulted in a $1.95M FINRA award.

- Represented an individual investor in FINRA arbitration alleging failure to execute trade order, which resulted in a $1.35M settlement.

- Launched and managed a litigation support and document review company based in Chennai, India.

Prior Employment

Prior to joining Levin Papantonio, Ms. Dunning practiced with Haskell Slaughter Young & Rediker in Birmingham, Alabama, where her nationwide civil litigation practice concentrated on securities matters in state and federal courts as well as AAA and FINRA arbitration

Page A. Poerschke

Of Counsel

Page A. Poerschke is an of counsel attorney in the Securities and Business Litigation practice group of Levin Papantonio. Ms. Poerschke has represented more than 60 state, municipal, and other institutional investors in securities litigation and arbitration. In addition, Ms. Poerschke has represented more than 400 individual securities fraud victims in FINRA arbitrations across the country, as well as in state and federal court. Ms. Poerschke has been appointed as a deputy attorney general to represent the State of Alabama in litigation involving companies that violated the registration provisions of the Sale of Checks Act.

Ms. Poerschke is a frequent speaker on issues confronting the securities industry, including FINRA arbitration procedures, arbitrator selection, electronic discovery, and has served as a guest lecturer at the University of Alabama School of Law and the Birmingham Bar Association. She is a member of the Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association (PIABA), an organization of attorneys dedicated to the advancement of investors' rights in the securities industry.

Ms. Poerschke graduated from the University of Alabama with a Bachelor of Arts degree in History. She received her *juris doctor* from the University of Alabama School of Law in 1997. In addition, she earned the Certified Regulatory Compliance Professional (CRCP) designation from the Financial Industry Regulatory Authority (FINRA) Institute at Wharton.

Year Joined Law Firm

- 2013

Present Position with Law Firm

- Of-Counsel

Areas of Practice

- Securities
- Class Actions
- Qui Tam
- Business Torts

Bar Admissions

- Alabama

Certification/Specialties

- FINRA Certified Regulatory and Compliance Professional (CRCP), December 2010

Education

- University of Alabama School of Law, Juris Doctor, May 1997
- University of Alabama, Bachelor of Arts in History, May 1993

Honors and Awards

- Bench & Bar Legal Society, member
- Student Bar Association, secretary

Classes/Seminars Taught

- Mass Torts Made Perfect, “Stealing Millions One Dollar at a Time: How to Represent Your Municipal Pension Fund,” April 2013

- Florida Justice Association, “E-discovery: How to Streamline Production and Reduce Costs - Electronically Stored Information (ESI) - Guidelines and Protocols,” February 2014

- Mass Torts Made Perfect, “Ponzi Schemes: Recovering Investor Losses from Third Parties,” October 2014

- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Annual Meeting, “Computerized Compliance Systems,” October 2014

- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association Webcast, “Taking the Mystery Out of eDiscovery,” February 2015

Professional Associations and Memberships

- Public Investors Arbitration Bar Association, member

- Birmingham Bar Association, guest lecturer

- University of Alabama School of Law, guest lecturer

Representative Cases

Ms. Poerschke has obtained over $300 million for clients in settlements and verdicts. Her representative engagements include the following:

- Represented a statewide pension system in suit against WorldCom's underwriters and auditors, which resulted in a settlement of $111M (90% recovery of loss).

- Represented a statewide pension system in a suit against Bank of America Corp., Citigroup Inc., Credit Suisse First Boston, J.P. Morgan Chase & Co., and Merrill Lynch & Co relating to investments in Enron securities, which resulted in a settlement of $49M (86% recovery of loss).

- Represented 32 hospitals in a securities action relating to subscriber equity accounts, which resulted in a $43.7M settlement.

- Represented statewide pension fund in a state court action, which resulted in a $25M settlement.

- Represented 24 municipal pension funds in state court actions, which resulted in a $21M settlement.
- Represented 40 investors in a private placement transaction against issuer, which resulted in a $12.5M settlement.
- Represented an individual investor in FINRA arbitration alleging failure to execute trade order, which resulted in a $1.35M settlement.
- Represented individual investor in FINRA arbitration against former CEO of global financial services firm alleging fraud and misrepresentation, which resulted in a $10M settlement.
- Appointed as a deputy attorney general in litigation involving companies that have violated the registration provision of the Sale of Checks Act.
- Launched and managed LexMatrix, a litigation support and document review company based in Chennai, India.

Prior Employment

Prior to joining Levin Papantonio, Ms. Poerschke was an equity member at the law firm of Haskell, Slaughter & Young, LLC in Birmingham, Alabama, where her nationwide civil litigation practice concentrated on securities matters in state and federal courts as well as AAA and FINRA arbitration. She also served as a law clerk to the Honorable Terry L. Butts of the Alabama Supreme Court.

Archie C. Lamb, Jr.

Of Counsel

Archie was the designated lead counsel in this massive HMO RICO (Racketeer Influenced Corrupt Organization Act) lawsuit. The case included over 60 healthcare companies and Archie was responsible for overseeing 26 law firms and over 170 lawyers in the prosecution of this case.

As lead negotiator in the HMO cases, he successfully resolved the claims with benefits to the class estimated to exceed $2 billion dollars. Archie's clients included the California Medical Association, Texas Medical Association, Medical Association of Georgia, Florida Medical Association, Louisiana State Medical Society, College of Physicians and Surgeons of Puerto Rico, and a large class of individual physicians and physician groups as well as independent pharmacists.

The first recipient of the California Medical Association's prestigious President's Award, Archie is a sought after speaker on legal issues facing healthcare professionals. He has appeared before the American Medical Association as well as numerous state and local medical associations, bar groups, and legal and medical educational seminars.

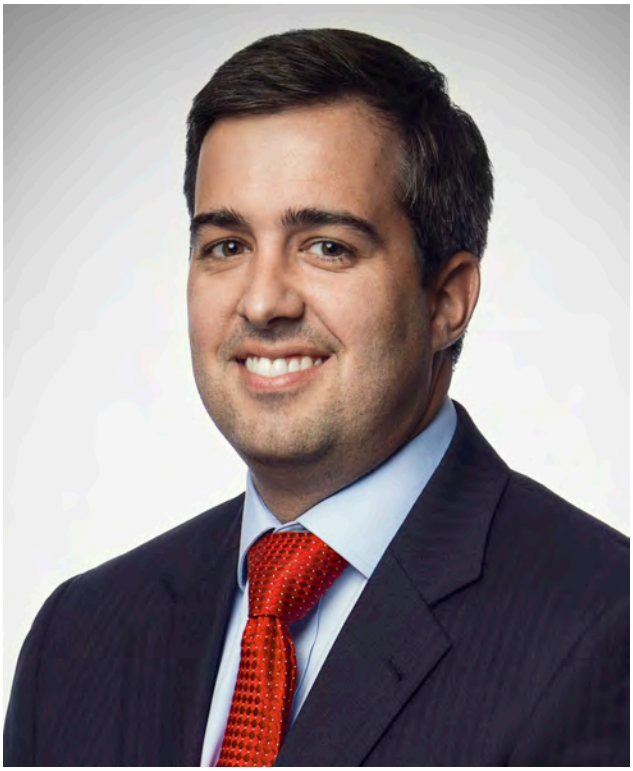
Archie's expertise in the healthcare arena has resulted in appearances on CNN and National Public Radio, as well as many regional and local television and radio programs. Litigation in which Archie has been involved has been featured in the American Bar Association Journal and other regional and local publications. He is a frequent contributor to business and legal publications in the area of healthcare law.

Archie attended Northeast Mississippi Junior College from 1973-75 on an athletic scholarship and played football and baseball. Archie attended Millsaps College on an

athletic scholarship and played football and baseball, and is now a member of the school's Sports Hall of Fame. He received his Juris Doctorate from Cumberland School of Law in Birmingham, Alabama in 1987. Licensed in Alabama and Florida, Archie is a member of the Birmingham and American Bar Associations; the Florida Bar; the Alabama State Bar; the Alabama Trial Lawyers Association, and the American Justice Association. Archie is admitted to practice before the Supreme Court, Eleventh Circuit Court of Appeals, and all Alabama and Florida state and federal district courts.

Jeff R. Gaddy

Associate Attorney



Jeff Gaddy is an associate attorney with Levin Papantonio. He earned a Bachelor of Science degree in Business Administration from Auburn University where he graduated *magna cum laude* with a major in Human Resource Management. Mr. Gaddy then received his Juris Doctorate from the University of Mississippi in 2007, graduating *cum laude*.

Upon graduation from law school, Mr. Gaddy moved to Pensacola, Florida, and spent eight years as an Assistant State Attorney at the Office of the State Attorney of the First Judicial Circuit where he served as a special prosecutor in the Homicide and Major Crimes Division. During his time as a prosecutor, Mr. Gaddy tried over one hundred jury trials to verdict.

Since joining Levin Papantonio, Mr. Gaddy has focused his practice on mass tort litigation, specifically in the areas of pelvic mesh and Actos bladder cancer cases.

Year Joined Law Firm

- 2015

Present Position with Law Firm

- Associate

Areas of Practice

- Mass Torts

Bar Admissions

- Florida
- Mississippi

Education

- Juris Doctor, University of Mississippi School of Law; Oxford, Mississippi; 2007
  Honors: *Cum Laude*
  Honors: Dean's Scholarship Recipient
  Honors: Outstanding Student Award, Criminal Law, Spring 2005

- Bachelor of Science, Human Resource Management; Auburn University, Auburn, Alabama; 2004
  Honors: *Magna Cum Laude*

Professional Associations and Honors

- Florida Bar, Member
- Mississippi Bar, Member
- Seville Rotary Club, Member
- Inns of Court, Member 2013-2014
- *Independent News* Rising Star, 2012

Paul Thomas Farrell, Jr.

Partner ◆ Greene, Ketchum, Farrell, Bailey & Tweel, LLP

EDUCATION

University of Notre Dame
South Bend, Indiana

- Bachelor of Arts – 1994
- Major: Government

West Virginia University College of Law
Morgantown, West Virginia

- Doctor of Jurisprudence - 1997
- Law Review: West Virginia Law Review, Managing Editor, 1997

JURISDICTIONS ADMITTED TO PRACTICE

- West Virginia State Bar (10-06-1997) (ID No. 7443)
- Ohio State Bar (11-09-1998) (ID No. 0070257)
- Kentucky State Bar (05-24-2011) (ID No. 94164)
- United States District Court for the Southern District of West Virginia (10-06-1997)
- United States District Court for the Northern District of West Virginia (04-18-2000)
- United States District Court for the Western District of Kentucky (08-17-2017)
- United States District Court for the Southern District of Illinois (08-22-2017)
- United States District Court for the Eastern District of Kentucky (pending)
- United States District Court for the Southern District of Ohio (pending)

PROFESSIONAL MEMBERSHIPS and AFFILIATIONS

American Association of Justice

- Birth Trauma Litigation Group
- Medical Negligence Information Exchange Group
- Professional Negligence Section (Executive Committee 2017-2018)
- Leaders Forum (2014-present)

American Bar Association

Kentucky Bar Association

Ohio Bar Association

Trial Lawyers for Public Justice Foundation

West Virginia Association for Justice

- President of WVAJ (2011 to 2012)
- Executive Committee (2004 to 2012)
- Board (2001 to present)

West Virginia Bar Association

REPRESENTATIVE CASES

Eastham v. City of Huntington, __ W. Va. __, __ S.E.2d __ (W. Va. 2008)

Riggs v. West Virginia University Hospitals, Inc., 221 W.Va. 646, 656 S.E.2d 91 (W. Va. 2007)

Strahin v. Sullivan, 220 W.Va. 329, 647 S.E.2d 765 (W. Va. 2007)

Howe v. Howe, 218 W. Va. 638, 625 S.E.2d 716 (W.Va. 2005)

Swiger v. UGI/AmeriGas, Inc., 216 W.Va. 756, 613 S.E.2d 904 (2005)

Boggs v. Camden-Clark Memorial Hosp. Corp., 216 W.Va. 656, 609 S.E.2d 917 (2004)

Wampler Foods, Inc. v. Workers' Comp., 216 W.Va. 129, 602 S.E.2d 805 (2004)

Miralles v. Snoderly, 216 W.Va. 91, 602 S.E.2d 534 (2004)

Barefield v. DPIC Cos., 215 W.Va. 544, 600 S.E.2d 256 (2004)

State ex rel. Allstate Ins. Co. v. Madden, 215 W.Va. 705, 601 S.E.2d 25 (2004)

State v. $43,000.00 in Cashier's Checks, 214 W. Va. 650, 591 S.E.2d 208 (2003)

Taylor v. Nationwide Mut. Ins. Co., 214 W. Va. 324, 589 S.E.2d 55 (2003)

State ex rel. Brooks v. Zakaib, 214 W. Va. 253, 588 S.E.2d 418 (2003)

State ex rel. Brison v. Kaufman, 213 W. Va. 624, 584 S.E.2d 480 (2003)

Findley v. State Farm Mut. Ato. Ins. Co., 213 W. Va. 80, 576 S.E.2d 807 (2002)

Hawkins v. Ford Motor Company, 211 W.Va.487, 566 S.E.2d 624 (2002)

Woodrum v. Johnson, 210 W.Va. 762, 559 S.E.2d 908 (2001)

Miller v. Monongalia Cty. Bd. of Educ., 210 W. Va. 147, 556 S.E.2d 247 (2001)

State ex rel. Charles Town Hosp. v. Sanders, 210 W.Va. 118, 556 S.E.2d 85 (2001)

Estate of Robinson v. Randolph County. Comm'n, 209 W. Va. 505, 549 S.E.2d 699 (2001)

Yates v. West Virginia Univ. Bd. of Trustees, 209 W.Va. 487, 549 S.E.2d 681 (2001)

Mitchell v. Broadnax, 208 W.Va. 36, 537 S.E.2d 882 (2000)

Stevens v. West Virginia Inst. of Tech., 207 W. Va. 370, 532 S.E.2d 639 (2000)

DeVane v. Kennedy, 205 W. Va. 519, 519 S.E.2d 622 (1999)

State v. Browning, 199 W. Va. 417, 485 S.E.2d 1 (1997)

APPOINTMENTS, AWARDS and RECOGNITIONS

Executive Committee, AAJ Professional Negligence Group (7/2017 – 7/2018)

Appointed as Co-Chair to the American Association of Justice Opioids Litigation Group to facilitate and coordinate litigation efforts among counsel nationwide to maximize resources against the powerful pharmaceutical industry, July 22, 2017 to present

Appointed as Assistant Prosecuting Attorney by the Prosecuting Attorney of Cabell County, West Virginia. with the Advice and Consent of the Cabell County Commission, to prosecute drug-related crimes (volunteers for $1 annual salary with no benefits), 2014 to present

Appointed as Special Assistant Attorney General to represent the State of West Virginia against GlaxoSmithKline LLC for violations of West Virginia's consumer protection and antitrust laws regarding the manufacturer of Avandia, 2011 to 2014, in:

- *State of West Virginia, ex rel. Darrell V. McGraw, Jr., Attorney General, v. GlaxoSmithKline, LLC, formerly SmithKline Beecham Corporation d/b/a GlaxoSmithKline*, Circuit Court of Wayne County, West Virginia, Civil Action No. 12-C-085

Appointed to Plaintiffs' Steering Committee and as Plaintiffs' Co-Liaison Counsel in the United States District Court, Southern District of West Virginia, regarding:

- In Re C. R. Bard, Inc., Pelvic Repair System Products Liability Litigation, MDL No. 2187, 2011 to present;

- In Re American Medical Systems, Inc., Pelvic Repair System Products Liability Litigation, MDL No. 2325, 2012 to present;

- In Re Boston Scientific Corp., Pelvic Repair System Products Liability Litigation, MDL No. 2326, 2012 to present;

- *In Re Ethicon, Inc., Pelvic Repair System Products Liability Litigation,* MDL No. 2327, 2012 to present;

- *In Re Coloplast Corp, Pelvic Support Systems Products Liability Litigation,* MDL No. 2387, 2012 to present;

- *In Re Cook Medical, Inc.*, Pelvic Repair System Products Liability Litigation, MDL No. 2440, 2013 to present;

- *In Re Neomedic Pelvic Repair System Products Liability Litigation*, MDL No. 2511, 2014 to present;

President, West Virginia Association for Justice (2011-2012)

West Virginia Super Lawyers, 2010 - 2017

Executive Committee, West Virginia Association for Justice (2004-2011)

West Virginia Continuing Legal Education Commission (2004 to present)

West Virginia University College of Law, Adjunct Professor of Appellate Advocacy (2003)

West Virginia Trial Lawyers Association, Member of the Year (2002)

Board, West Virginia Association for Justice (2001 to present)

APPELLATE ADVOCACY

- West Virginia Mut. Ins. Co. v,. Adkins, 234 W. Va. 226, 764 S.E.2d 757 (2014) (presented)
- Manor Care, Inc. v. Douglas, 234 W. Va. 57, 763 S.E.2d 73 (2014) (on brief)
- Va. Empl. Mut. Ins. Co. v. Bunch Co., 231 W.Va. 321 745 S.E.2d 212 (2013) (presented)

- MacDonald v. City Hosp., Inc., 227 W.Va. 707, 715 S.E.2d 405 (2011) (amicus)
- Eastham v. City of Huntington, 222 W. Va. 661, 671 S.E.2d 666 (W.Va. 2008) (on brief)
- Riggs v. West Virginia Univ. Hospitals, Inc., 221 W.Va. 646, 656 S.E.2d 91 (2007) (presented)
- Strahin v. Sullivan, 220 W.Va. 329, 647 S.E.2d 765 (2007) (presented)
- Howe v. Howe, 218 W. Va. 638, 625 S.E.2d 716 (W.Va. 2005) (presented)
- Swiger v. UGI/AmeriGas, Inc., 216 W.Va. 756, 613 S.E.2d 904 (2005) (amicus)
- Boggs v. Camden-Clark Memorial Hosp. Corp., 216 W.Va. 656, 609 S.E.2d 917 (2004) (amicus)
- Wampler Foods, Inc. v. Workers' Comp., 216 W.Va. 129, 602 S.E.2d 805 (2004) (amicus)
- Miralles v. Snoderly, 216 W.Va. 91, 602 S.E.2d 534 (2004) (on brief)
- Barefield v. DPIC Cos., 215 W.Va. 544, 600 S.E.2d 256 (2004) (amicus)
- State ex rel. Allstate Ins. Co. v. Madden, 215 W.Va. 705, 601 S.E.2d 25 (2004) (amicus)
- State v. $43,000.00 in Cashier's Checks, 214 W. Va. 650, 591 S.E.2d 208 (2003) (presented)
- Taylor v. Nationwide Mut. Ins. Co., 214 W. Va. 324, 589 S.E.2d 55 (2003) (amicus)
- State ex rel. Brooks v. Zakaib, 214 W. Va. 253, 588 S.E.2d 418 (2003) (amicus)
- State ex rel. Brison v. Kaufman, 213 W. Va. 624, 584 S.E.2d 480 (2003) (amicus)
- Findley v. State Farm Mut. Ato. Ins. Co., 213 W. Va. 80, 576 S.E.2d 807 (2002) (presented)
- Hawkins v. Ford Motor Company, 211 W.Va.487, 566 S.E.2d 624 (2002) (amicus)
- Woodrum v. Johnson, 210 W.Va. 762, 559 S.E.2d 908 (2001) (amicus)
- Miller v. Monongalia Cty. Bd. of Educ., 210 W. Va. 147, 556 S.E.2d 247 (2001) (presented)
- State ex rel. Charles Town Hosp. v. Sanders, 210 W.Va. 118, 556 S.E.2d 85 (2001) (amicus)
- Estate of Robinson v. Randolph County. Comm'n, 209 W. Va. 505, 549 S.E.2d 699 (2001)
- Yates v. West Virginia Univ. Bd. of Trustees, 209 W.Va. 487, 549 S.E.2d 681 (2001) (amicus)

- Mitchell v. Broadnax, 208 W.Va. 36, 537 S.E.2d 882 (2000) (amicus)
- Stevens v. West Virginia Inst. of Tech., 207 W. Va. 370, 532 S.E.2d 639 (2000)
- DeVane v. Kennedy, 205 W. Va. 519, 519 S.E.2d 622 (1999) (amicus)
- State v. Browning, 199 W. Va. 417, 485 S.E.2d 1 (1997) (presented)

CONTINUING LEGAL EDUCATION SEMINAR PRESENTATIONS

- *Statute of Limitations and Repose on Cases Involving Minors: Recent Developments*, WVTLA Mid-Winter Seminar, Charleston, West Virginia (February 8, 2002)
- *The Impact of Mitchell v. Broadnax on West Virginia Automobile Insurance Law*, WVCLE Mountaineer CLE Series, Insurance Law, Morgantown, West Virginia (November 8, 2002)
- *Panel: Insurance – Benefits Subrogation, Coverage Disputes, Declaratory Judgment Actions and Bad Faith*, WVTLA Mid-Winter Seminar, Charleston, West Virginia (January 17, 2003)
- *Liability of School Boards, School Officials, and School Employees Under the West Virginia Governmental Tort Claims And Insurance Reform Act*, WVCLE Mountaineer CLE Series, Education Law, Morgantown, West Virginia (May 30, 2003)
- *A Case Study: Effective Use of PowerPoint in a Complex Workplace Injury and Product Liability Mediation*, WVTLA Summer Seminar, Charleston, West Virginia (June 5, 2003)
- *Recent Trends in First-Party Bad Faith*, Lorman Education Services, Charleston, West Virginia (May 14, 2004)
- *Post Litigation Conduct Post Rose and Barefield*, WVCLE Mountaineer CLE Series, Insurance Law, Morgantown, West Virginia (November 12, 2004)
- *Combating Insurance Company Bad Faith without a Private Cause of Action*, WVTLA Mid-Winter Seminar, Charleston, West Virginia (February 2, 2006)
- *Insurance Bad Faith Claims in West Virginia*, Lorman Education Services, Charleston, West Virginia (May 17, 2006)
- *Insurance Coverage Litigation*, National Business Institute, Charleston, West Virginia (June 27, 2006)
- *Assignment of First-Party Bad Faith Claims*, WVCLE Mountaineer CLE Series, Insurance Law, Morgantown, West Virginia (November 10, 2006)

- *Constitutional Debates of Our Time: God, Life and the Government*, WVCLE Litigation, Canaan Valley Lodge, Davis, West Virginia (January 20, 2007)
- *Hospital-Acquired Infections Litigation*, Litigation at Sunrise, 2007 ATLA Annual Convention, Chicago, Illinois (July 16, 2007)
- *Hospital Acquired Infections: Riggs v. WVUH Case Study*, Ohio Association for Justice Medical Malpractice Seminar, Columbus, Ohio (September 19, 2008)
- *Five Myths of the Medical Malpractice Debate*, WVAJ Mid-Winter Seminar, Charleston, West Virginia (February 11, 2010)
- *Did Justice Cardozo Get It Right? A Critical Analysis of Palsgfraf and Proximate Cause*, WVCLE Litigation, Canaan Valley Lodge, Davis, West Virginia (February, 2013)
- *Deconstructing Negligent Credentialing*, AAJ 2017 Annual Convention, Boston, Massachusetts (July 25, 2017)
- *The Distributor Case*, Rapid Response: Opioid Litigation Seminar, AAJ Opioids Litigation Group, Washington, DC (September 13-14, 2017), Course Advisor/ Moderator/Presenter
- *Dreamland: The Prescription Opioid Epidemic,* 2017 Mass Torts Made Perfect, Las Vegas, Nevada (October 19, 2017), Panel Member

R. Edison Hill
Curriculum Vitae

HILL, PETERSON, CARPER, BEE & DEITZLER, P.L.L.C.
NorthGate Business Park
500 Tracy Way
Charleston, West Virginia 25311-1261
304.345.5667
304.345.1519 fax
rehill@hpcbd.com
June 7, 2017

R. Edison (Ed) Hill is a member/partner in the law firm of Hill, Peterson, Carper, Bee & Deitzler, PLLC. He founded this firm in June 1980. Mr. Hill is a trial attorney and spends his professional career exclusively representing individuals who have been seriously injured or families of those who have lost their lives as a result of others' negligence.

Education

Bachelor of Arts in Biology; West Virginia University	1972
Doctorate of Jurisprudence; West Virginia University College of Law	1976

Employment History

Law Clerk to the Honorable K.K. Hall, Judge of the U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals 4th Circuit	1976-1977
Associate, Law Firm of Jackson, Kelly, Holt & O'Farrell, Charleston, West Virginia	1977-1980
Partner, Law Firm of Hill & Wood, Charleston, West Virginia	1980-1984
Partner, Law Firm of Hill & Peterson, Charleston, West Virginia	1984-1991
Partner/Member, Law Firm of Hill, Peterson, Carper, Bee & Deitzler, PLLC, Charleston, West Virginia	1991-Present

Admissions

Supreme Court of the United States of America	1992
United States Court of Appeals, 4th Circuit	1977
Supreme Court of Appeals of West Virginia	1976
United States District Court for the Southern District of West Virginia	1976
United States District Court for the Northern District of West Virginia	1976

Professional Organizations

American Association of Justice (formerly Association of Trial Lawyers of America) (life member)
The National Trial Lawyers Association (Executive Committee Member)
West Virginia Trial Lawyers Association (served as President in 1993-1994; remain on Board of

Governors)
West Virginia State Bar
Trial Lawyers for Public Justice
Lawyer-Pilots Bar Association
Southern Trial Lawyers Association
Consumer Attorneys of West Virginia
Named to West Virginia's Super Lawyers® 2009-2017

Public Service

R. Edison Hill currently serves as Chairman for the Central West Virginia Regional Airport Authority, which is the governing board for Yeager Airport, located in Charleston, West Virginia. He has served on the Yeager Airport Board of Directors since 1993.

Awards

Awarded 2005 "Trial Lawyer of the Year" by Trial Lawyers for Public Justice for successful class action litigation in West Virginia in the case of *Leach, et al. v. E. I. du Pont de Nemours and Company*, which case involved drinking water contaminated by the chemical ammonium perfluorooctanoate acid ("PFOA" or "C-8"), a chemical utilized in the manufacture of Teflon.

"Fellow" of the West Virginia Bar Foundation. Awarded 2008.

The RoundTable, 2012 and 2017–One of "America's 100 Most Influential Trial Lawyers"

Law Firm of HILL, PETERSON, CARPER, BEE & DEITZLER, P.L.L.C., has been designated by "Benchmark Plaintiff" (The Definitive Guide To American Leading Plaintiff Firms & Attorneys) as one of West Virginia's three top and "highly recommended" litigation law firms; and R. Edison Hill as one of West Virginia's twelve "litigation stars."

Recipient of the "Clarence Darrow Award" at MASS TORTS MADE PERFECT in 2014.

Class Action Counsel

Class action counsel (only those that have been certified as class actions) include: *Burch, et al v. American Home Products Corp, et al.* (Fen-Phen Diet Drug Litigation), Civil Action No. 97-C-04, Brooke County Circuit Court, Brook County, West Virginia; *Martin, et al. v. Allstate Insurance Co.* (based on consumer fraud), Civil Action No. 98CH603, Cook County Circuit Court, Cook County, Illinois; *Community Health Association, et al. v. Lucent Technologies, Inc., et al.* (defective telecommunications products – the "Y2K" Litigation), Civil Action No. 99-C-948, Kanawha County Circuit Court, Kanawha County, West Virginia, *Leach, et al. v. E. I. du Pont de Nemours & Co.* (exposure to "C-8"), 01-C-608, Wood County Circuit Court, Wood County, West Virginia; In re Flat Glass Antitrust Litigation (II), MDL No. 1942, WD Pa. Case No. 2:08-MC-180-DWA; *Rowe, et al. v. E. I. du Pont de Nemours & Co.*, Civil Action No. 1:06-CV-01810 (N.J.) (toxic chemical contamination in drinking water); *Perrine, et al. v. E. I. du Pont de Nemours & Co.*, 04-C-296-2, Harrison County Circuit Court, Harrison County, West Virginia (225 W.Va. 482, 694 S.E.2d 815 (2010)); and *The Bakery, LLC, et al., v. Pritt, et al.*, Civil Action No. 15-C-10, Greenbrier County Circuit Court, West Virginia (2016).

Significant Multi-District Litigation

In re: E. I. Dupont de Nemours and Company C-8 Personal Injury Litigation, CA 2:13-md-2433, (SD Ohio). Served as plaintiff counsel and member of Plaintiffs' Steering Committee for 3,500 individual plaintiffs. Plaintiffs suffered various cancers and other illnesses due to exposure to C-8 (a chemical used in the manufacture of Teflon) in public drinking water. Global settlement reached in 2017 for close to $1 billion.

473038

James C. Peterson
Curriculum Vitae

HILL, PETERSON, CARPER, BEE & DEITZLER, PLLC
NorthGate Business Park
500 Tracy Way
Charleston, West Virginia 25311-1261
304.345.5667
304.345.1519 fax
jcpeterson@hpcbd.com
June 7, 2017

James C. Peterson graduated from William Mitchell College of Law in Minnesota in 1976. Following graduation, he accepted a position as law clerk to a Minnesota state trial court chief judge; practiced briefly with a plaintiffs' personal injury firm and then spent four years serving as chief corporate litigation counsel for a worldwide non-profit organization. For the past 35 years, he has concentrated his efforts in litigating severe personal injury, medical/legal malpractice, product liability, insurance bad faith cases, as well as mass tort/class action litigation involving defective products, pharmaceuticals, and insurance issues. He has been a member/partner of the law firm of Hill, Peterson, Carper, Bee & Deitzler, PLLC, since 1983.

He has settled and/or tried to jury verdict million dollar medical and legal malpractice cases. He has also received recoveries in excess of $1 million in product liability cases, numerous million dollar verdicts and/or settlements involving serious motor vehicle accidents, as well as serving as co-lead counsel on the settlement of the largest pharmaceutical class action litigation in the history of the State of West Virginia, involving the diet drug Fen-Phen. Settlements and verdicts handled on behalf of his firm Hill & Peterson or on a co-counsel basis exceeds $1.6 billion.

For the past 25 years, Mr. Peterson has devoted the majority of his time to mass tort/class action and major medical malpractice litigation. Representative mass tort/class action litigation experience includes *Burch, et al. v. American Home Products Corporation, et al.*, (Fen-Phen diet drug litigation); *Martin, et al., v. Allstate Insurance Company* (nationwide

insurance fraud); *Sprouse, et al. v. Johnson & Johnson Corporation, et al.,* (Propulsid -acid reflux medication); (Baycol, a cholesterol lowering drug); *McCaffery,et al. v Warner Lambert Company, et al.,* (Rezulin - type II diabetes drug); *McCallister, et al., v. Purdue-Pharma, Inc., et al* (Oxycontin - potent pain killer drug); *Community Health Ass'n., et al. v. Lucent Technologies, Inc., et al.,* (Settled a certified nationwide business class action involving over 85,000 businesses for defective telecommunications products -Y2K issue); *VIOXX Products Liability Litigation,* MDL Docket No. 1657, US District Court for the Eastern Distrist of Louisiana; (osteo-arthritic pain medication); *CSS, Inc., et al v. Fibernet* (class action for failure to provide uninterrupted telecommunication services); *In Re: E. I. Dupont de Nemours and Company C-8 Personal Injury Litigation,* CA 2:13-md-2433, SDOH (Involved in representation of 3,500 plaintiffs who suffered various cancers and other illnesses due to exposure to C-8 (a chemical used in the manufacture of Teflon) in public drinking water. Global settlement reach in 2017 for close to $1 billion.) *Martin, et al. v. State Farm Automobile Insurance Company, et al.,* (class action on behalf of policyholders in West Virginia for failure to make commercially reasonable offers of underinsured motorist coverage); *In re: Marcellus Shale Litigation* CA No. 14-C-3000 before the West Virginia Mass Litigation Panel (MLP), (private nuisance suits involving oil/gas fracking, drilling and development); *Ferrell et al., vs. U-Haul Company of West Virginia,* CA No. 11-C-1426 (putative class alleging improper charges for environmental fees in truck rental contracts); *The Bakery, LLC, et al., v. Pritt, et al.,* CA No. 15-C-10 (certified class for economic loss arising from a diesel fuel spill which contaminated Lewisburg and Ronceverte water systems, tentative settlement reached Spring 2017 for approximately 9,500 residents and businesses); and *In Re: Water Contamination Litigation,* CA No. 16-C-6000. This case was merged by WV MLP Judges and USDC SDWV Judge Copenhaver with *Good v. American Water Works Company, Inc., et al.,* Case No. 2:14-CV-01374 (putative class alleging economic and personal injury loss due to water contamination, tentative settlement reached Fall 2016, for over 250,000 residents and businesses in the 9-county area).

Mr. Peterson has been board-certified as a civil trial specialist by the National Board of Trial Advocacy (NBTA) since 1990; named member of the year by the West Virginia Trial Lawyers Association in both 1988 and 1993; served in a variety of positions with both state and national trial lawyer organizations, including president of the West Virginia Trial Lawyers' Association (1996-1997); and certified to practice in the states of Minnesota, Ohio, and West

Virginia. Over the course of his career, he has been admitted *pro hac vice* in over a dozen other jurisdictions. While serving as chief corporate counsel for an international non-profit organization in the late 1970's, Mr. Peterson argued cases before courts in Ireland and Germany.

Since 1987, Mr. Peterson has presented over 40 papers and articles nationwide on various legal topics in over two dozen states. Other legal publications include a chapter in a book published by the National Brain Injury Association involving hedonic damages; an article on the same topic appearing in the monthly publication TRIAL for the Association of Trial Lawyers of America (American Association for Justice), and a law review article entitled “Trial Techniques - Selecting and Using Expert Witnesses in Bad Faith Cases” 19 Am. Jour. Trial Adv., 543, (Spring 1996), Cumberland School of Law, Samford University, Birmingham, Alabama.

Mr. Peterson is recognized as a life member of American Association for Justice (AAJ), an honor bestowed on approximately 50 lawyers for that nationwide trial organization and was was selected in 2005, along with two of his partners Ed Hill and Harry Deitzler as Trial Lawyers of the Year, by Trial Lawyers for Public Justice (TLPJ).

Mr. Peterson presently lives in Charleston, West Virginia. Mr. Peterson enjoys running, hiking, golfing, and is an avid wine enthusiast. In 1996, he started a winery in Napa, California, by the name of Falcor Wine Cellars and spends part of his spare time performing numerous winery functions.

509501

Michael J. Fuller, McHugh Fuller Law Group

Michael J. Fuller is a senior partner and founding member of McHugh Fuller Law Group. Throughout his career, Mr. Fuller has dedicated his career to the protection of people. Upon graduating from the University of Florida College of Law, he joined the Hillsborough County State Attorney's Office and spent several years protecting the residents of Tampa Bay as a prosecutor. From there, Mr. Fuller joined a national law firm that specialized in representing and protecting the elderly from abuse and neglect in nursing homes and assisted living facilities.

In 2006, Mr. Fuller and James B. McHugh decided to start their own firm and, once again, dedicated their efforts to those who could not protect themselves, particularly those confined to health care institutions. Since 2006, Mr. Fuller has worked to put together an elite trial team consisting of experienced litigators and legal writers that can litigate and try complex medical cases against billion dollar national defendant corporations.

Through the leadership of Mr. Fuller and Mr. McHugh, the attorneys at McHugh Fuller Law Group have amassed verdicts of over 300 million dollars on behalf of their clients and have successfully handled appeals before State Supreme Courts, Courts of Appeal, numerous Federal District Courts, the 4th, 5th, and 11th Circuit Courts of Appeal and the United States Supreme Court.

Amy J. Quezon
McHugh Fuller Law Group

Legal Experience

McHugh Fuller Law Group
2008-Present

- Lead litigator and trial lawyer
- AV Rated by Martindale-Hubbell since 1999.
- Admitted to practice law in Florida, Texas, Mississippi, Tennessee, Kentucky, West Virginia, Ohio, Missouri, Wisconsin, Georgia, New Hampshire
- Achieved approximately 100 million dollars in trial verdicts

Wilkes and McHugh, P.A.
1998-2008

- In charge of litigation team of paralegals, scheduling assistants and nurses actively litigating up to 60 cases at a time
- Managed all aspects of cases from inception to completion
- First-chaired or co-chaired over 20 medical malpractice and nursing home cases throughout the Southeast United States
- Achieved over 60 million dollars in trial verdicts

Hillsborough County State Attorney's Office
1993-1998

- 1996-1998 Felony Lead Trial Attorney responsible for the prosecution of serious and violent felonies including armed robberies, trafficking in narcotics and homicides
- 1994-1996 Felony line attorney responsible for prosecuting Second and Third degree felonies
- 1993-1994 Misdemeanor line attorney responsible for the prosecution of misdemeanor criminal offenses

Education

Stetson University College of Law
Juris Doctor cum laude 1992

- ABA Trial Team, State Championship, Southeast Championship, National Invitational Championship, named Best Advocate of National Invitational Trial Competition
- Victor O. Wehle recipient for Excellence in Trial Advocacy

Furman University
Bachelor of Arts 1989

- International Debate team

About Amy Quezon

Ms. Quezon has been practicing law and trying cases since 1993. After graduating from Stetson College of Law in 1992, she joined the State Attorney's Office in Hillsborough County Florida. She spent approximately six years as a prosecutor trying hundreds of criminal cases. By the time Ms. Quezon left the State, she was a lead trial attorney responsible for the prosecution of violent felonies and trafficking cases.

Since 1998, Ms. Quezon has been litigating and trying complex medical and health-care related cases throughout the country. She has tried cases in multiple states, obtaining verdicts of close to 200 million dollars on behalf of her clients. She was co-lead trial counsel on a 91.5 million dollar verdict for a case in West Virginia which was upheld in large part by the West Virginia Supreme Court and in which the United States Supreme Court ultimately denied cert. She is admitted to practice law in eleven states.

Ms. Quezon is married and has four children. Her oldest son is in law school at Stetson Law, her daughter is in nursing school at the University of Florida, her son is a senior in high school and she and her husband recently adopted a four-year-old little boy out of Foster care.

Anthony J. Majestro
Powell & Majestro P.L.L.C.

Education

Georgetown University Law Center, Washington, District of Columbia
J.D. cum laude - 1989
Law Review: Georgetown Law Journal, Senior Notes and Comments Editor, 1988 - 1989

West Virginia University, Morgantown, West Virginia
B.S. in Economics, summa cum laude - 1986
Honors: Elected to Student Administration Board of Governors
Honors: Harry S. Truman Scholar

Bar Admissions
West Virginia, 1989
U.S. District Court Southern District of West Virginia, 1989
U.S. Court of Appeals 4th Circuit, 1989

About Anthony Majestro

Since 2002, the attorneys of Powell & Majestro have been protecting the interests of individuals, families and businesses in West Virginia as well as handling complex litigation nationwide. The firms practice areas include Consumer Protection, Maritime Law, Products Liability, Workplace Injuries and Consumer Debt.

Anthony J. Majestro has a proven record of litigating matters of great complexity nationwide, as well as in Palm Cities, West Virginia. Mr. Majestro is currently the managing partner at Powell & Majestro P.L.L.C. The firm handles complex litigation including the representation of individuals and others who are victims of consumer fraud or are injured by defective products. Mr. Majestro and the firm have extensive experience in representing those injured by defective drugs and medical devices. Mr. Majestro has successfully represented or is currently representing clients with injuries caused by Fen-Phen/Redux, Paxil, Baycol, Propulsid, Oxycontin, Rezulin, Vioxx, hormone replacement drugs, pedicle screws, and breast implants. In addition, Mr. Majestro leads the firm's extensive consumer protection practice. Mr. Majestro recently filed the first cases in the country on behalf of public entities against the wholesale distributors of prescription opiates in southern West Virginia.

Mr. Majestro is a member of the American Association for Justice, West Virginia Trial Lawyers Association, the American Bar Association and the Kanawha County Bar Association. Before entering private practice, Mr. Majestro served as a law clerk for the Hon. Thomas A. Clark of the U.S. Court of Appeals for the 11th Circuit.

Representative Cases

In Re C. R. Bard, Inc., Pelvic Repair System Products Liability Litigation, MDL No. 2187 (S.D.W.Va. & 4th Cir.) (post-trial and appellate counsel on successful defense of $2.0 million bellwether verdict)

In Re Boston Scientific Corp., Pelvic Repair System Products Liability Litigation
MDL No. 2326 (S.D.W.Va. & 4th Cir.) (post-trial and appellate counsel currently defending $18.5 million four-plaintiff bellwether verdict)

In re: Human Tissue Products Liability Litigation, MDL No. 1763 (D.N.J.) (Plaintiffs' Steering committee and Law Committee)

In re: B&H Towing (S.D.W.Va.) (Liaison Counsel in consolidated $50 million admiralty mass tort property damage case)

Good v. American Water (S.D.W.Va.) (W.Va. Mass Litigation Panel) (Co-lead Counsel in consolidated state court proceedings arising out of contamination of water system serving nine-county area; Settlement Class Counsel in consolidated federal proceedings pending approval of $151 million settlement)

In re: Perdue Pharma L.P. Litigation (W. Va.) (Class Co-Counsel in certified state class action that led to $45 million settlement against manufacturers and distributors of OxyContin)

In re: Fen-Phen Diet Drug Litigation (W. Va. Mass Litigation Panel) (Class Counsel with lead responsibility for briefing class certification and dispositive motions and defending litigation appeals)

In re: Rezulin Litigation (W. Va. Mass Litigation Panel) (Class Co-Counsel in certified statewide class over injuries and consumer claims arising out of the drug Rezulin)

Community Health Ass'n., et al. vs. Lucent Technologies Inc., et al. (W. Va.) (Class Counsel with lead responsibility for briefing and arguing class certification and dispositive motions and defending appeals in national class action on behalf of 80,000 business telephone system customers)

CSS, Inc., et al. vs. Fibernet. (W. Va.) (Co-Lead/Class Counsel in certified class action for failure to provide uninterrupted telecommunication services)

The Bakery, LLC, et al. vs. Pritt, et al. (W. Va.) (Co-Lead/Class Counsel in certified class action involving water contamination from diesel fuel spill effecting community water systems of two cities)

Pauley v. Hertz Global Holdings (W. Va.) (Lead Class Counsel in national consumer class action arising out of charges for parking tickets to over 600,000 Hertz rentals)

Morgan v. Bell Atlantic (W.Va.) (Class Counsel in state consumer fraud class action involving inside wire maintenance charges)

Ysbrand v. DaimlerChrysler Corporation (Ok. District Court, Ok. Supreme Court, Supreme Court of the United States) (Co-Lead Class Counsel with lead responsibility for briefing and arguing class certification dispositive motions defending on appeal certified national class action against the manufacturer of minivans containing defective airbags)

Chase Bank, N.A. v. Bryant and *FIA Card Services a/k/a/ Bank of America v. Camastro* (WV) (Lead Class Counsel in two cases which started as the defense of a collection actions and resulted in the settlement of a class action counterclaims that voided over $700 million in arbitration awards entered against consumers)

In re Mountain State University Litigation (W.Va. Mass Litigation Panel) (Lead Class Counsel and Liaison Counsel in litigation arising out of the loss of accreditation and subsequent failure of Mountain State University in Beckley and Martinsburg, West Virginia)

In re Marcellus Shale Litigation (W.Va. Mass Litigation Panel) (Liaison Counsel and Lead Counsel in litigation arising from nuisance claims by hundreds of owners and residents arising out of Marcellus shale drilling for gas wells)

National Opioid Litigation

Charter Township of Pittsfield

The National Opioid Epidemic

- Opioid sales have increased 300% since 1999.

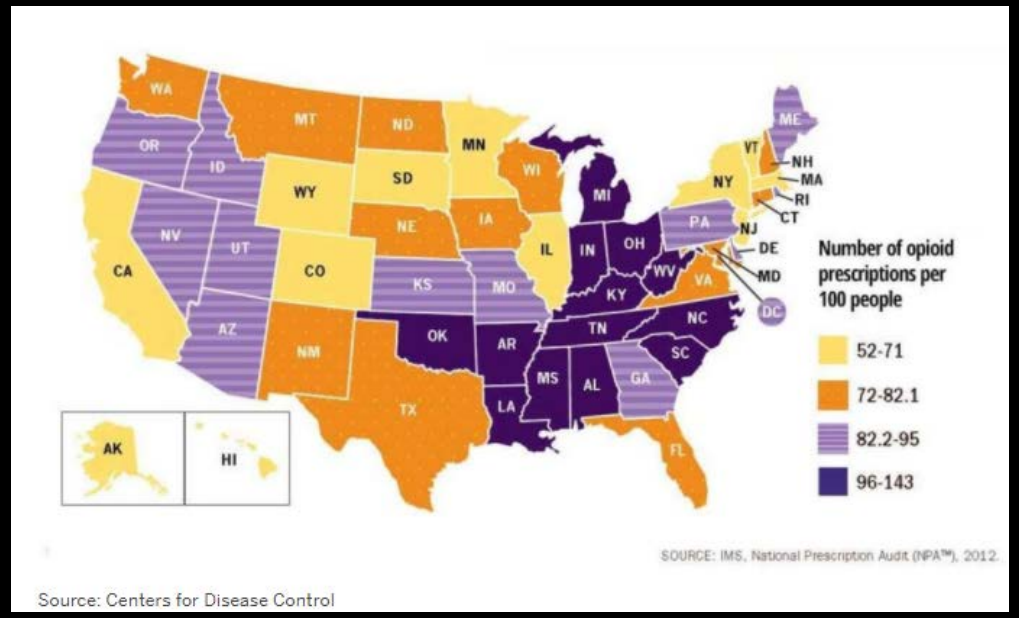
- While the U.S. has about 5% of the world's population, it consumes 80% of the global supply of prescription opioids.

Opioids

- Hydrocodone (e.g. Vicodin®)
- Oxycodone (e.g. Oxycontin®)
- Hydromorphone (e.g. Dilaudid®)
- Oxymorphone (e.g. Opana®)
- Morphine
- Codeine
- Fentanyl
- Tramadol
- Heroin

The Michigan Opioid Epidemic

- Opioid prescriptions in Michigan increased 41% between 2009 and 2015
- Michigan has more annual opioid prescriptions than people
- 10th in prescriptions
- 15th in deaths



Source: Centers for Disease Control

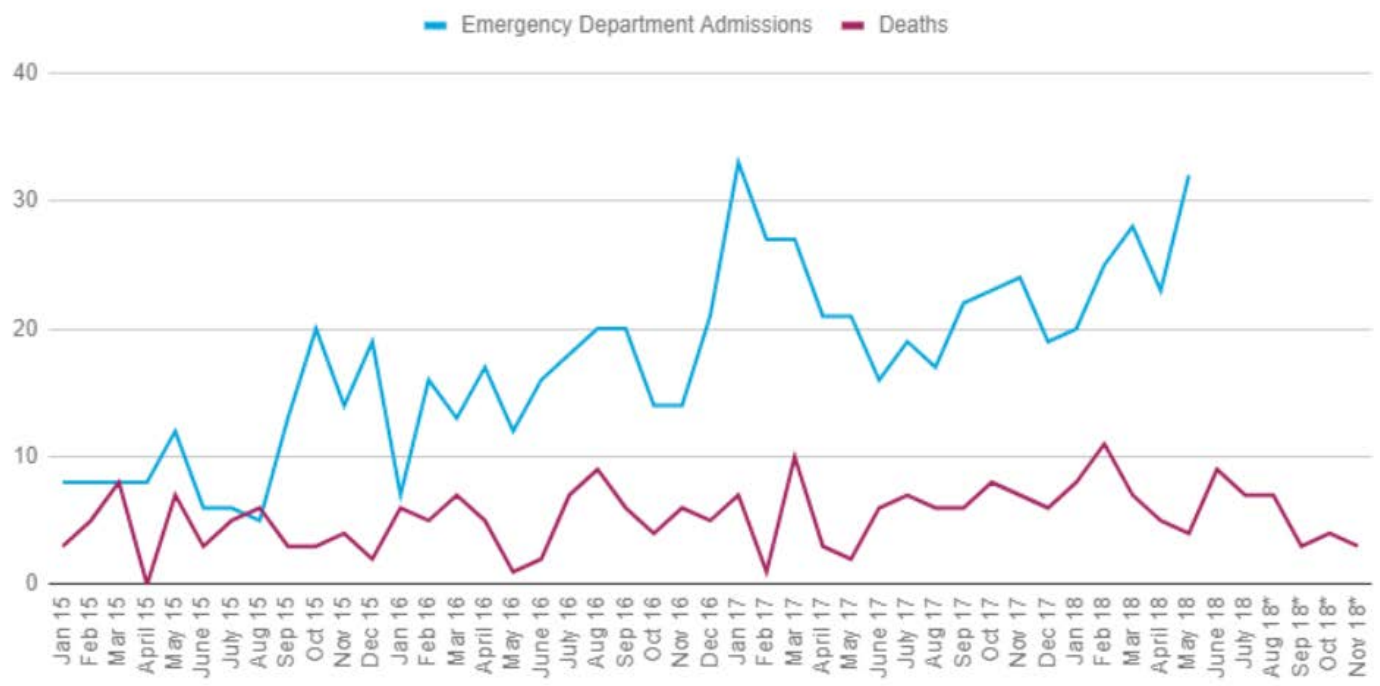
Is There An Opioid Crises in Washtenaw and Pittsfield Township?

- https://www.washtenaw.org/1921/Opioid-Data

https://annarborobserver.com/articles/the_epidemic.html#.XHWW04g3lPY

We now have a Washtenaw County resident overdose every day, and an overdose death every week," says county epidemiologist Adreanne Waller

Hover over the interactive graph below to view individual data points.

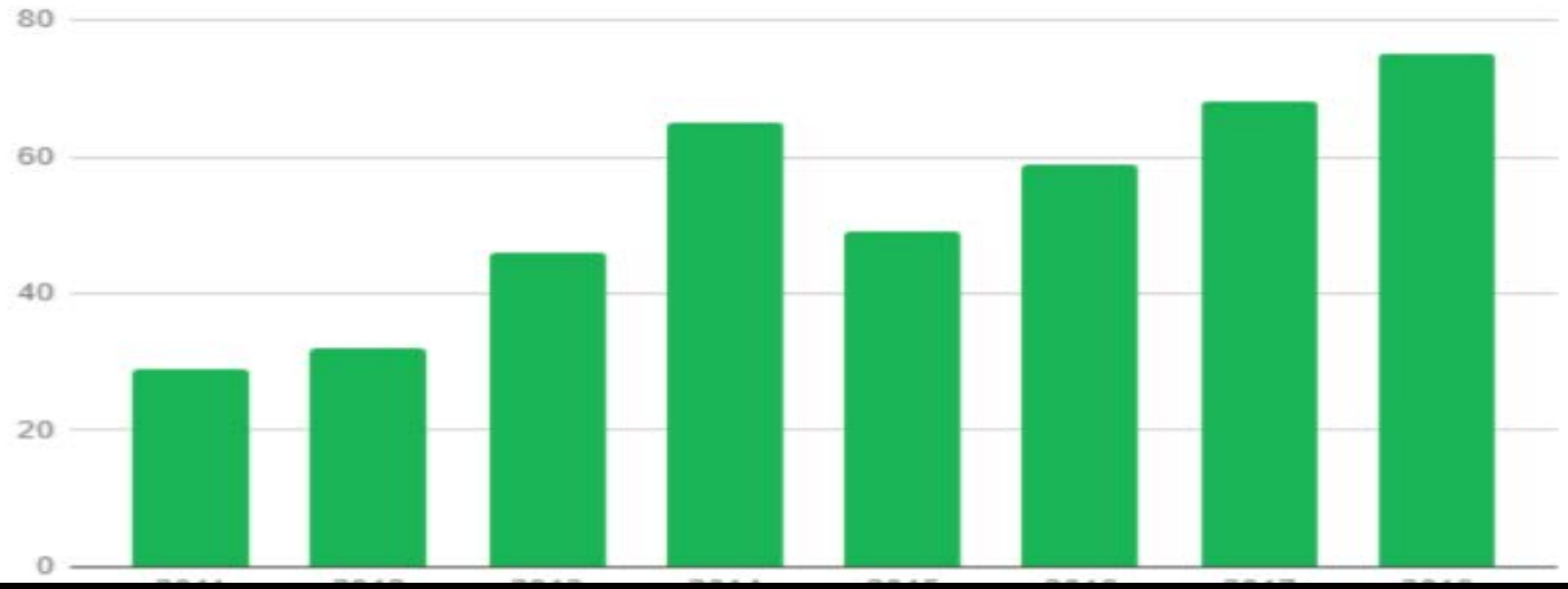


From 2015 to 2018, the number of emergency department admissions has tripled.

More people died from opiod overdoses than of motor vehicle accidents.

Opioid Related Overdose Deaths, 2011- Nov. 2018
Washtenaw County Residents*

Hover over the interactive graph below to view individual data points.



Governmental Impact

- Police
- Fire
- Courts/Prosecution/Probation
- Incarceration
- Healthcare/Rehabilitation
- Medical Examiner Costs
- Foster Care
- Detection and Prevention of Infectious Disease (HIV, Hepatitis A, B, &C)
- Prevention & Education

OPIOID LITIGATION TEAM

Green Ketchum Farrell Bailey & Tweel, LLP

Levin Papantonio Thomas Mitchell Rafferty & Proctor, P.A

Baron & Budd, P.C.

Hill Peterson Carper Bee & Deitzler

McHugh Fuller Law Group

Sommers Schwartz, P.C.

Multidistrict Litigation

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
NORTHERN DISTRICT OF OHIO
EASTERN DIVISION

IN RE: NATIONAL PRESCRIPTION OPIATE LITIGATION	)	MDL No. 2804
	)	Case No. 17-md-02804
THIS DOCUMENT RELATES TO:	)	Judge Dan Aaron Polster
ALL CASES	)	

C0-Lead – Paul Farrell

3 Executive Committee Positions

1 Co-Liaison Position

OPIOID MANUFACTURER CASES

Opioid Manufacturers

MARKET PLAYER PROFITS - 2016

Purdue Pharma	$3 Billion (nearly all revenue from opioids)
Jannsen Pharmaceuticals	$74 Billion
Teva Pharamceuticals	$21.9 Billion
Endo Health Solutions	$4 Billion

DECEPTIVE MARKETING AND SALES:

INDUSTRY CREATED EPIDEMIC

OPIOID WHOLESALE/DISTRIBUTOR CASES

Opioid Wholesalers/Distributors

190.8 BILLION

146.8 BILLION

121.5 BILLION

Together, they have 85% of the distribution market.

Controlled Substances Act 1971

- 21 CFR 1301.74(b):
  - The registrant shall design and operate a system to disclose to the registrant suspicious orders of controlled substances. The registrant shall inform the ...[DEA] of suspicious orders when discovered by the registrant.
- 21 USC 823(e) – Duty to maintain effective controls against diversion of opioids into illicit channels
- MCL 333.7311(1)(c), 333.7306(1) – same as 21 USC 823(e)

Wholesaler Fines Imposed 2007-2017

Wholesaler	Year	Amount
Walgreens	2013	$80,000,000
Cardinal Health	2016	$44,000,000
McKesson	2017	$150,000,000

Causes of Action

- Public Nuisance
- Negligence
- RICO
- Consumer protection statutes

Next Steps

- Pass a resolution authorizing outside counsel to represent Pittsfield Township
- Pass a resolution declaring that the unlawful distribution of prescription controlled substances has created a public nuisance and serious public health and safety crisis for the citizens of Pittsfield Township

Thank you!